

Pali Text Society

SAMYUTTA-NIKĀYA

PART IV

SAḶĀYATANA-VAGGA

EDITED BY

M. LEON FEER

REVISED BY

MR PETER JACKSON

PUBLISHED BY

THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BRISTOL

2014

First published	1893
Reprinted	1960
Reprinted	1975
Reprinted	2001
Reprinted	2013
Electronic revised edition	2014

Revisions and typographical arrangement
© Pali Text Society 2014

All rights reserved

CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION	vii
INTRODUCTION TO THE REVISED EDITION	
Book I. SAḶĀYATANA-SAMYUTTA (XXXV)	1
SECTION 1. Mūlapaññāsa	1
CHAPTER I. (Anicca-vaggo)	1
II. (Yamaka-vaggo)	6
III. (Sabba-vaggo)	15
IV. (Jātidhamma-vaggo)	26
V. (Anicca-vaggo)	28
SECTION 2. Paññāsako dutiyo	30
CHAPTER I. (Avijjā-vaggo)	30
II. (Migajāla-vaggo)	35
III. (Gilāna-vaggo)	46
IV. (Channa-vaggo)	53
V. (Sala-vaggo)	70
SECTION 3. Paññāsam tatiyam	85
CHAPTER I. (Yogakkhemi-vaggo)	85
II. (Lokakāmaguṇa-vaggo)	91
III. (Gahapati-vaggo)	109
IV. (Devadaha-vaggo)	124
V. (Navapurāṇa-vaggo)	132
SECTION 4 Paññāsako catuttham	142
CHAPTER I. (Nandikkhaya-vaggo)	142
II. (Saṭṭhi-peyyāla)	148
III. (Samudda-vaggo)	257
IV. (Āsīvisa-vaggo)	172
Book II. VEDANĀ-SAMYUTTA (XXXVI)	204
CHAPTER I. (Sagātha-vaggo)	204
II. (Rahogata-vaggo)	216
III. (Aṭṭhasata-pariyāya-vaggo)	230
Book III. MĀTUGĀMA-SAMYUTTA (XXXVII)	238
CHAPTER I. (Peyyāla-vaggo paṭhamo)	238
II. (Peyyāla-vaggo dutiyo)	243
III. (Vaggo tatiyo)	246
Book IV. JAMBUDHADA-KA-SAMYUTTA (XXXVIII)	251
Book V. SĀMAṆDAKA-SAMYUTTA (XXXIX)	261
Book VI. MOGGALĀNA-SAMYUTTA (XL)	262
Book VII. CITTA-SAMYUTTA (XLI)	281
Book VIII. GĀMANĪ-SAMYUTTA (XLII)	305
Book IX. ASANĀKHATA-SAMYUTTA (XLIII)	359
CHAPTER I. (Vaggo pathamo. NIBBĀNA-SAMYUTTA)	359
II. (Vaggo dutiyo)	362
Book X. AVYĀKATA-SAMYUTTA (XLIV)	374

INDICES

I. Index to the Proper Names	407
II. Index to the Titles of the Suttas	413
III. Index to the Gāthās	419

INTRODUCTION.

This is the fourth part, or great division — the so-called *Salāyatana-vatto* — of the *Samyutta-nikāya*. It fills 80 palm leaves — from ṭṭ to ṭṭ (= 167–247) — in the Singhalese ms of Copenhagen, and 96 — from dhū to nu (= 214–310) — in that of Paris; on other side, 132 — from ka to ṭa: — in the Burmese ms of Paris, and 112 — from ka to ñi — in another which it will be later spoken of.

I.

This great division consists of 10 *Samyuttas*, entitled: 1. *Salāyatana*, 2. *Vedanā*, 3. *Mātugāma*, 4. *Jambukhādaka*, 5. *Sāmaṇḍaka*, 6. *Moggalāna*, 7. *Citta*, 8. *Gāmani*, 9. *Asāṅkhata*, 10. *Avyākata*; and which must bear, in the full series, the numbers XXXV–XLIV. Upon each of them a few remarks are to be made successively.

1. *Salāyatana-S.* (XXXV). This opening *Samyutta*, which gives its name to the whole division, as it was the case for the preceding sections — the *Nidāna*- and *Khandha-vaggos* — is very extensive, since it performs almost the half of the whole. The sum of the individual texts or *Sutta* I found, after some hesitation, to be 207.

This mass of texts is distributed into four *paññāsakas* (fifties), whose each contains or ought to contain five *vaggos* or chapters; and, at the end of every *paññāsaka*, its recapitulating *uddāna* comes always after that of the fifth or last chapter. So, at least, in the Burmese mss; but it is not the same at all with the Singhalese mss, which neither fully admit nor reject this division and are somewhat inconsistent. In these, the fifth chapter is indeed accompanied by the mention *pathamo paññāsako*, but the following ones, instead of being numbered, the first, second ... fifth of the second *paññāsaka*, are styled fifth, sixth. . . tenth of the “first hundred,” and even this mention is to be found in the ms of Copenhagen only. The remnant chapters are numbered — when they are so — generally with respect to the division into fifties, and the ending mention of the last chapter is *catutthapaññāsaka*; nevertheless, this mode of dividing is by no means accurately pointed out as it is in the Burmese mss.

Another and more serious difficulty arises as to the reckoning of the *Suttas*. Each *paññāsaka* ought to have 5 *vaggos* or chapters and each *vaggo* 10 *suttas*, but the total of the *vaggos* is found to be 19 instead of 20. The three first *paññāsaka* exhibit indeed 15 *vaggos* and 154 *suttas*, which is sufficiently correct, but the trouble appears in the fourth *paññāsaka*, which has only 3 *vaggos*, where the second is merely entitled *saṭṭhi-peyyāla*; and the Burmese mss add the mention: *Suttantāni saṭṭhi*. These 60 *suttantāni* are certainly the matter of more than one chapter; and, by them, the four fifties (*paññāsaka*) would raise

up to 247 texts. Ought not this *peyyāla* to be lessened? I thought so. There are five terms — *chanda*, *atīta*, *yadanicca*, *ajjhata*, *bāhira* — which can be considered in several ways. They give indeed a total of sixty; but, by joining together many of them, the 18 of *chanda*, as well as of *atīta* and *yadanicca*, can be reduced to 6 (= 18), *ajjhata* and *bāhira* to 1 (= 2); and the whole falls to 20 suttas, corresponding exactly to two chapters. And we are authorised to count this *peyyāla* for two chapters by the fact that the last vaggo — which is really the fourth section — is called the fifth (*pañcama*) in the Burmese mss, no number being applied to the third. It nevertheless must be noticed that this last vaggo, the *pañcama* of the Burmese mss, is styled *sattamo* (seventh) in the Singhalese ones. If this word *sattamo* is not a fault for *samatto*, we are compelled to admit that these mss equal the *saṭṭhi-peyyāla* to three chapters; and they can maintain that they are right. The conclusion is that our mss are very entangled for the reckoning of the Suttas in the fourth *paññāsaka*. The system I have adopted seems to be the most agreeing to the usage, to the peculiarities of the text, and to the arithmetic. How could 4 times 50 be 250?

2. *Vedanā-S.* (XXXVI). This Saṃyutta consists of three chapters. The first of them, entitled *Sagātha-vaggo*, because its six first texts contain some verses, is once more an example of the inconvenience which results from the application of the same names to different things. We have a great *Sagātha-vaggo*, the first chief division of the whole compilation, and a little one, the first chapter of the *Vedanā-Saṃyutta*.

The *uddāna* of the third vaggo seems to enumerate 10 suttas ending by *Suddhikañca nirāmisam*; but a *Suddhika* sutta is not to be found. Is *suddhika* another name or an epithet of *nirāmisam*? Either has a sutta been lost? Be as it may, this chapter has only 9 texts, and the whole saṃyutta 29.

3. *Mātugāma-S.* (XXXVII). This Saṃyutta, which deals with the advantages and disadvantages, qualities and faults of women, is distinguished by a special economy. The four first suttas constitute a whole and are indeed a chapter, although not pointed out as such. Then Anuruddha intervening puts a question to which the Buddha answers by a series of explanations divided into *Kaṇhapakkha* (dark or unfavourable side) and *Sukkapakkha* (white or favourable side), each of 10 sections. But in the Singhalese mss, the first explanation of each other side, given at first to Anuruddha, is repeated to the Bhikkhus, to whom the remnant discourses are delivered, as if Anuruddha had disappeared. This part of the Saṃyutta forms two chapters which are not distinctly settled (they are also styled *peyyāla*) and are likely adulterated outside by some disorder, whose evidence seems to be borne by the disagreement of the mss. A subjoined third chapter (*tatiyo vaggo*), of ten suttas, brings up the total to 34 — the 4 overplus being those which precede the intervention of Anuruddha.

4,5. *Jambukhādaka-Sāmaṇḍaka-S.* (XXXVIII–XXXIX.). These two Saṃyuttas differ only by the names of person and place; they hold

sixteen suttas in one chapter. All the mss give only the beginning and the end of the *Sāmaṇḍaka*, called *Sāmañcaka* in the Singhalese ones.

6. *Moggalāna-S.* (XL). This Saṃyutta is said to consist of eleven suttas, whose the tenth — *Sakko* — is a conversation between the Buddha and the king of the gods. The eleventh is the same conversation — not repeated — between the Buddha and a son of god, Candana. Now we are told that this same conversation was kept with four other sons of gods. It therefore would be fit, I think, to count 15 suttas, but the *uddāna* does not admit more than 11. I note the five last by the little cyphers, i–v.

7,8. *Citta-Gāmaṇi-S.* (XLL–XLII). Upon these two Saṃyuttas, it is only to be said that they contain, in one chapter, the first 10, the second 13 suttas, generally longer than in the other Saṃyuttas, especially those of the Gāmaṇi, where several texts have not the same titles in the Singhalese and in the Burmese mss.

9. *Asaṅkhata-S.* (XLIII). The arrangement of this Saṃyutta is very particular. The whole subject seems to be condensated in the 11 suttas of a “first chapter” (*pathamo vaggo*), which is said — by the Burmese mss. — to be that of the *Nibbāna-samyutta*. Now what is the second chapter? Nowhere any mention of it is to be found. Under the title *asaṅkhata*, the text takes again the 11 sections of the “first chapter,” with development, giving, for instance, four articles to the *Iddhipāda*, five to the *Indriya*, etc. The total of these articles is XLIV; and they are, or ought to be, repeated under 32 other titles, whose the last is *Pārāyana*, and which all seem to be other names of Nibbāna. What is therefore, I ask again, the second chapter? The series *Asaṅkhata–Pārāyana*? In this case, there would be two chapters only and 44 (11 + 33) suttas in the Saṃyutta. Or rather the XLIV articles of the *asaṅkhata* section? In this case, the number of the chapters would be equal to that of the heading terms, viz. to 33 added to the “first” one ; but the XLIV articles of each term ought to be considered as so many suttas, and the total of these would thus amount to 1,463, including the 11 texts of the so-called *pathamo vaggo*. It might be that this be the true reckoning, but I preferred the first. I have given the hypothetic title *dutiyo vaggo* to the texts coming after the *pathamo* and distinguished the 33 terms by the arabic ciphers 13–44, and the XLIV articles by Roman ciphers, adding between () the numbers of the 33 aforesaid terms and some titles referring to many groups as *Iddhipādā*, *Indriyāni*, *Balāni*, etc.

10. *Avyākata-S.* (XLIV). The tenth and last Saṃyutta contains 11 suttas in one chapter; 9 of whom are other- wise styled in the Singhalese and the Burmese mss.

I sum up here the series of the Saṃyuttas:

Numbers	Titles	Vaggos	Suttas
1. XXXV	Salāyatana-S.	19 (or 22?)	207 (or 247?)
2. XXXVI	Vedanā-S.	3	29
3. XXXVII	Mātugāma-S.	3	34
4. XXXVIII	Jambukhādaka-S.	1	16
5. XXXIX	Sāmaṇḍaka-S.	1	16
6. XL	Moggalāna-S.	1	11
7. XLI	Citta-S.	1	10
8. XLII	Gāmaṇi-S.	1	13
9. XLIII	Asaṅkhata-S.	2 (or 34?)	44 (or 1463?)
10. XLIV	Avyākata-S.	1	11
	Total	33	391

But if we should count 247 suttas in the Salāyatana and 1,463 in the Asaṅkhata — what the text seems to permit, if not require — this total would amount to 1,850 suttas.

In some texts of greater extent, I distinguished the different parts by roman ciphers; but I did not make a large use of this proceeding.

II.

My means for establishing the text have been seriously increased by the getting of a second Burmese ms, which is mine, and I note B². The use of a single ms of this kind was indeed insufficient; I wanted to control it by some other of the same origin. This opportunity is now afforded to me, and I could state that, as I presumed, the abbreviations do not differ essentially between each other. Therefore, the Singhalese mss, on one side, and the Burmese, on the other, have respectively their special and peculiar mode of abridging. For the remainder, the agreement, although usual, is somewhat altered by some difference more frequent than I expected. My ms is sometimes with the Singhalese ones against its similar; sometimes it affords readings of its own. For instance, in the enumeration of *devatā* in the tenth sutta of the Gāmaṇi-S., it adds the *vathudevātā*, that are not to be found in any other ms. In short, the discrepancy between the two Burmese mss is greater, it seems, than between the two Singhalese ones.

Unfortunately, this ms is not a very good condition. Many sheets are mutilated, several missing; these are, in this part of the work, ga-gā (= 25,26) and ñe-ñai (= 55, 56). I must add that it contains only the second half of the compilation, viz. , the Salāyatana- and Mahā-vaggos. Although very carefully written, the blunders are not scarce; and it belonged once to an owner who made in it several corrections or remarks with pencil; but this was not assuredly the good man who sold it to me after having brought it directly from Burma.

Beside this, no new help happened to me. I had not at my disposal the commentary of the Saṃyutta-nikāya, the so-called Sāratthapakāsinī. I could not accede to the Singhalese ms which I noted S^{2,1} and which is

¹[I have changed S to C in the notes throughout, in accordance with present-day convention. PJ]

that of the British Museum in London. The mss which I used are therefore:

- S¹, the Singhalese ms of Copenhagen
- S³, the Singhalese ms of Paris (Bibl. nat.)
- B¹, the Burmese ms of Paris (id. id.)
- B², the Burmese ms belonging to me.

III.

The notes put at the foot of the pages refer strictly, as in the preceding volumes, to the various readings of the mss. Any remark of other kind could not make appearance among them, because either the task would prove incomplete, or the place invaded would be excessive. Nor can I, for the same reason, produce such remarks in this Introduction; they require a special treatise. But I think I must, by exception, point out here the story of Puṇṇa related in the 88th sutta of the Saḷāyatana-Saṃyutta : it corresponds closely to a part of the “Legende de Purṇa,” translated more than fifty years ago by Eugene Burnouf in his “Introduction”, and of which the text is to be found in the more recently issued edition of the Divya-Avadāna of Professor Cowell (vide page 37–39). It is a very interesting coincidence.

IV.

As for the preceding sections, three indices have been added at the end of this volume; the first to the proper names; the second to the titles of the Suttas; the third to the beginning of the gāthās scattered in several Saṃyuttas.

INTRODUCTION TO THE REVISED EDITION

The main purpose of this revised edition is to add in the readings of the main oriental editions. Here are the sigla I have used for this.

B^e Chatthasaṅgīti Piṭakam: Suttantapiṭake Saṃyuttanikāye Khandhavagga Saḷāyatanaavaggasaṃyuttapāḷi 2501/1319/1957 [up to E^c page 160 I have used a copy that says 1977 on the cover but 1957 on the imprints page; I assume this is a photographic reproduction of the 1957 edition; from page 161 on I have used an actual 1957 edition; original edition 1955?]: the following sigla come from volume 1:

B ^e C	<i>Sīhaḷapotthake</i>
B ^e Cc	commentary
B ^e S	<i>Syāmapotthake</i>
B ^e Sc	commentary
B ^e K	Kambojapotthake
B ^e B v.l.	<i>katthaci Marammapotthake</i>
B ^e cy	commentary
B ^e v.l.	note <i>katthaci</i> ; not in list of sigla

C^e Buddhajayanī Tripiṭaka granthamālā 16: Sutrānta piṭakayehi dasavuni granthaya: Saṃyutta nikāya (caturtha bhāgaya) Saḷāyatana vargaya, 2524/1981 / Buddha Jayanti Tripitaka Series-Volume XVI: the Tenth Book in the Suttanta Pitaka: Saṃyuttanikāya: Part IV: Saḷāyatanaavagga, 2524/1981 / Suttantapiṭake Saṃyuttanikāyo: catuttho bhāgo: Saḷāyatanaavaggo: Sutrānta piṭakayehi Saṃyuttanikāya: caturtha bhāgaya: Śaḍāyatana vargaya

C ^e C1	<i>Pulmaḍulla Mahāvihārayehi puskola pota</i> [palm-leaf book at Pulmaḍulla Great Monastery]
C ^e C2	<i>Gālla Paramānanda vihārayehi puskola pota</i> [palm-leaf book at Gālla Paramānanda Monastery]
C ^e C3	not explained in list of sigla
C ^e Cp	<i>Siṃhalākṣara-mudrita Saṃyuttanikāya</i> [Sinhalese-script printed; no publication details given]
C ^e Cp i	not explained in list of sigla
C ^e Cp ii	not explained in list of sigla
C ^e Cp II	not explained in list of sigla
C ^e Cp2	not explained in list of sigla
C ^e c	siglum <i>sī</i> , not explained in list of sigla
C ^e S	<i>Tāyyakṣara-mudrita Saṃyuttanikāya</i> [Thai-script printed]
C ^e Sc	commentary
C ^e B	Burumarāṭa Chatthasaṅgītisāyita Saṃyuttanikāya [recited at the 6 th Council in Burma]; as this would be expected to be the same as B ^e , I have noted only where it differs
C ^e b	siglum <i>ma</i> ; not explained in list of sigla
C ^e saha	siglum <i>saha</i> (or <i>sabha</i> : these characters are even harder to distinguish in footnote type); not explained in list of sigla
C ^e s	siglum <i>sayyā</i> ; not explained in list of sigla
C ^e cy	note <i>aṭṭhakathā</i> ; not in list of sigla
C ^e mss	siglum <i>li</i> ; not in list of sigla
C ^e v.l.	note <i>katthaci</i> ; not in list of sigla

E^c PTS edition, 2001 printing (first published 1893)

S^e Syāmaratthassa Tepiṭakam: Suttantapiṭake Saṃyuttanikāyassa Saḷāyatanaavaggo, 2470 [i. e. 1927/8; NB: The copy I used, owing to a binding

error, was missing part of the text; I have filled in this gap from the BUDSIR electronic file; it is not clear from their website which particular Thai edition this was transcribed from; I have identified the start and finish of the affected material in footnotes]; list of sigla not found:

S ^{e v.l.}	footnotes reading ... <i>ti pi pāṭho</i> or ... <i>ti vā pāṭho</i>
S ^{e b}	footnotes with siglum <i>ba</i> .
S ^{e c}	footnotes with siglum <i>sī</i> .

I should mention here that the poor quality of printing of C^e combines with the minute differences between certain characters in Sinhalese script (i/ī, u/ū, kh/b, c/v, ch/j, t/n, bh/h; also conjunct/separate consonants, e. g. up(a)pajjati) to make many of its readings uncertain. I have often given the benefit of the doubt to the expected reading without mentioning it.

As mentioned on p. 1, n. “ell”, Feer seems to use small circles (° °) to indicate that his mss write out the text in full, without any sort of *peyyāla*. I have therefore deemed Ee to be written out in full in such cases and add footnotes where other editions abridge.

I have put my notes in a separate sequence on each page, marked by letters, below Feer’s notes, marked by numbers. I have left Feer’s notes almost unaltered.

This is a revised edition, not a new edition: I am not qualified to decide the “correct” reading. The text is basically Feer’s, though I have corrected some obvious errors, giving the actual E^e reading in my notes. Other obvious errors are left, and nothing should be read into the distinction.

The starting point for this text was an electronic file used to prepare the index. It therefore, as far as possible, avoids splitting words between lines. This feature has not been changed, resulting in great variation in lengths of lines, including some completely blank. However, I have checked this text against my copy of the printing listed above (which is probably not identical to the original printing), and the readings here follow that printing, not the electronic file.

Apart from the obvious, I have tried to give a full collation of certain things. In particular, repetition abridgments. Feer adopted a system of using different scribal abbreviations such as *pe* and *gha* to give a partial indication of differences in writing out repetitions between his manuscripts. Following the precedent of the corrected editions of other volumes of S, these now all read *pe*. Instead, however, I have collated such variations in my notes. (This is not the practice in B^e C^e S^e, which usually make no mention of such variants in their notes.) I have also collated variant grammatical forms, such as *cakkhu(m)*, and differences in verse division.

Certain other matters are partially collated. For example, variant spellings are mentioned sporadically, particularly at first occurrence, where there is a note anyway, or when B^e C^e S^e agree against E^e. Similarly, I have given sporadic notes of variant sandhi, punctuation and word division. For such matters I content myself with trying to give the reader a rough picture of the sorts of variants found, without full details.

One thing that is not collated at all (except for a few notes by Feer, which I have left) is the treatment of nasals. Dr Pruitt and I have reduced the amount of inconsistency in E^e, resulting in a style involving more assimilation than is found in B^e C^e S^e. These changes are not noted. I will mention here that the titles of the book and its subdivisions always use the form *samyutta*, though in other contexts forms such as *saññojana* and *visaññutta* are also found.

Unless a different intention is clear,

- Where a footnote indicator is attached to the right of a word, it refers to that word.
- Where it is attached to the left, it refers to that word and the preceding word.
- Where it is attached to a section/paragraph number, it refers to the whole section/paragraph.
- Where it is unattached, it refers to the whole line.

(A “word”, for these purposes, is anything that appears typographically as such, regardless of grammatical analysis.) More complicated cases are dealt with by using dashes to indicate start and finish of text referred to. I have tried to apply this system to Feer’s notes too, though his references are not always clear.

Present-day typographical and orthographical conventions have been applied. Feer reproduced the manuscript punctuation using double vertical lines. The corrected editions of other volumes of S replace this with punctuation consisting almost entirely of full stops. For simplicity I have used only full stops. The punctuation is somewhat arbitrary and probably inconsistent. Similarly, capital letters are used only for proper names. Of course, what constitutes a proper name is not a straightforward question. There is no such thing as capital letters in the scripts used in B^c C^c S^c. However, C^c uses bold face for proper names, and I include a few notes on this.

Dr Pruitt is responsible for the final formatting. In case funding becomes available for further volumes, the Pali Text Society would be interested in hearing feedback on how this volume has been done. Please email pts@palitext.com. The Society would also, of course, be interested to hear from anyone willing to provide such funding.

Peter Jackson

^aSamyutta-Nikāya^b

DIVISION IV. Saḷāyatanavaggo^c

namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

BOOK I. Saḷāyatanasamyuttam^e (XXXV)

5

SECTION I. Mūlapaññāsa^f

CHAPTER I. Aniccavaggo^g pathamo^h

I. (I) Aniccaṃ i; ajjhattaṃⁱ

1. evam me sutam. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sāvathiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme.

10

2. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi bhikkhave^j ti.

bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosam.

3. Bhagavā etad avoca. cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ. yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā.

15

yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam.

4. sotam aniccaṃ. yad aniccaṃ ... pe^k ...

5. ghānam aniccaṃ. yad aniccaṃ ... pe^k ...

20

6. jivhā aniccā.^l yad aniccaṃ^o ¹ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam.

7–8. kāyo anicco. ...^mmano anicco. yad aniccaṃ taṃ

dukkhaṃ. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ

n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam.

25

^lB aniccaṃ.

^aC^e inserts heading line Suttanta-Piṭake; S^e inserts same heading, but on same line as following heading ^bC^e -yo; S^e -yassa; both follow with catuttho bhāgo as next line ^cB^e -vaggasamyuttapāli; C^e omits this heading ^dC^e places this line after the heading Aniccavaggo below ^eB^e -ta; similarly, it uses stem forms for samyutta titles throughout; S^e omits this heading; C^e has Vedanāsamyuttam in table of contents, but the actual heading in the text is as E^e ^fB^e C^e S^e all omit this heading ^gB^e -vagga; similarly, it uses stem forms for vagga titles throughout ^hB^e C^e omit this word; similarly, they omit vagga numbers throughout in headings (but include them in colophons); B^e C^e S^e spell pathama throughout ⁱB^e C^e Ajjhattāniccasutta(m); B^e uses stem forms for sutta titles throughout; S^e omits sutta titles throughout ^jB^e C^e S^e -vo ^kC^e in full ^lThe ^o indicates peyyāla. ^mB^e S^e as 4, 5; C^e in full. Feer seems to use these small circles to indicate that his mss write out the text in full, without any sort of peyyāla. I have therefore deemed E^e to be written out in full in such cases and add footnotes where other editions abridge.

9. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
pi nibbindati sotasmim pi° ghānasmim pi°
jivhāya pi° kāyasmim pi° manasmim pi nibbindati.
nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmim
5 vimutt' amhī ti^{1a} ñāṇaṃ hoti. khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti
pajānātī ti. ^b

2. (2) Dukkhaṃ 1; ajjhattaṃ ^c

10 ^d3. cakkhum bhikkhave dukkhaṃ. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad
anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na
m' eso attā ti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
daṭṭhabbaṃ.

4-7. sotam dukkhaṃ. ...^{ef} ghānaṃ dukkhaṃ. ...^f jivhā
dukkhā. ^g ...^f kāyo dukkho. ...^f

15 8. mano dukkho. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā
taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti. evam
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

9. evam passaṃ ... pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.

3. (3) Anattā 1; ajjhattaṃ ^h

20 3. cakkhum bhikkhave anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam
mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

4-7. sotam anattā. ...^{ef} ghānaṃ anattā. ...^f jivhā anattā.
...^f kāyo anattā. ...^f

25 8. mano anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham
asmi na m' eso attā ti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
daṭṭhabbaṃ.

9. evam passaṃ ... pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.

4. (4) Aniccaṃ 2; bāhiraṃ ⁱ

30 ^d3. ^{2j}rūpā bhikkhave aniccā-^{2j} yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ.
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama

¹C^{1,3}: vimuttam iti ... *always* ²⁻²C^{1,3}: rūpaṃ ... aniccaṃ

^aB^e C^e S^e as n. 1; S^e v. 1. vimutt' amhi ^bB^e S^e insert colophon paṭhamam, and
similarly throughout, except as noted, numbered within each vagga ^cB^e C^e
Ajjhattadukkhā-; -sutta(m) is to be understood at the end of all sutta titles in
these editions ^dC^e inserts Sāvattiyam ^eB^e inserts pa (= pe), S^e pe ^fC^e
inserts pe ^gE^e -am ^hB^e C^e Ajjhattānatta- ⁱB^e C^e Bāhiraṇicca- ^jJ^e C^e as n. 2

n' eso 'ham^a asmi na m' eso attā ti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

4–7. saddā ...^b gandhā ...^b rasā ...^b phoṭṭhabbā ...^b

5 8. dhammā aniccā. yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etaṃ mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

9. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpesu pi nibbindati saddesu pi^o gandhesu pi^o rasesu pi^o phoṭṭhabbesu pi^o dhammesu pi nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' amhī ti ñāṇaṃ hoti. khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.

5. (5) Dukkhaṃ 2; bāhiraṃ^c

15 ^d3. rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā.¹ yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etaṃ mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

4–7. saddā ...^b gandhā ...^b rasā ...^b phoṭṭhabbā ...^b

20 8. dhammā dukkhā. yad^e dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etaṃ mama n' eso 'ham asmi^f na m' eso attā ti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

9. evam passaṃ ... pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.

6. (6) Anattā 2; bāhiraṃ^g

25 ^d3. rūpā² bhikkhave anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etaṃ mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti. evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.^h

4–7. saddā ... gandhā ... rasā ... phoṭṭhabbā ...

30 8. dhammā anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etaṃ mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

9. evam passaṃ ... pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātiⁱ ti.

¹C^{1,3}. rūpaṃ ... dukkhaṃ ²C^{1,3}. rūpaṃ

^aS^e 'h', ^bC^e inserts pe ^cB^e C^e Bāhiradukkha- ^dC^e inserts Sāvattiyāṃ ^eB^e C^e S^e yaṃ ^fS^e asma, corrected at front to asmi ^gB^e C^e Bāhirānatta- ^hB^e inserts pa ⁱE^e -tā

7. (7) Aniccaṃ 3; ajjhattaṃ ^a

^b3. cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ. ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ pi ^c cakkhusmim anapekho ^d hoti.

5 anāgatañ cakkhuṃ nābhinandati. paccuppannassa cakkhussa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

4-5. sotam aniccaṃ ... ^e ghānam aniccaṃ ... ^e

6. jivhā aniccā atītānāgatā. ko pana vādo paccuppannāya. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītāya jivhāya anapekho hoti. anāgatañ jivhaṃ nābhinandati. paccuppannāya jivhāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

7. kāyo anicco ... pe ...

8. mano anicco atītānāgato. ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ manasmim anapekho hoti. anāgatam manañ nābhinandati. paccuppannassa manassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotī ti.

8. (8) Dukkhaṃ 3; ajjhattaṃ ^f

20 ^b3-7. cakkhum bhikkhave dukkham atītānāgataṃ. ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiñ cakkhusmim anapekho hoti. anāgatañ cakkhuṃ nābhinandati. paccuppannassa cakkhussa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti

25 ... pe ^g ...

8. mano dukkho atītānāgato. ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ manasmim ^h anapekho hoti. anāgatam manañ ⁱ nābhinandati. paccuppannassa manassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotī ti

9. (9) Anattā 3; ajjhattaṃ ^j

^b3. cakkhum bhikkhave anattā atītānāgataṃ. ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā

¹Missing in B¹⁻². ²More complete in B¹⁻²

^aB^e Ajjhattāniccātītānāgata-; C^e Dutiyajjhattānicca- ^bC^e inserts Sāvattiyam ^cB^e C^e S^e as n. 1; C^e C^{1,2,p} as E^e ^dB^e S^e C^e S^e -ekko, and elsewhere ^eC^e inserts pe ^fB^e Ajjhattadukkhātītānāgata-; C^e Dutiyajjhattadukka- ^gB^e writes out as much as C^e did in the preceding sutta; S^e goes straight from pe to jivhā, then continues as B^e ^hE^e cakkhusmim ⁱE^e cakkhuṃ ^jB^e Ajjhattānattātītānāgata-; C^e Dutiyajjhattānatta-

ariyasāvako atītasmiñ cakkhusmim anapekho hoti. anāgatañ
cakkhuṃ nābhinandati. paccuppanassa cakkhussa
nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.¹ ... pe^a ...

5 ... pe^{2b} ... paṭipanno hoti. kāyo^{3c} anattā ...^d

8. mano anattā atītānagato. ko pana vādo paccuppanassa.
evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako
atītasmiṃ manasmim anapekho hoti. anāgatam manañ
nābhinandati. paccuppanassa manassa nibbidāya virāgāya
10 nirodhāya paṭipanno hotī ti.

10. (10) Aniccaṃ 4. bāhiraṃ^e

^f3. rūpā bhikkhave aniccā atītānāgatā. ko pana vādo
paccuppanānaṃ. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā
ariyasāvako atītesu rūpesu anapekho hoti. anāgate rūpe⁴
15 nābhinandati. paccuppanānaṃ rūpānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya
nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

4-7. saddā ...^g gandhā ...^g rasā ...^g phoṭṭhabbā ...^g

8. dhammā aniccā atītānāgatā. ko pana vādo paccuppanānaṃ.
evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako
20 atītesu dhammesu anapekho hoti. anāgate dhamme⁵
nābhinandati. paccuppanānaṃ dhammānaṃ nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotī ti.

11. (11) Dukkhaṃ 4. bāhiraṃ^h

^f3. rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā atītānāgatā. ko pana vādo
paccuppanānaṃ. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā
25 ariyasāvako atītesu rūpesu anapekho hoti. anāgate rūpe
nābhinandati. paccuppanānaṃⁱ rūpānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya
nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.^{6j}

¹C^{1,3} hotī ti ²Complete in B¹⁻². ³These words in B² only ⁴So C^{1,3}, B²; B¹
anāgatesu rūpesu; both here and further on ⁵B¹ (only) anāgatesu dhammesu
here and further on ⁶B¹ hotī ti; the remainder is to be found in C^{1,3} only

^aB^c writes out as much as it did in the preceding sutta; C^c writes out as much as
Ee does for jivhā, as far as pe ^bB^c S^c in full ^cC^c omits this phrase ^dB^c S^c
insert pe ^eB^c Bāhirāniccātītānāgata-; C^c Dutiyabāhirānicca- ^fC^c inserts
Sāvathiyam ^gC^c inserts pe ^hB^c Bāhiradukkhātītānāgata-; C^c Dutiyabāhira-
dukkha- ⁱC^c -upan- ^jB^c inserts pa in place of the rest of the sutta; S^c ends the
sutta here

4-7. saddā ...^a gandhā ...^a rasā ...^a phoṭṭhabbā ...^a

8. dhammā dukkhā¹ atītānāgatā. ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ.
evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako
atītesu dhammesu anapekko hoti. anāgate dhamme
5 nābhinandati. ^b paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotī ti.

12. (12) Anattā 4; bāhiraṃ^c

^d3. rūpā^e bhikkhave anattā atītānāgatā. ko pana vādo
paccuppannānaṃ. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā
10 ariyasāvako atītesu rūpesu anapekko hoti. anāgate rūpe
nābhinandati. paccuppannānaṃ^f rūpānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya
nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

4-7. saddā ...^a gandhā ...^a rasā ...^a phoṭṭhabbā ...^a

8. dhammā anattā atītānāgatā. ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ.
15 evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako
atītesu dhammesu anapekko hoti. anāgate dhamme nābhinandati.
paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya
nirodhāya paṭipanno hotī ti.

Aniccavaggo pathamo²

20

tass' uddānaṃ

Aniccaṃ Dukkham Anattā ca

tayo ajjhatabāhirā

^gYad aniccena tayo vuttā

te te ajjhatabāhirā ti^h

25

CHAPTER II. Yamakavaggo dutiyo

13. (1) Sambodhena i¹

1. Sāvatti. ^{3j}

2. pubbe me bhikkhave sambodhā^k 4anabhisambuddhassa

¹C¹. nu kho *instead of* dukkhā ²pathamo *and the sequel are missing in* C^{1,3}.

³In C^{1,3}. *only* ⁴B¹. sambodhānabhi-; B². sambodhāya anabhi-; *ya being added underneath*

^aC^e *inserts* pe ^bE^e n' abhi- ^cB^e Bāhirānattātītānāgata-; C^e Dutiyabāhirānatta-
^dC^e *inserts* Sāvattiyam ^eE^e rūpā ^fC^e -upan- ^gS^e *inserts* pe ^hC^e *omits* ti ⁱB^e
Paṭhamapubbesambodha-; C^e Sambodha- ^jB^e *inserts* -nidānaṃ; C^e *inserts*
-yam; S^e *omits* ^kS^e *inserts* -ya, *and similarly elsewhere*

bodhisattass' eva sato etad ahosi. ko nu kho cakkhussa
assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ. ko sotassa ... pe ... ko
ghānassa ...^a ko jivhāya ...^a ko kāyassa ...^a ko manassa assādo
ko ādīnavo^b kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ti.

5 3-5. tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahosi. yaṃ kho
cakkhum paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam ayam
cakkhussa assādo. yañ cakkhum aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ
vipariṇāmadhammam^c ayañ cakkhussa ādīnavo. yo
cakkhusmiñ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idam
10 cakkhussa nissaraṇaṃ.^d ... pe ...

6-7. yaṃ jivham paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam
ayam jivhāya assādo. yaṃ^e jivhā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā
ayam jivhāya ādīnavo. yo jivhāya chandarāgavinayo^f
chandarāgapahānam idañ jivhāya nissaraṇaṃ.^g
15 ... pe ...

8. yam manam^l paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam
ayam manassa assādo. yam^h mano anicco dukkho vipariṇāmadhammo
ayam manassa ādīnavo. yo manasmiñ
chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idam manassa
20 nissaraṇaṃ.

9. yāva kīvañcāham² bhikkhave imesañ channam ajjhattikānam
āyatanānam evam assādañ ca assādato ādīnavañ
ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ
nābbhaññāsīm³ n' eva tāvāham bhikkhave sadevake loke
25 samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho
ti⁴ⁱ paccaññāsīm.

10. yato ca kho 'ham bhikkhave imesañ channam ajjhattikānam
āyatanānam evam assādañ ca^l assādato ādīnavañ ca
30 ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato^k yathābhūtam abbaññāsīm
athāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā^l pajāya sadevamanussāya
anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho ti paccaññāsīm.

¹C¹. manasaṃ ²B¹⁻². kivaño; C³. jīvaño ³B nabbha- always ⁴ti is missing in C^{1,3}

^aC^e has pe ^bE^e -din- ^cE^e -inā- ^dB^e C^e insert yaṃ sotam ... pe ... yaṃ ghānaṃ
^eB^e C S K B v.l. C^e S^e yā ^fE^e -rag- ^gB^e C^e insert yaṃ kāyaṃ ^hB^e C S K B v.l. C^e
S^e yo ⁱC^e C^p omits; B^e has a note reading sabbatthā pi evam eva itisaddena saha
dissati ^jE^e omits ^kE^e -ana- ^lE^e -ani-

11. ñāṇaṇ ca pana me dassanam udapādi. akuppā me cetovimutti^{1a} ayam antimā jati n' atthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

5

14. (2) Sambodhena 2^b

^c2. pubbe me bhikkhave sambodhā² anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad ahosi. ko nu kho rūpānam
10 assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ. ko saddānaṃ ... pe ...
ko gandhānaṃ ...^{de} ko rasānaṃ ...^e ko poṭṭhabbānaṃ^f ...^e
ko dhammānaṃ assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ti.

3. tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahosi. yaṃ kho rūpe³ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam ayam
15 rūpānam assādo. yaṃ^g rūpā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā
ayam rūpānaṃ^h ādīnavo. yo rūpesu chandarāgavinayo
chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

4-7. yaṃ sadde ...ⁱ gandhe ...ⁱ rase ...ⁱ phoṭṭhabbe ...ⁱ
20 8. ^jdhamme^k paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam ayam
^lassādo. yaṃ^g dhammā^h aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā
ayam dhammānaṃ ādīnavo. yo dhammesu chandarāgavinayo
chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ dhammānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.^m

25 9-10. yāva kīvañcāham⁴ bhikkhave imesaṇ channaṃ
bāhirānaṃ āyatanānaṃ evam assādaṇ ca assādato ādīnavaṇ
ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ
nābbhaññāsiṃ ... pe⁵ⁿ ... abbhāññāsiṃ.

11. ñāṇaṇ ca pana me dassanam udapādi. akuppā me
30 cetovimutti⁶⁰ ayam antimā jāti n' atthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

15. (3) Assādena 1^p

^c2. cakkhussāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim.
yo cakkhussa assādo tad ajjhagamaṃ. yāvatā cakkhussa
assādo paññāya me so^{7q} sudiṭṭho. cakkhussāham

35

¹C¹. B². omit ceto ²B². adds ya as before ³C^{1,3}. rūpaṃ ⁴As in the preceding text ⁵complete in B¹⁻². till paccaññāsiṃ ⁶B². omits ceto ⁷C^{1,3}. eso almost always; B². always

^aB^e S^e as n. 1; B^e C^B v. l. S^e b as E^e; B^e adds evam upari pi in its note ^bB^e Dutiyapubbesambodha-; C^e Dutiyasambodha- ^cC^e inserts Sāvattiyam ^dS^e adds pe ^eC^e has pe ^fE^e has p- and ph- with comparable frequency; B^e C^e S^e ph- throughout ^gC^e ye ^hE^e dhammānaṃ ⁱC^e inserts ... pe ... yaṃ ^jB^e S^e insert yaṃ ^kS^e dhamame ^lB^e C^e S^e insert dhammānaṃ ^mB^e adds ti ⁿB^e S^e in full ^oB^e S^e as n. 6. ^pB^e Paṭhamaassādapariyesana-; C^e Assādapariyesana- ^qS^e as n. 7; B^e C^e as E^e

- bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanam acarim. yo cakkhussa
 ādīnavo tad ajjhagamam. yāvatā cakkhussa ādīnavo paññāya
 me so sudiṭṭho. cakkhussāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam
 acarim. yañ cakkhussa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam.
 5 yāvatā cakkhussa nissaraṇam paññāya me tam^{1a}
 sudiṭṭham.
 3–4. sotassāham bhikkhave ...^b ghānassāham bhikkhave ...^b
5. jivhāyāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim.
 10 yo jivhāya assādo tad ajjhagamam. yāvatā jivhāya assādo
 paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. jivhāyāham bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanam
 acarim. yo jivhāya ādīnavo tad ajjhagamam.
 yāvatā jivhāya ādīnavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. jivhāyāham
 bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim. yam
 15 jivhāya nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam. yāvatā jivhāya
 nissaraṇam paññāya me tam^{2c} sudiṭṭham.
 6. kāyassa^d ... pe ...
 7. manassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim.
 yo manassa assādo tad ajjhagamam. yāvatā manassa
 20 assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. manassāham bhikkhave
 ādīnavapariyesanam acarim. yo manassa ādīnavo tad
 ajjhagamam. yāvatā manassa ādīnavo paññāya me so
 sudiṭṭho. manassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam
 acarim. yam manassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam.
 25 yāvatā manassa nissaraṇam paññāya me tam sudiṭṭham.
 8–9. yāva kīvañcāham bhikkhave imesañ channam
 ajjhattikānam āyatanānam assādañ ca assādato ādīnavañ
 ca ādīnavato^c nissaraṇaṇ ca nissaraṇato yathābūtam nābbhaññāsīm
 ... pe ... abbhaññāsīm.^f
 30 10. ñāṇaṇ ca pana me dassanam udapādi. akuppā me
 cetovimutti ayam antimā jāti n' atthi dāni punabbhavo ti
16. (4) Assādena 2^g
^h2. rūpānāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim. yo
 rūpānam assādo tad ajjhagamam. yāvatā rūpānam assādo
 35 paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. rūpānāham bhikkhave

¹B². etam *always* ²C^{1,3}. etam *here only*

^aS^e as n. 1; B^e C^e as E^e ^bC^e inserts pe ^cS^e as n. 2; B^e C^e as E^e ^dB^e S^e omit; C^e
 -assāham bhikkhave ^eE^e ādīnavato ^fB^e paccañ-; C^e inserts pe ^gB^e C^e
 Dutiyaassādapariyesana- ^hC^e inserts Sāvattiyam

ādīnavapariyesanam acarim. yo rūpānam ādīnavo tad
 ajjhagamaṃ. yāvata rūpānam ādīnavo paññāya me so
 sudiṭṭho. rūpānāham^a bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam
 acarim. yaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ tad ajjhagamaṃ.
 5 yāvata rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ.

3-6. ... pe^b ...

7. dhammānāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim.
 yo dhammānam assādo tad ajjhagamaṃ. yāvata dhammānam
 10 assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. dhammānāham
 bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanam acarim. yo dhammānam
 ādīnavo tad ajjhagamaṃ. yāvata dhammānam ādīnavo
 paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. dhammānāham bhikkhave
 nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim. yaṃ dhammānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ
 15 tad ajjhagamaṃ. yāvata dhammānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ
 paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ.

8-9. yāva kīvañcāham bhikkhave imesaṃ channam
 bāhirānam^c āyatanānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādīnavaṃ ca
 ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato^d yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsim
 20 ... pe ... abbhaññāsim.^e

10. ñāṇaṃ ca pana me dassanam udapādi. akuppā me
 cetovimutti ayam antimā jāti n' atthi dāni punabbhavo ti.

17. (5) No cetena i.^f

^g2. no ce 'dam bhikkhave cakkhussa assādo abhaviṣṣa na-
 25 y-idaṃ sattā cakkhusmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho
 bhikkhave atthi cakkhussa assādo tasmā sattā cakkhusmiṃ
 sārājanti.

3. no ce 'dam bhikkhave cakkhussa ādīnavo abhaviṣṣa
 na-y-idaṃ sattā cakkhusmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho
 30 bhikkhave atthi cakkhussa ādīnavo tasmā sattā cakkhusmiṃ
 nibbindanti

4. no ce 'dam bhikkhave cakkhussa nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa
 na-y-idaṃ sattā cakkhusmā nissareyyuṃ. yasmā
 ca kho^h bhikkhave atthi cakkhussa nissaraṇaṃ tasmā sattā
 35 cakkhusmā nissaranti.

5-7. no ce 'dam bhikkhave sotassa assādoⁱ abhaviṣṣa ...

^aE^e rup- ^bB^e S^e saddānāham bhikkhave followed by the other 3. in the same
 style; C^e same but adding pe after each ^cE^e -hīr- ^dE^e -rāñ- ^eB^e paccañ-; C^e
 inserts pe ^fB^e Paṭhamanoceassāda-; C^e Noceassāda- ^gC^e inserts Sāvattiyam
^hS^e omits ⁱC^e has pe

- 8–10. no ce 'dam bhikkhave ghānassa ādīnavo^a b^babhavissa ...
 11. no ce 'dam bhikkhave jivhāya assādo abhavissa
 na-y-idaṃ sattā jivhāya sārājjeyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho
 bhikkhave atthi jivhāya assādo tasmā sattā jivhāya sārājanti.
 5
12. no ce 'dam bhikkhave jivhāya ādīnavo abhavissa na-
 y-idaṃ sattā jivhāya nibbindeyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho
 bhikkhave atthi jivhāya ādīnavo^c tasmā sattā jivhāya nibbindanti.
 10
13. no ce 'dam bhikkhave jivhāya nissaraṇam abhavissa
 na-y-idaṃ sattā jivhāya nissareyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho
 bhikkhave atthi jivhāya nissaraṇam tasmā sattā jivhāya
 nissaranti.
 14–16. no ce 'dam bhikkhave kāyassa assādo^d abhavissa ...
 15 17. no ce 'dam bhikkhave manassa assādo abhavissa na-
 y-idaṃ sattā manasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho
 bhikkhave atthi manassa assādo^e tasmā sattā manasmiṃ
 sārājanti.
 18. no ce 'dam bhikkhave manassa ādīnavo abhavissa na-
 y-idaṃ sattā manasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho
 20 bhikkhave atthi manassa ādīnavo tasmā sattā manasmiṃ
 nibbindanti.
 19. no ce 'dam bhikkhave manassa nissaraṇam abhavissa
 na-y-idaṃ sattā manasmā nissareyyuṃ. yasmā ca
 25 kho bhikkhave atthi manassa nissaraṇam tasmā sattā manasmā
 nissaranti.
 20. yāva kīvañca bhikkhave sattā imesaṃ channam
 ajjhattikānam āyatanānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādīnavaṃ ca
 ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsum^{1f}
 30 n' eva tāva bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā^g
 sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
 nissatā viṣaṃyuttā vippamuttā². vimariyādikatena^{3h}
 cetasaṃ vihariṃsu.
 21. yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesaṃ channam
 35 ajjhattikānam āyatanānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādīnavaṃ ca
 ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ¹ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abhaññāsum

¹B^I. -bhaññāmsu ²In B^{I,2}. only ³B^I. vipari- always

^aB^e S^e assādo ^bC^e has pe ^cS^e nissaraṇam ^dC^e has pe ^eC^e āssado ^fB^e as n. I.
^gE^e omits ^hB^e C^e -dik-; B^e C^e C^e P^e as E^e; B^e S^e K^e B^e v. I. C^e S^e S^e as n. I. ⁱE^e niss-

atha kho^{1a} bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā
sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
nissatā viṣaṃyuttā^b vimariyādikatena cetasā viharantī
ti.

5

18. (6) No cetena 2. ^c

^d2. no ce 'dam bhikkhave rūpānam assādo abhaviṣsa
na-y-idaṃ sattā rūpesu sārājjeyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho bhikkhave
atthi rūpānam assādo tasmā sattā rūpesu sārājanti.

10

3. no ce 'dam bhikkhave rūpānam ādīnavo abhaviṣsa
na-y-idaṃ sattā rūpesu nibbindeyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho
bhikkhave atthi rūpānam ādīnavo tasmā sattā rūpesu nibbindanti.

15

4. no ce 'dam bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nissaraṇam abhaviṣsa
na-y-idaṃ sattā rūpehi nissareyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho bhikkhave
atthi rūpānaṃ^e nissaraṇam tasmā sattā rūpehi nissaranti.

20

5-7. no ce 'dam bhikkhave saddānaṃ ...^f8-10. gandhānaṃ ...^f11-13. rasānaṃ ...^f14-16. phoṭṭhabbānaṃ ...^f

17. dhammānam assādo abhaviṣsa na-y-idaṃ sattā dhammesu
sārājjeyyuṃ. yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi
dhammānam assādo tasmā sattā dhammesu sārājanti.

25

18. no ce 'dam bhikkhave dhammānam ādīnavo abhaviṣsa
na-y-idaṃ sattā dhammesu nibbindeyyuṃ. yasmā
ca kho bhikkhave atthi dhammānam ādīnavo tasmā sattā^g
dhammesu nibbindanti.

30

19. no ce 'dam bhikkhave dhammānaṃ nissaraṇam abhaviṣsa
na-y-idaṃ sattā dhammehi nissareyyuṃ. yasmā
ca kho bhikkhave atthi dhammānaṃ nissaraṇam tasmā
sattā dhammehi nissaranti.^h

35

20. yāva kīvañca bhikkhave sattā imesaṃ channam
bāhirānam āyatanānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādīnavaṃ ca
ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññaṃsu

¹Missing in B¹⁻²

^aB^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^bB^e C^e S^e insert vippamuttā ^cB^e C^e Dutiyanoceassāda- ^dC^e
inserts Sāvattthiyaṃ ^eE^e-ānaṃ ^fC^e inserts pe ^gS^e omits ^hC^e-antī

n' eva tāva¹ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā
samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā^a pajāya
sadevamanussāya nissaṭā visamyuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena
cetasā viharimṣu.

5 21. yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesaṅ channam bāhirānam
āyatanānam assādaṅ ca assādato ādīnavaṅ ca ādīnavato
... pe^b ... yathabhūtam abbhāñṇaṃsu atha kho bhikkhave
sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā
pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭā visamyuttā
10 vippamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viharantī ti.

19. (7) Abhinandena 1^c

^d2. yo bhikkhave cakkhum abhinandati dukkhaṃ so
abhinandati. yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā
ti vadāmi. ^e ... pe ... yo jivham abhinandati dukkhaṃ
15 so abhinandati. yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so
dukkhasmā ti vadāmi. ^{2f} yo manam abhinandati dukkhaṃ
so abhinandati. yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto
so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi.

3. yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhum nābhinandati dukkhaṃ
20 so nābhinandati. yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati parimutto so
dukkhasmā ti vadāmi. ^g yo jivhaṃ nābhinandati dukkhaṃ
so nābhinandati. yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati parimutto
so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi. ^h yo manaṃ nābhinandati
dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati. yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati
25 parimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmiⁱ ti.

20. (8) Abhinandena 2^j

^d2. yo bhikkhave rūpe abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati.
yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti
vadāmi. ^k
30 yo sadde ... ^{lm} gandhe ... ^m rase ... ^m phoṭṭhabbe ... ^m dhamme abhi-
nandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. yo dukkham abhinandati
aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi.

¹tāvāhaṃ (haṃ being added underneath) ²B¹⁻². add pe

^aE^e -brah- ^bB^e C^e in full ^cB^e Paṭhamābhinanda-; C^e Abhinanda- ^dC^e inserts
Sāvathiyam ^eE^e -mī; B^e inserts yo sotam ... pa ... yo ghānam; C^e in full ^fB^e
inserts yo kāyam ... pa ...; C^e in full; S^e as n. 2. ^gB^e inserts yo sotam ... pa ...
yo ghānam ... pa ...; C^e in full; S^e inserts pe ^hB^e inserts yo kāyam ... pa ...; C^e
in full ⁱB^e -mi ^jB^e Dutiyābhinanda-; C^e Dutiyābhinanda- ^kS^e inserts pe ^lB^e
inserts pa ^mC^e inserts pe

3. yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpe nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so
nābhinandati. yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati parimutto so
dukkhasmā ti vadāmi. yo sadde ...^{ab} gandhe ...^b rase ...^b phoṭṭhabbe
...^b dhamme nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati.
5 yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmā ti
vadāmi^cti.

21. (9) Uppādena 1^d

^e2. yo bhikkhave cakkhussa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti
pātubhāvo dukkhass' eso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarāṇassa^f
10 pātubhāvo.

3-4. yo sotassa ... pe ... yo ghānassa ...^g

5-6. yo jivhāya ...^g yo kāyassa ...^g

7. yo manassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo
dukkhass' eso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti^h jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo.
15

8. yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo
atthagamo dukkhass' eso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo
jarāmarāṇassa atthagamo.

9-13. yo sotassa ...ⁱ yo manassa nirodho vūpasamo
20 atthagamo dukkhass' eso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarāṇassa
atthagamo ti.

22. (10) Uppādena 2^j

^e2. yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti
pātubhavo dukkhass' eso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarāṇassa
25 pātubhāvo.

3-4. yo saddānaṃ ...^{kg} yo gandhānaṃ ...^g

5-6. yo rasānaṃ ...^g yo poṭṭhabbānaṃ ...^g

7. yo dhammānaṃ uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo
^ldukkhass' eso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo
30 dukkhass' eso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarāṇassa pātubhāvo

8. yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo
atthagamo dukkhass' eso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarāṇassa
atthagamo.

9-12. yo saddānaṃ ...^{ab} yo gandhānaṃ ...^b yo rasānaṃ^m ...^b
35 yo poṭṭhabbānaṃ ...^b

^aB^e inserts pa ^bC^e inserts pe ^cB^e -mi ^dB^e Paṭhamadukkhuṃpāda-; C^e
Uppāda- ^eC^e inserts Sāvattiyānaṃ ^fE^e -marānaṃ ^gC^e inserts pe ^hE^e -ṭhiti jarā-
ⁱB^e S^e insert yo ghānassa ... yo jivhāya ... yo kāyassa ...; C^e in full as far as
ghānassa, then ... pe ... yo jivhāya ... pe ... yo kāyassa ... pe ... ^jB^e Dutiya-
dukkhuṃpāda-; C^e Dutyauppāda- ^kB^e inserts pa; S^e has pe followed
immediately by 7. ^lB^e C^e S^e omit this line ^mE^e -nāma

13. yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhass’
eso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarāṇassa atthagamo
ti

Yamakavaggo dutiyo

5

¹-tass’ uddānaṃ

Sambodhena duve vuttā Assādena apare^a dve^b
No cetena^c dve^b vuttā Abhinandena apare^a dve^b
Uppādena dve^d vuttā vago tena pavuccatī^e ti⁻¹

CHAPTER III. Sabbavaggo tatiyo

10

23. (1) Sabba

1. Sāvatti ... tatra ... -voca ... ^{2f}

2. sabbam vo bhikkhave desissāmi. ^g taṃ suṇātha ...

3. kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbam. cakkhuñ c’ eva rūpā³ca
sotañ^hca saddā⁴ca ghānañ ca gandhā⁵ca jivhā caⁱ

15

rasā ca kāyo ca phoṭṭhabbā ca mano ca dhammā ca
idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sabbam.

4. yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya aham etaṃ sabbam
paccakkhāya aññaṃ sabbam^j paññāpessāmī ti tassa^k vācāvattur^{6l}

20

ev’ assa puṭṭho ca na sampāpeyya^{7m} uttariñ ca
vighātam āpajjeyya. taṃ kissa hetu. yathā tam bhikkhave
avisayasmin ti.

24. (2) Pahānaⁿ

^o2. sabbappahānāya^{8p} vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desissāmi.
taṃ suṇātha ...

25

3. katamo ca bhikkhave sabbappahānāya dhammo.

4–6. cakkhum bhikkhave pahātabbāṃ rūpā pahātabbā
cakkhuvīññāṃ pahātabbāñ cakkhusamphasso pahātabbo.

¹⁻¹tass’ uddānaṃ and the sequel is to be found in B¹⁻². only ²In C^{1.3}. only
³C^{1.3}. rūpaṭṭhañ ca ⁴C^{1.3}. saddañ ca ⁵C^{1.3}. gandhañ ca ⁶B¹. -vatthukam; B².
vatthum ⁷B¹⁻². sampāpeyya ⁸B¹. sabbam pa- always; B². once at the end
^aC^e pare ^bB^e C^e duve ^cC^e ce tena ^dB^e C^e duve; S^e duva ^eE^e -tā ^fFor this
line, B^e has Sāvattinidānaṃ, C^e Sāvattiyam, S^e nothing ^gB^e -sess- (and
elsewhere); E^e dessi- ^hB^e note: sotañ c’ eva (?) evam itarayugalesu pi; the list
of sigla explains the question mark: “siyā nukho [sic] porānapāṭho” ti
takkitapāṭho ⁱE^e omits ^jS^e omits ^kC^e tassā ^lB^e -vatthukam; S^e writes vācā
vatthu devassa for this passage; B^e C^e as E^e; B^e S^e K^e C^e S^e vācāvattudevassa
^mB^e C^e S^e as n. 7. ⁿB^e C^e Pahāna- ^oC^e inserts Sāvattiyam ^pS^e B^e S^e K^e B^e v.l. Ce
S^e as n. 8.

yam p'¹ idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati²
vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā³ dukkhaṃ vā adukkamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi pahātabbaṃ. ... pe^a ...

7–8. jivhā pahātabbā rasā pahātabbā jivhāviññāṇaṃ^b
5 pahātabbaṅ jivhāsamphasso pahātabbo. yam p' idaṅ
jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi⁴ pahātabbaṃ.
... pe^c ...

9. mano pahātabbo dhammā pahātabbā manoviññāṇaṃ
10 pahātabbam manosamphasso pahātabbo. yam p' idam
manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi pahātabbaṃ.

10. ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbappahānāya dhammo ti.⁵

15

25. (3) Pahāna^d

^e2. sabbam abhiññā^f pariññā pahānāya vo^g bhikkhave
dhammaṃ desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha.^h

3. katamo ca bhikkhave sabbam abhiññā pariññā pahānāya
dhammo.

20

4–6. cakkhum bhikkhave abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ.
rūpā abhiññā pariññā pahātabbā.⁶ cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ^b
abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ. cakkhusamphasso abhiññā
pariññā pahātabbo. yam p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
25 vā tam pi abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ. ... pe ...

7–8. jivhā abhiññā pariññā pahātabbā. rasā abhiññā
pariññā pahātabbā. jivhāviññāṇaṃ abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ.
jivhāsamphasso abhiññā pariññā pahātabbo.
yam p' idaṅ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
30 sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi
abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ ... peⁱ ...

9. mano abhiññā pariññā pahātabbo. dhammā abhiññā

¹B². yam idam *always* ²C^{1,3}. uppajjanti *always* ³C¹. *inserts* tam ⁴Missing in
C^{1,3}. ⁵C^{1,3}. *omit* ti ⁶This phrase is missing in C³

^aS^c sotam pahātabbaṃ ... ghānaṃ pahātabbaṃ ^bS^c -ānaṃ ^cB^c S^c kāyo
pahātabbo ^dB^c Abhiññāpariññāpahāna-; C^c Dutiyapahāna- ^eC^c *inserts*
Sāvattihyaṃ ^fS^c *writes these as 1. word throughout* ^gC^c kho ^hE^c sun- ⁱB^c S^c
kāyo abhiññā pariññā pahātabbo

- pariññā pahātabbā. manoviññānam abhiññā pariññā pahātabbam.
 manosamphasso abhiññā pariññā pahātabbo.
 yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
 sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam
 5 pi abhiññā pariññā pahātabbam.
 10 10. ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbam abhiññā pariññā pahānāya
 dhammo ti.
26. (4) Parijānāna^a
- ^b2. sabbam bhikkhave anabhijānam aparijānam avirājayam
 10 appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.
 3. kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbam^{1c} anabhijānam aparijānam
 avirājayam appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.
 4–6. cakkhum bhikkhave anabhijānam aparijānam avirājayam
 appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. rūpe
 15 anabhijānam aparijānam avirājayam² appajaham abhabbo
 dukkhakkhayāya. cakkhuvīññānam ... pe^d ... cakkhusamphassaṃ
 ... pe ... yam p' idaṃ cakkhusamphassa-^e ... pe ... dukkhakkhayāya
 ... pe^f ...
 7–8. jivham^g anabhijānam aparijānam avirājayam
 20 appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. rase³ ... pe ... jivhāvīññānam
 ... pe ... jivhāsamphassaṃ ... pe ... yam p' idaṃ jivhā-
 samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
 vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi anabhijānam
 aparijānam avirājayam appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.
 25 kāyam^h ...
 9. manam anabhijānam aparijānam avirājayam appajaham
 abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. dhamme ...ⁱ manoviññānam ...ⁱ
 manosamphassaṃ ... pe ... yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā
 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
 30 vā tam pi anabhijānam aparijānam avirājayam
 appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.
 10. idaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbam anabhijānam aparijānam
 avirājayam appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.
 11. sabbañ ca kho bhikkhave abhijānam parijānam virājayam
 35 pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.

¹Missing in B¹⁻². ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³In C^{1,3} only

^aB^c Paṭhamaaparijānana-; C^e Aparijāna- ^bC^e inserts Sāvattiyam ^cB^c as n. 1.
^dB^c C^e write out the whole of cakkhu, followed by pe ^eS^c adds -paccayā ^fS^c
 omits ^gS^c -hā ^hB^c adds pa; C^e replaces with pe ⁱB^c C^e S^c add pe

12. kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbam abhijānam pari jānaṃ virājayam pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.

13–15. cakkhum bhikkhave abhijānam pari jānaṃ virājayam pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.¹ rūpe abhijānam^o
5 °bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. cakkhuviññānaṃ abhijānam^o
°bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. cakkhusamphassam abhijānam^o
°bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. yam p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi abhijānam pari jānaṃ virājayam
10 pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. ... pe ...

16–17. jivham^a abhijānam pari jānaṃ virājayam pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. rase ... pe ... jivhāviññānaṃ ...^b jivhā-samphassam ... pe ... yam p' idaṅ jivhāsamphassapaccayā
15 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi² abhijānam pari jānaṃ virājayam pajaham
bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. kāyaṃ ...^{3c}

18⁵ manam abhijānam pari jānaṃ virājayam pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. dhamme ...^b manoviññānaṃ ...^{b 4-} manosamphassam ... pe ... yam p' idam⁴⁻ manosamphassapaccayā
20 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi abhijānam pari jānaṃ virājayam pajaham
bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.

19. idaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbam abhijānam pari jānaṃ virājayam pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya ti.⁶

25 27. (5) Pari jānāna^d

°2. sabbam bhikkhave anabhijānam aparijānaṃ avirājayam appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.

3. kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbam anabhijānam aparijānaṃ avirājayam appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.

30 4–6. yañ ca kho^{7f} cakkhu^g ye⁸. ca rūpā yañ ca cakkhuviññānaṃ ye ca cakkhuviññānaviññātabbā dhammā ... pe^h ...

¹This phrase is repeated in C³. ²C³. inserts jānaṃ ³C^{1,3}. ... pe ... ⁴⁻⁴These words from manosamphassam are missing in C^{1,3}. ⁵This number 18. is repeated in C^{1,3}. ⁶C^{1,3}. dukkhakkhayā ti ⁷In C^{1,3}. only ⁸C^{1,3}. yo

^aS^c -hā ^bB^c C^c S^c add pe ^cB^c adds pa; C^c replaces with pe ^dB^c Dutiya-
apari jānana-; C^c Dutiyaapari jāna- ^eC^c inserts Sāvattiyam ^fC^c inserts
bhikkhave; B^c S^c replace with it ^gS^c -uṃ ^hC^c in full

- 7–8. yā ca jivhā ye ca rasā yañ ca jivhāviññāṇaṃ ye ca
jivhāviññāṇaviññāṭabbā dhammā ... pe^a ...
- 9^b yo ca kāyo ye ca poṭṭhabbā yañ ca kāyaviññāṇaṃ ye
ca kāyaviññāṇaviññāṭabbā dhammā
- 5 10. yo ca mano ye ca dhammā yañ ca manoviññāṇaṃ ye
ca manoviññāṇaviññāṭabbā dhammā
11. idaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbam anabhijānam aparijānam
avirājayam appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.
12. sabbañ ca^c kho^d bhikkhave abhijānam parijānaṃ
- 10 virājayam pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.
kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbam abhijānam parijānaṃ virājayam
pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.
- 13–15. yañ ca bhikkhave cakkhum^e ye ca rūpā yañ ca
cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ye ca cakkhuviññāṇaviññāṭabbā dhammā
- 15 ... pe ...
- 16–17. yā ca jivhā ye ca rasā yañ ca jivhāviññāṇaṃ ye ca
jivhāviññāṇaviññāṭabbā dhammā ... pe^f ...
18. yo ca mano ye ca dhammā yañ ca manoviññāṇaṃ ye
ca manoviññāṇaviññāṭabbā dhammā
- 20 19. idaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbam abhijānam parijānaṃ
virājayam pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya ti.
28. (6) Ādittaṃ^g
1. ^hekaṃ समयam Bhagavā Gayāyaṃ viharati Gayāsīse
saddhim bhikkhusahassena.
- 25 2. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi sabbam
bhikkhave ādittaṃ. kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbam² ādittaṃ.
- 3–5. cakkhum¹ bhikkhave ādittaṃ rūpā ādittā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ
ādittaṃ cakkhusamphasso āditto. yam p' idaṃ
- 30 cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi ādittaṃ.
kena ādittaṃ. ^{3j} rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittaṃ
jātiyā jarāya^k maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi
domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittā ti vadāmi. ... pe¹ ...
- 35 6–7. jivhā ādittā rasā ādittā jivhāviññāṇaṃ ādittaṃ

¹In C^{1,3} only ²Missing in B ³C^{1,3} insert (or repeat) ādittā here and further
on

^aB^e C^e omit ^bS^e omits this paragraph ^cB^e omits ^dS^e as n. 1. ^eB^e -u ^fB^e in
full ^gC^e Ādittāpariyāya- ^hS^e inserts evam me sutāṃ ⁱB^e -u; B^e C^e S^e K^e -uṃ
^jC^e as n. 3. ^kC^e omits -ya and combines here and later ^lC^e in full

- jivhāsamphasso āditto. yam p' idaṅ jivhāsamphassapaccayā
 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
 vā tam pi ādittaṃ. kena ādittaṃ. rāgagginā
 dosagginā mohagginā ādittaṅ jātiyā jarāya maraṇena
 5 sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi^a ādittan
 ti vadāmi. ... pe^b ...
8. mano āditto dhammā ādittā manoviññāṇam ādittam
 manosamphasso āditto. ^cyam p' idam^c manosamphassapaccayā
 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
 10 vā tam pi ādittaṃ. kena ādittaṃ.
 rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittaṅ jātiyā jarāya
 maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi^d
 ādittan ti vadāmi.
9. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
 15 pi nibbindati rūpesu pi nibbindati cakkhuviññāṇe^e
 pi nibbindati cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati. yam
 p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
 vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmim pi
 nibbindati. ... pe^f ... yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
 20 vedayitaṃ^o tasmim pi nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati
 virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' amhī ti^g
 ñāṇaṃ^h hoti. khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ
 karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.
10. idam avoca Bhagavā. attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato
 25 bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti.ⁱ
11. imasmiṅ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne
 tassa bhikkhusahassassa anupādāya āsavehi cittāni
 vimuccisū ti.
29. (7) Andhabhūtaṃ^j
- 30 1. ^{3k-}evam me sutam^{-3k} ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe
 viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe.
 2. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi. sabbam bhikkhave
 andhabhūtaṃ.^{4l}

¹ ... pe ... and more complete in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3}. vimuttam iti as usual ³In B¹⁻².
 only ⁴B¹⁻². addhabhūtaṃ always

^aE^e uyāyās- ^bC^e in full ^{c-c}C^e omits ^dE^e -yas- ^eE^e -āne ^fC^e follows with
 jivhā in full, then pe for kāya, then mano from the start; it also notes C^e C^p
 jivhāsamphassesu ^gB^e C^e S^e as n. 2. ^hE^e ñāṇaṃ ⁱB^e S^e omit ^jB^e as n. 4. ^{k-}
^kC^e omits ^lB^e as n. 4; B^e C^s K as E^e

- kiñ ca bhikkhave^a andhabhūtaṃ
 3–5. cakkhu^b bhikkhave andhabhūtaṃ rūpā andhabhūtā
 cakkhuviññāṇam andhabhūtañ cakkhusamphasso andhabhūto.
 yam p' idañ cakkhusamphassapaccayā upajjati
 5 vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ^c vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
 vā tam pi andhabhūtaṃ. kena andhabhūtaṃ. ^{1d} jātiyā
 jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi
 upāyāsehi^c andhabhūtan ti vadāmi. ^f ... pe ...
 6. jivhā andhabhūtā rasā andhabhūtā jivhāviññāṇam
 10 andhabhūtañ jivhāsamphasso andhabhūto. yam p' idañ
 jivhāsamphassapaccayā upajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
 dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi andhabhūtaṃ.
 kena andhabhūtaṃ. jātiyā jarāya^o upāyāsehi^c andhabhūtan
 ti vadāmi. ... pe^g ...
 15 ^{7h} kāyo andhabhūtoⁱ ...
 8. mano andhabhūto dhammā andhabhūtā manoviññāṇam
 andhabhūtam manosamphasso andhabhūto. yam p' idam
 manosamphassapaccayā upajjati^j vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
 vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi andhabhūtaṃ.
 20 kena andhabhūtaṃ. jātiyā jarāya^o upāyāsehi^c
 andhabhūtan ti vadāmi.
 9. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako
 cakkhusmim pi nibbindati^k rūpesu pi nibbindati^k cakkhuviññāṇe
 pi nibbindati cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati. ... pe ...
 25 ^l yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā upajjati vedayitaṃ
 sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmim pi
 nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmim
 vimutt' amhī ti^{2m} ñāṇaṃ hoti. khīṇāⁿ jāti vusitam
 brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karanīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti
 30 pajānātī ti.

30. (8) Sārappa^o

2. ^psabbamaññitasamugghātasārappaṃ^{3q} vo⁴ bhikkhave

¹C^{1.3}: insert here andhabhūtaṃ always as ādittaṃ in the preceding sutta ²C^{1.3}:
 vimuttam iti ³B¹: -samugghāta- always ⁴Missing in C^{1.3}

^aB^c C^e S^e insert sabbam ^bC^e S^e -uṃ ^eE^c sukkh- ^dC^e as n. 1. ^eE^c -yas- ^fC^e
 inserts sotam ^gB^c C^e omit ^hS^e omits this paragraph ⁱC^e pe; B^c insert s pa
^jE^c app- ^{k-k}S^e omits ^lC^e starts from manasmim ^mB^c C^e S^e as n. 2. ⁿE^c -nā
^oB^c Samugghātasārappa-; C^e Sāruppapaṭipadā- ^pC^e inserts Sāvatthiyaṃ ^qC^e
 seems to write -ññī- throughout

paṭipadam desissāmi. ^a tam suṇātha ^b sādhu kam manasikarotha
bhāsisāmi ti. ^{1b} ...

3. katamā ca ^c bhikkhave sabbamaññitasamugghātasāruppā
^d paṭipadā.

5 4–6. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuṃ na maññati cakkhusmiṃ
na maññati cakkhuto na maññati cakkhu^e me ti
na maññati. rūpe na maññati rūpesu na maññati rūpato
na maññati rūpā me ti na maññati. cakkhuviññāṇam
na maññati cakkhuviññāṇasmim na maññati cakkhuviññāṇato
10 na maññati cakkhuviññāṇam me ti na maññati.
cakkhusamphassaṃ na maññati cakkhusamphassasmim
na maññati cakkhusamphassato na maññati cakkhusamphasso²
me ti na maññati. yam p' idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
upparijati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
15 vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi na maññati tasmim pi
na maññati tato pi na maññati tam me ti na maññati.

... pe ...

7–8. jivhaṃ na maññati jivhāya na maññati jivhato^f na
maññati jivhā me ti na maññati. rase na maññati rasesu^o
20 °rasato na maññati rasā me ti na maññati. jivhāviññāṇam
na maññati jivhāviññāṇasmim na maññati jivhāviññāṇato
na maññati jivhāviññāṇam me ti na maññati.
jivhāsamphassaṃ na maññati jivhāsamphassasmim na
maññati jivhāsamphassato na maññati jivhāsamphasso me
25 ti na maññati. yam p' idaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā upparijati
vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi na maññati tasmim pi na maññati tato
pi na maññati tam me ti na maññati. ... pe ...

9. manam na maññati manasmim na maññati manato
30 na maññati mano me ti na maññati. dhamme na
maññati dhammesu na maññati dhammato na maññati
dhammā me ti na maññati. manoviññāṇam na maññati^g
manoviññāṇasmim na maññati manoviññāṇato na
maññati manoviññāṇam me ti na maññati. manosamphassaṃ
35 na maññati manosamphassasmim na maññati
manosamphassato na maññati manosamphasso me ti na

¹ sādhu kam etc. is missing in C^{1,3}. ² C^{1,3}. -phassaṃ

^a B^e -sess-; E^e -sīss- ^b-B^c omits ^cB^e C^e S^e insert sā ^dC^e compounds as -
uppariati-; and so elsewhere ^eB^e C^e S^e -uṃ ^fB^e C^e S^e -hā- ^gE^e -ñāti

maññati. yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi na maññati tasmim pi na maññati tato pi na
maññati tam me ti na maññati.

5 10. sabbam na maññati sabbasmim^a na maññati sabbato
na maññati sabbam me na maññati.

11. so evam amaññamāno na^b kiñci loke upādiyati. anupādiyam
na paritassati. aparitassam paccattañ ñeva parinibbāyati.¹
khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ
10 nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti^cti.

12. ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbamaññitasamugghātasārūppā^d
paṭipadā ti.

31. (9) Sappāya^e

15 2. sabbamaññitasamugghātasappāyaṃ^f vo bhikkhave
paṭipadaṃ desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha.

3. katamā ca sā bhikkhave sabbamaññitasamugghātasappāyā^{2d}
paṭipadā.

4-6. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuṃ na maññati cakkhusmim
na maññati cakkhuto na maññati cakkhu^h me ti
20 na maññati. rūpe na maññati ... peⁱ ... cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ
na maññati ...^j cakkhusamphassaṃ na maññati ...^j yam
p' idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi na
maññati ...^k tam me ti na maññati. yaṃ hi bhikkhave
25 maññati yasmim maññati yato maññati yam me ti maññati
tato taṃ hoti aññathā. aññathābhāvī bhavasatto³
loko bhavam evābhinandati.¹ ... pe ...

7-8. jivhaṃ na maññati jivhāya na maññati jivhāto na
maññati jivhā me ti na maññati. rase na maññati ...^m
30 jivhāvīññāṇaṃ na maññati ... jivhāsamphassaṃ na maññati⁴ ...
yam p' idaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati

¹C¹. -nibbayī; C³. adds ti ²C^{1,3}. -sappāya ³B². vidhavasatto; C^{1,3}. bhavayanto;
both always ⁴C^{1,3}. have rasesu ... pe ... instead of jivhāvīññāṇam, etc.

^aS^c sambas- ^bB^c C^c S^c insert ca ^cB^c C^c S^c -ti ^dC^c compounds as before ^eB^c
Paṭhamasamugghātasappāya-; C^c Sappāyapaṭipadā- ^fC^c inserts Sāvathiyam
^gB^c C^c S^c -ghāta- ^hB^c C^c S^c -um ⁱS^c omits ^jC^c inserts pe ^kB^c C^c S^c in full
^lC^c S^c eva abhi-; and so elsewhere ^mB^c C^c insert pe; C^c omits the next line; S^c
has rase ... jivhāvīññāṇam ... jivhāsamphassaṃ na maññati for this passage

vedayitaṃ¹ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā taṃ pi na maññati tasmim pi na maññati tato pi² na
maññati taṃ me ti na maññati. yaṃ hi bhikkhave maññati
yasmim maññati yato maññati yaṃ me ti maññati
5 tato taṃ hoti aññathā. aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko
bhavam evābhinandati. ... pe ...
9. manañ na maññati manasmim na maññati manato na
maññati mano me ti na maññati. dhamme ...^a manoviññāṇaṃ ...^b
manosamphassaṃ ...^c yaṃ p' idañ^{3d} o^tam me
10 ti na maññati. yaṃ hi bhikkhave maññati yasmim^e
maññati yato maññati yaṃ me ti maññati tato taṃ
hoti aññathā. aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko bhavam
evābhinandati.

10. yāvataṃ bhikkhave⁴ khandhadhātuāyatanañ taṃ
15 pi⁴ na maññati tasmim pi na maññati tato pi na maññati
taṃ me ti na maññati. so evañ na maññamāno^{5f} na^g
kiñci loke upādiyati. anupādiyañ na paritassati. aparitassam
paccattañ ñeva parinibbāyati. khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti.

20

11. ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave sabbamaññitasamugghātasappāyā^h
paṭipadā ti.

32. (10) Sappāya²

25 1. sabbamaññitasamugghātasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ
desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha.
3. katamā ca sā^k bhikkhave sabbamaññitasamugghātasappāyā
paṭipadā.
4-6. taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave. cakkhu^l niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti.
30 aniccaṃ bhante.
yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³Complete in B¹⁻²; missing altogether in C^{1,3}. ⁴⁻⁴C^{1,3}. -āyatanā taṃ pi, with erasures in C³. ⁵B¹⁻². amaññamāno instead of na ma-

^aB^e C^e insert na maññati ... pe ... ^bB^e C^e insert na maññati and C^e adds pe
^cB^e C^e S^e insert na maññati ^dB^e C^e S^e in full ^eS^e inserts pi ^fB^e S^e as n. 5.
^gB^e C^e insert ca ^hC^e compounds; C^e S^e as E^e ⁱB^e Dutiyasamugghāta-sappāya-;
C^e Dutiyasappāyapaṭipadā- ^jC^e inserts Sāvatthiyaṃ ^kE^e sa ^cC^e S^e -uṃ

- dukkham bhante.
yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ^a kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso^b 'ham asmi eso
me attā ti.
- 5 no h' etam bhante.
rūpā ... pe^c ... cakkhuviññānaṃ ...^c cakkusamphasso nicco vā
anicco vā ti.
anicco bhante. ...^{cd}
- 10 yam p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā
tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti.
aniccam bhante.
yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
dukkham bhante.
- 15 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum^e etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me
attā ti.
no h' etam bhante. ...^f pe ...
7-8. jivhā niccā vā^g aniccā vā ti.
- 20 aniccā bhante. ... pe^{ch} ...
rasā ...^{cl} jivhāviññānaṃ^l ...^k jivhāsamphasso ... pe^c ... yam
p' idaṅ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā^g
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti.
- 25 aniccam bhante. ^l ... pe ...
9. mano^m ...^c dhammā ... peⁿ ... manoviññānaṃ ...^c mano-
samphasso nicco vā anicco vā ti.
anicco bhante.
yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
30 sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi
niccaṃ vā^g aniccaṃ vā ti.
aniccam bhante.
yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
dukkham bhante.
- 35 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso
me attā ti.
no h' etam bhante.

^aE^e -inā- ^bC^e so ^cC^e in full, with eso, not so ^dB^e S^e insert pe ^eE^e omits sam-
^fC^e inserts sotam ^gE^e omits ^hC^e reads asmim, corrected to asmi at the back of
the book; S^e omits ⁱS^e inserts pe ^jE^e jivhvā- ^kC^e in full, with so, corrected to
eso at back ^lC^e in full, with eso, not so, as far as the word kāyo ^mB^e S^e omit
ⁿB^e S^e omit; C^e in full, with yā panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipari- ..., and eso, not so

10. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
pi nibbindati rūpesu pi nibbindati^a cakkhuvīññāṇe
pi nibbindati^a ...^b yam p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
5 vā tasmim pi nibbindati. ... pe ...
jivhāya pi nibbindati rasesu pi ... pe^c ... yam p' idaṅ jivhā-
samphassapaccayā uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmim pi nibbindati. ...^d manasmim
pi nibbindati dhammesu pi nibbindati manovīññāṇe pi
10 nibbindati^a manosamphasse pi nibbindati. ^a yam p' idam
manosamphassapaccayā uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmim pi nibbindati.
nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmim vimuttam
iti ñāṇaṃ hoti. khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
15 kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti^e ti.
11. ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave sabbamaññitasamugghātasappāyā
paṭipadā ti.

- Sabbavaggo tatiyo¹
tass' uddānaṃ¹
20 Sabbañ ca dve pi Pahānā²
Parijānā^f apare dve³
Ādittam Andhabhūtañ^g ca⁴
Sārappā dve ca Sappāyā⁵
vaggo tena pavuccati.^{h 6}

25 CHAPTER IV. Jātidhammavaggo catuttho

33. (1) Jātiⁱ
1. Sāvatti te tatra kho. ^j
2. sabbam bhikkhave jātidhammaṃ. ^k kiñ ca bhikkhave
sabbāñ⁷ jātidhammaṃ. ^l

¹Missing in C^{1.3}. ²C^{1.3}. Sabbam Pahānena ³C^{1.3}. Parijānam apare dve; B¹.
Parijānāpare ⁴B Addhabhūtaṃ ⁵C^{1.3}. Sārappam Sappāyadve ⁶C^{1.3}. tena
vuccati ti ⁷Missing in C^{1.3}

^aS^e omits ^bB^e C^e cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati; S^e cakkhusamphasse pi ^cC^e
in full ^dC^e S^e insert pe ^eB^e C^e S^e -ti ^fB^e Parijānāpare ^gB^e as n. 4. ^hB^e C^e S^e
-tī ti ⁱC^e Jātidhamma-; B^e, instead of individual sutta headings, has a group
heading Jātidhammādisuttadasaka ^jB^e Sāvathinidānaṃ tatra kho ... pa; C^e
Sāvathiyam; S^e Sāvathiyam ... tatra kho ^kS^e jātadh- in this 1. instance only,
corrected at front to jātidh- ^lS^e inserts pe

- 3-5. cakkhum^a bhikkhave jātidhammaṃ rūpā jātidhammā^b
 cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ jātidhammaṃ^b cakkhusamphasso
 jātidhammo. yam p' idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
 5 adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi jātidhammaṃ. ...pe^c ...
 6. jivhā ...^c rasā ...^c jivhāvīññāṇaṃ ...^c jivhāsamphasso
 ...^d yam p' idaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati
 vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
 vā tam pi jātidhammaṃ. ... pe^e ...
 10 7. kāyo^f ... pe^c ...
 8. mano jātidhammo dhammā jātidhammā manovīññāṇaṃ
 jātidhammaṃ manosamphasso jātidhammo.
 yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
 vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā^g adukkhamasukhaṃ
 15 vā tam pi jātidhammaṃ.
 9. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
 pi nibbindati^h ... peⁱ ... nāparam itthattāyā^j ti pajānātī
 ti.
- 20 34. (2) Jarā^k
^lsabbam bhikkhave jarādhammaṃ. ^m
35. (3) Vyādhi
 sabbam bhikkhave vyādhidhammaṃ. ⁿ
36. (4) Maraṇa
 sabbam bhikkhave maraṇadhammaṃ. ²
- 25 37. (5) Soko
 sabbam bhikkhave sokadhammaṃ.
38. (6) Saṃkilesa
 sabbam bhikkhave saṃkilesadhammaṃ. ³⁰

¹ More complete in B¹⁻², which add at the end saṅkhittaṃ, rather, it seems, with respect to the following suttas, although the same word be added to each of them
²C^{1,3}-add ... pe ... ³B¹⁻²-saṃkilesika-

^aB^e -u ^bB^e S^e omit ^cC^e in full ^dC^e S^e in full ^eB^e C^e S^e omit ^fS^e omits ^gE^e
 va ^hB^e adds rūpesu pi ... cakkhuvīññāṇe pi ... cakkhusamphasse pi ⁱS^e
 rūpesu pi nibbindati cakkhuvīññāṇe pi ... cakkhusamphasse pi ^jE^e -ya ^kC^e
 adds -dhamma- to each of these titles ^lC^e adds Sāvattthiyaṃ in the 1st of these
 abbreviated suttas; S^e adds saṅkhittaṃ to each of them ^mB^e adds saṅkhittaṃ
 in brackets, C^e adds pe, to each of these abbreviated suttas ⁿB^e S^e by-, and
 elsewhere; S^e adds evam passam bhikkhave in this instance only ^oB^e as n. 3

39. (7) Khaya
sabbam bhikkhave khayadhammaṃ.
40. (8) Vaya
sabbam bhikkhave vayadhammaṃ.
- 5 41. (9) Samudaya
sabbam bhikkhave samudayadhammaṃ
42. (10) Nirodha
sabbam bhikkhave nirodhadhammaṃ.^{1a}
- 10 Jātidhammavaggo catuttho
tass' uddānaṃ²
Jāti Jarā Vyādhī Maraṇaṃ
Soko ca Saṅkilesa ca^{3b}
Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ^{4c}
Nirodhadhammena te dasā ti.^d
- 15 CHAPTER V. Aniccavaggo^e pañcama
fSāvatti. g tatra kho ...⁵
43. (1) Aniccaṃ
sabbam bhikkhave aniccaṃ.^{6h}
- 20 44. (2) Dukkhaṃ
sabbam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ.ⁱ
45. (3) Anattā^j
sabbam bhikkhave anattā.

¹Complete in C^{1,3}, B¹⁻². adding only saṅkhittaṃ as in the preceding ones
²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³B¹⁻². Saṅkilesiyaṃ ⁴C^{1,3}. add dhammaṃ to each of these three words ⁵In B¹⁻². only ⁶Complete in C^{1,3}

^aB^e adds a number dasamaṃ after saṅkhittaṃ, unlike 2-9; C^e S^e write out this sutta fairly fully, starting with Sāvattiyāṃ and saṅkhittaṃ respectively; then cakkhuṃ in full; then C^e sotāṃ ... pe, S^e just pe; then both jivhā in full; then C^e kāyo ... pe, S^e just pe; then both in full from mano to cakkhusmim pi nibbindati ... pe ... nāpāram itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti ^bB^e ... saṅkilesikaṃ; C^e S^e ... saṅkilesā; S^e ... saṅkilesā ca; S^e ^b as n. 3. ^cC^e khayadhammaṃ, S^e -añ ca, then both vayadhammaṃ ca samudayadhammaṃ; S^e ^b as E^e ^dS^e divides the pādas differently: soko ca | ... || vāya- ... | ni- ... (C^e does not indicate pādas at all)
^eB^e Sabbaaniccavagga; C^e -bān- ^fB^e adds group heading Aniccādisuttanavaka (omitting individual sutta titles); C^e Aniccassuttaṃ ^gB^e adds -nidānaṃ; C^e S^e -yaṃ ^hB^e C^e S^e write out this sutta fairly fully: cakkhu(ṃ), jivhā and mano in full; between the 1st 2, B^e S^e pe, C^e sotāṃ ... pe; between the last 2, B^e kāyo anicco ... pa, C^e kāyo ... pe, S^e just pe; B^e then writes out cakkhu in full (to tasmim pi nibbindati), then pa, then mano in full, then the conclusion in full; C^e in full to cakkhusmim pi nibbindati ... pe ... nibbindaṃ vijjati [sic], then in full to the end; S^e as in previous sutta ⁱB^e C^e add pe to these abbreviated suttas
^jC^e Anattasuttaṃ

46. (4) Abhiññeyyaṃ
sabbam bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ.
47. (5) Pariññeyyaṃ
^asabbam bhikkhave pariññeyyaṃ. ¹
- 5 48. (6) Pahātabbaṃ
sabbam bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ.
49. (7) Sacchikātabbaṃ
sabbam bhikkhave sacchikātabbaṃ.
- 10 50. (8) Abhiññāpariññeyyaṃ
sabbam bhikkhave abhiññāpariññeyyaṃ. ^b
51. (9) Upaddutaṃ
sabbam bhikkhave upaddutaṃ.
52. (10) Upassaṭṭhaṃ
2. sabbam bhikkhave upassaṭṭhaṃ. ^{2c} kiñ ca bhikkhave^d
15 upassaṭṭhaṃ.
3-5. cakkhu^e bhikkhave upassaṭṭhaṃ rūpā upassaṭṭhā
cakkhuvīññāṇam upassaṭṭhañ cakkhusamphasso
upassaṭṭho. yam p' idañ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
upajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
20 adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi upassaṭṭhaṃ ...^f pe ...
5. jivhā upassaṭṭhā^g rasā upassaṭṭhā jivhāvīññāṇam
upassaṭṭhañ jivhāsamphasso upassaṭṭho. yam
p' idañ jivhāsamphassapaccayā upajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi upassaṭṭhaṃ.
25 6. kāyo upassaṭṭho ...^h
7. mano upassaṭṭho dhammā upassaṭṭhā manovīññāṇam
upassaṭṭham manosamphasso upassaṭṭho.
yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā upajjati vedayitaṃ
30

¹ Omitted in C¹. ²B¹⁻². upassaṭṭhaṃ always

^aC^e inserts Sāvathiyam in this 1. instance only ^bS^c 2. words; C^e abhiññeyya-
pariññeyyaṃ, and similarly in heading ^cB^e B^{v.1}. C^e B^{v.1} as n. 2. ^dB^e C^e S^c insert
sabbam ^eC^e S^c -uṃ ^fC^e inserts sotam ^gE^c -sāt- ^hC^e inserts pe; S^c omits this
line

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ
 passato avijjā pahiyanti^a vijjā uppajjati ti.
4. cakkhuṃ kho¹ bhikkhu aniccato jānato passato avijjā
 5 pahiyanti vijjā uppajjati. ^b rūpe aniccato jānato passato
 avijjā pahiyanti vijjā uppajjati. cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ...^c
 cakkhusamphassaṃ ...^c yam p' idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
 adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccato jānato passato
 10 avijjā pahiyanti vijjā uppajjati.
 5-8. soṭaṃ ...^d ghāṇaṃ ...^d jivhaṃ ...^e kāyaṃ ...^d
 9. manam aniccato jānato passato avijjā pahiyanti vijjā
 uppajjati. ^f dhamme ...^c manoviññāṇaṃ ...^c manosamphassaṃ ...^c
 yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
 15 vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā
 tam pi aniccato jānato passato avijjā pahiyanti vijjā uppajjati.
10. evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato avijjā pahiyanti
 vijjā uppajjati ti.
- 20 54. (2) Saṃyojanā^{1g}
 3. ^hkathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato saṃyojanā²
 pahiyanti ti.
 4-9. cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhuⁱ aniccato jānato passato
 saṃyojanā pahiyanti. rūpe ...^j cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ...^j
 25 cakkhusamphassaṃ ...^k pe^k ... yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā
 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
 adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccato jānato passato
 saṃyojanā pahiyanti.
 10. evaṃ kho bhikkhuⁱ jānato evaṃ passato saṃyojanā
 30 pahiyanti ti.
55. (3) Saṃyojanā^{2l}
 3. kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato saṃyojanā
 samugghātaṃ gacchanti ti.
 4-9. cakkhuṃ kho³ bhikkhuⁱ anattato jānato passato
 35

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²B². -janāni always ³In B¹⁻². only

^aB^e C^e S^e -hīya- ^bE^e -ti ti ^cC^e in full ^dC^e pe ^eC^e -hā, with the rest in full
 (and rase and -phassaṃ in the accusative) ^fC^e upaj- ^gB^e C^e add -pahāna-
^hC^e inserts Sāvattiyam ⁱS^e -ave ^jC^e S^e in full ^kB^e yam p' idaṃ cakkhu- to
 pahiyanti. soṭaṃ ... ghāṇaṃ ... jivhaṃ ... kāyaṃ ... manam ... dhamme ...
 manoviññāṇaṃ ... manosamphassaṃ; C^e S^e as B^e to full stop, then pe ^lB^e C^e
 add -samugghāta-

- saṃyojanā samugghātaṃ gacchanti. rūpe anattato^a ...^b
cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ^c anattato^{ad} ...^b cakkhusamphassaṃ anattato^{ad}
... pe^e ... yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā
5 tam pi anattato jānato passato saṃyojanā samugghātaṃ
gacchanti.
10 10. evaṃ kho bhikkhave^f jānato evam passato saṃyojanā
samugghātaṃ gacchantī ti.
56-57. (4-5) Āsavā 1-2^g
^h3-10. kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato
āsavā pahiyantī ti. ... peⁱ ...
^j ... āsavā samugghātaṃ gacchantī ti. ... pe^{lk} ...
58-59. (6-7) Anusayā 1-2^l
15 3. kathaṃ^{om} anusayā pahiyantī ti. ... pe^k ... ^{no}anusayā
samugghātaṃ gacchantī ti.
4. cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhave^f anattato jānato passato
anusayā samugghātaṃ gacchantī. ^o
5-8. sotāṃ ... ghāṇāṃ ... jivhaṃ ... kāyaṃ ...^p
9. manaṃ ... dhamme ... manovīññāṇaṃ ... manosamphassaṃ ...^p
20 yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi anattato jānato passato anusayā
samugghātaṃ gacchanti.
25 10. evaṃ kho² bhikkhu^q jānato evam passato anusayā
samugghātaṃ gacchantī ti.
60. (8) ^rPariññā
2. sabbupādānapariññāya^{3s} vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ
desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha.
3. katamo ca bhikkhave sabbupādānapariññāya
30 dhammo.
4. cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati¹ cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ.
tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā. evam

¹ Much more complete in C^{1,3}. ²C³ inserts here bhikkhave ³C³.
sabbupādānapariññeyyaṃ always
^aS^c omits ^bC^e in full ^cE^c -ānaṃ ^dB^e omits ^eB^e C^e as n. k on previous page,
mutatis mutandis; S^c this time follows B^c ^fB^e C^e -u ^gE^c As-; B^c C^e have
separate headings; this one is Āsavapahāna- in B^c, -appa- in C^e ^hC^e inserts
Sāvathiyāṃ ⁱC^e cakkhuṃ to rūpe ... pe ... cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ ... pe ...
cakkhusamphassaṃ ... pe ... yam p' idam mano- to end ^jB^e C^e have heading
Āsavasamugghāta- and follow with kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ
passato; S^c pe ^kC^e as preceding sutta, mutatis mutandis ^lB^e C^e have separate
headings; this one is Anusayapahāna- in B^c, -appa- in C^e ^mB^e ... nu kho ... pa
... anu-; S^c starts with pe ... anu- ⁿB^e C^e have heading Anusayasamugghāta-
; C^e inserts Sāvathiyāṃ and continues in full; B^c kathaṃ nu kho ... pa ... anu-;
S^c starts with pe ... anu- ^oB^e S^c add pe; C^e inserts rūpe ... pe ... cakkhu-
vīññāṇaṃ ... pe ... cakkhusamphassaṃ ... pe ^pC^e omits this line ^qS^c -ave
^rB^e inserts Sabbupādāna-, C^e -būp- ^sC^e S^c -būp-, and so elsewhere ^tC^e C^p
upapaj-

passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim pi
 nibbindati rūpesu pi nibbindati cakkhuvīññāṇe pi
 nibbindati cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati vedanāya pi
 nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati.
 5 vimokkhā^a pariññātam me upādānan ti pajānāti.
 5–8. sotañ ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati^b ... ghānañ ca
 paṭicca gandhe ca ... jivhañ ca paṭicca rase ca ... kāyañ ca
 paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca ...
 9. manañ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ.
 10 tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā.
 evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako manasmim pi
 nibbindati dhammesu pi nibbindati manoviññāṇe^c pi
 nibbindati manosamphasse pi nibbindati vedanāya pi
 nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati.
 15 vimokkhā¹ pariññātam me upādānan ti^d pajānāti.
 10. ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbupādānapariññāya² dhammo
 ti.

6I. (9) Pariyādinnaṃ 1^e

2. sabbupādānapariyādānāya vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ
 20 desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha.
 3. katamo ca bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya
 dhammo.
 4–6. cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati³ cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ.
 tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā.
 25 evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
 pi nibbindati rūpesu pi nibbindati cakkhuvīññāṇe pi
 nibbindati vedanāya pi nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati
 virāgā vimuccati. vimokkhā pariyādinnaṃ^f me upādānan
 ti pajānāti.^g ... pe ...
 30 7–8. jivhañ ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāvīññāṇaṃ.
 ...^h pe ...
 9. manañ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ.
 tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso phassapaccayā vedanā.
 evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako manasmim pi
 35 nibbindati dhammesu pi nibbindati manoviññāṇe pi

¹B¹⁻². vimokkha always ²C³. pariññāta ³E^c has no note for this indicator

^aB^e v. 1. -kkhaṃ; B^e S K S^e as n. 1. ^bS^e omits; C^e writes this whole paragraph in full ^cE^c -ne ^dC^e tī ^eB^e Paṭhamasabbupādānapariyādāna-; C^e Sabbupādānapariyādāna- ^fB^e note: sabbattha pi evam eva dissati dantaja-nakāren' eva ^gE^c -tī ^hC^e writes jivhā in full

nibbindati manosamphasse pi nibbindati vedanāya pi
nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati.
vimokkhā pariyādinnaṃ me upādānaṃ ti^a pajānāti. ^b

5 10. ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya¹
dhammo ti.

62. (10) Pariyādinnaṃ 2^c

^d2. sabbupādānapariyādānāya vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ
desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha.

10 3. katamo ca bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya
dhammo.

4. taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave cakkhumaṃ^e niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti.

aniccam bhante.

yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.

15 dukkham bhante.

yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me
attā ti.

no h' etam bhante.

20 rūpā^f ... pe ... cakkhuviññānaṃ ...^g cakkhusamphasso ...^h

yam p' idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayāⁱ uppajjati vedayitaṃ^o^j-
^oniccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti.

aniccam bhante. ...^j

5-8. sotaṃ ...^k ghānaṃ ... jivhā ... kāyo ...

25 9. mano ...^l dhammā ...^l manoviññānaṃ ...^l manosamphasso ...^l

yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti.

aniccam bhante.

30 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.

dukkham bhante.

yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso
me attā ti.

35 no h' etam bhante.

¹C¹. -pariyādā; C³. -pariyādāna

^aC^e tī ^bC^e -tī ^eB^e Dutiyasabbupādānapariyādāna-; C^e -būp- ^dC^e inserts
Sāvathiyaṃ ^eB^e -u ^fE^e rupā; C^e inserts niccā vā aniccā vā ti. aniccā bhante
^gB^e S^e niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante; C^e pe ^gB^e S^e nicco vā anicco
vā ti. anicco bhante; B^e adds pa; C^e pe ⁱE^e -pass- ^jC^e has pe ... tam pi ... pe
... for the rest of 4. ^kC^e pe ... saddā ... pe ... sotaviññānaṃ ... pe ... sota-
samphasso ... pe ... yam p' idam sotasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ ...
pe ... tam pi ... pe; and so mutatis mutandis for the others, but with ghandhā for
gandhā ^lC^e pe

10. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
pi nibbindati rūpesu pi nibbindati cakkhuviññāṇe
pi nibbindati cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati. yam
p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
5 sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmim pi
nibbindati. ... pe ... ^ajivhāya pi nibbindati rasesu pi nibbindati
jivhāviññāṇe pi ... ^bjivhāsamphasse pi ... ^byam p' idaṅ jivhā-
samphassapaccayā uppajjati ... pe ...
manasmim pi nibbindati ... ^cmanoviññāṇe pi nibbindati
10 manosamphasse pi nibbindati. ^dyam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmim pi nibbindati. nibbindaṃ
virajjati virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam
iti ñāṇaṃ hoti. khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
15 kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti.
11. ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya
dhammo ti.
- Avijjāvaggo pathamo^{1e}
tass' uddānaṃ
20 Avijjā Saṃyojanā dve
Āsavena dve^f vuttā^{2g}
Anusayā apare dve^{3h}
Pariññā dve Pariyādinnaṃ⁴ⁱ
vaggo tena pavuccatī ti
- CHAPTER II. Migajālavaggo^j dutiyo
63. (1) Migajālena 1^k
25 1. Sāvattihinidānaṃ^l
2. atha kho āyasmā Migajālo yena Bhagavā ... pe^m ...
3. ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Migajālo Bhagavantam
30 etad avoca. ekavihārī ekavihārī ti bhante vuccati.

¹C^{1.3}. chaṭṭho ²C^{1.3}. Āsavā apare dve ³C^{1.3}. Anusayena dve vuttā ⁴C^{1.3}.
pariyādiṇṇena te dasā ti (*the rest missing*)

^aC^e omits the next few lines, to n. d ^bB^e nibbindati ^cB^e S^e dhammesu pi
nibbindati ^dS^e omits; C^e resumes after this ^eC^e as n. 1. ^fB^e duve ^gC^e as n.
2, but duve ^hC^e as n. 3. ⁱC^e as n. 2, but -nn-; S^e -ā ^jC^e Migajāla- (*once only*)
^kB^e Paṭhama-Migajāla-; C^e Migajāla- ^lC^e -tthiyaṃ; S^e -tthīn- ^mC^e in full

kittāvatā nu kho bhante ekavihārī hoti. kittāvatā ca pana sadutiyavihārī^{1a} hoti.

4. santi kho Migajāla cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā^b rajanīyā. ^c tañ ce bhikkhu
5 abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati tassa tam
abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi. ^d
nandiyā sati sārāgo hoti sārāge sati saṃyogo hoti.
nandisaṃyojanasaṃyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu sadutiyavihārī
ti^e vuccati.

10 5–6. ... pe^f ...

7–8. santi kho Migajāla jivhāvīññeyyā rasā^g iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu
abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati^h tassa tam
abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi.
15 nandiyā sati sārāgo hoti sārāge sati saṃyogo hoti.
nandisaṃyojanasaṃyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu sadutiyavihārī
ti vuccati. ... peⁱ ...^g

9ⁱ santi kho Migajāla ^jmanovīññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce
20 bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati tassa
tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati
nandi. nandiyā sati sārāgo hoti sārāge sati saṃyogo hoti.
nandisaṃyojanasaṃyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu sadutiyavihārī
ti vuccati.

25 10. evaṃvihārī ca Migajāla bhikkhu kiñcāpi araññe vanapatthāni^{2k}
pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati appasaddāni
appanigghosāni vijanavātāni manussarāhaseyyakāni^l paṭisallāna-^m
sārappāni atha kho sadutiyavihārī ti vuccati.

11. taṃ kissa hetu. tañhā hi ^ossa dutiyā sā ^ossa³ⁿ
30 apahīnā. ^o tasmā sadutiyavihārī ti vuccati.

12–14. santi^p ca kho Migajāla cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu
nābhinandati nābhivadati na⁴ ^qajjhosāya tiṭṭhati tassa
tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandi
35 nirujjhati. nandiyā asati^f sārāgo na hoti sārāge asati

¹C^{1,3} saddutiya- *always* ²B¹ araññe vanapatthāni ³B¹ sāyam *always* ⁴B¹ omits na

^aC^e C^{1,2} C^p II *as n. 1*; C^e adds ca ^bB^e C^e S^e -mūp-, and elsewhere ^cS^e -iyā, and elsewhere ^dB^e -ī; B^e C^s K^k -ī; and elsewhere ^eC^e tī ^fC^e omits ^{g-g}S^e has pe for the rest of this paragraph ^hE^e -to ⁱB^e omits ^jS^e resumes here ^kS^e ^b as n. 2. ^lB^e -asse- ^mB^e C^e S^e -āna- ⁿS^e ^b as n. 3. ^oB^e C^e S^e appa- ^pC^e satti, corrected at back to santi ^qB^e nāj- ^rC^e ās-, corrected at back to as-

saṃyogo na hoti. nandisaṃyojanavisamṃyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu ekavihārī ti vuccati. ... pe ...

15–16. santi^a kho Migajāla jivhāviññeyyā rasā ...^b pe ...

17. santi^a kho Migajāla manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā

5 kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati^{cd} nābhivadati^d nājhosāya^e tiṭṭhati tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajhosāya tiṭṭhato nandi nirujjhati. nandiyā asati sārāgo na hoti sārāge asati saṃyogo na hoti. nandisaṃyojanavisamṃyutto^f kho
10 Migajāla bhikkhu ekavihārī ti vuccati.

18. evaṃvihārī ca Migajāla bhikkhu kiñcāpi gāmante viharati ākiñṇe^g bhikkhūhi bhikkhunīhi^h upāsakehi upāsikāhi rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi atha kho ekavihārī ti vuccati.ⁱ

15 19. taṃ kissa hetu. tañhā hi 'ssa dutiyā sā 'ssa pahīnā. tasmā². ekavihārī ti vuccatī ti.

64. (2)^jMigajāla

2. atha kho āyasmā Migajālo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. ... pe ...

20 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Migajālo Bhagavantam etad avoca. sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yam ahaṃ^k dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan ti.

25 4–6. santi kho Migajāla cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajhosāya tiṭṭhati tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato ajhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi. nandisaṃyudayā dukkhasamudayo Migajāla ti vadāmi. ... pe ...

30 7–8. santi^l kho Migajāla jivhāviññeyyā rasā ...^m pe ...

9. santi^l kho Migajālaⁿ manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajhosāya tiṭṭhati tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato ajhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati
35

¹B¹: ākiñṇo ²C³: tassa

^aB^e C^e insert ca ^bC^e has jivhā in full ^cE^e -tī ^dC^e na a- (17. only) ^eC^e S^e na a-
^fB^e -vippayutto (17. only) ^gB^e C^e -no ^hC^e -ṇ- ⁱS^e -tī ti ^jB^e C^e insert Dutiyā-
^kB^e C^e S^e insert Bhagavato ^lB^e inserts ca ^mC^e continues to rajaniyā ⁿC^e
resumes here

nandi. nandisamudayā dukkhasamudayo Migajāla^a ti vadāmi.

10–12. santi^b kho Migajāla cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati^c nābhivadati^c nājhosāya^d tiṭṭhati tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajhosāya tiṭṭhato nandi nirujjhati. nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho Migajāla ti vadāmi.^e

13–14. santi^b kho Migajāla jivhāviññeyyā rasā iṭṭhā^f kantā ... pe ...

15. santi kho Migajāla manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā^g rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya^h tiṭṭhati tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajhosāya tiṭṭhato nandi nirujjhati. nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho Migajāla ti vadāmī ti.

16. atha kho āyasmā Migajālo Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāy’ āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

17. atha kho āyasmā Migajālo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharantoⁱ na cirass’ eva yass’ atthāya kulaputtā samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi.^j khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti abhaññāsi.^k

18. aññataro va^l pan’ āyasmā Migajālo arahatam ahoṣī ti.

65. (3) Samiddhi (1)^m

1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe.

2–3. atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi yena Bhagavā ... peⁿ ... Bhagavantam etad avoca. Māro Māro ti^o vuccati. kittavatā nu kho bhante Māro vā¹ assa². Mārapaññatti vā ti.

4. yattha kho Samiddhi atthi cakkhum^p atthi rūpā atthi

¹Omitted by C^{1,3}. ²B². ayaṃ always

^aE^e Migajāla ^bB^e C^e insert ca ^cC^e na a- (10–12. only) ^dC^e S^e na a- ^eB^e C^e S^e insert pe ^fC^e S^e omit ^gS^e -sañahitā (usually -sañhitā) ^hS^e anaj- ⁱB^e -rato ^jS^e viharati ^kE^e -ñasi ^lB^e S^e ca ^mB^e Paṭhama-Samiddhi-Mārapañhā-; C^e Samiddhi-Mārapañhā- ⁿC^e in full ^oB^e C^e S^e insert bhante ^pB^e C^e S^e -u

- cakkhuviññāṇam atthi cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbā^a dhammā
atthi tattha Māro vā Mārapaññatti vā.
5-6. atthi sotam^{o1} atthi ghānam^{o1, b}
7-8. atthi jivhā atthi rasā atthi jivhāviññāṇam atthi
5 jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā atthi tattha Māro vā
Mārapaññatti vā. ^catthi kāyo ...^c
9. atthi mano atthi dhammā atthi manoviññāṇam^d atthi
manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā. atthi tattha Māro vā
Mārapaññatti vā.
10 10-12. yattha ca kho Samiddhi n' atthi cakkhu n' atthi
rūpā n' atthi cakkhuviññāṇam n' atthi cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbā
dhammā n' atthi tattha Māro vā Mārapaññatti vā.
...^e pe ...
13-14. n' atthi jivhā n' atthi rasā n' atthi jivhāviññāṇam
15 n' atthi jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā n' atthi tattha
Māro vā Mārapaññatti vā. ...^f pe ...
15. n' atthi mano n' atthi dhammā n' atthi manoviññāṇam
n' atthi manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā n' atthi tattha
Māro vā Mārapaññatti vā ti.
20 66. (4) Samiddhi 2^g
^h3-15. satto satto ti bhante vuccati. kittāvatā nu kho
bhante satto vā assa sattapaññatti vā ti. ... peⁱ ...
67. (5) Samiddhi 3^j
3-15. dukkhaṃ dukkhan ti bhante vuccati kittāvatā
25 nu kho bhante dukkhaṃ vā assa dukkhapaññatti vā ti.
... pe^k ...
68. (6) Samiddhi 4^l
3. loko loko ti bhante vuccati. kittāvatā nu kho bhante
loko vā assa lokapaññatti vā ti.
30 4-9. yattha kho Samiddhi atthi cakkhum^m atthi rūpā
atthi cakkhuviññāṇam atthi cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbā
dhammā atthiⁿ tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vā. ... pe ...

¹ Complete in B¹⁻²; missing in C^{1,3}

^aE^e -ñāṇ- ^bB^e S^e in full; C^e pe ^{c-c}B^e S^e in full, C^e pe ^dE^e -ñāṇaṇam ^eB^e n'
atthi sotam ... pa ... n' atthi ghānam ^fB^e n' atthi kāyo ^gB^e -sattapaññā-; C^e -
ha- ^hC^e inserts Sāvattthiyam ⁱC^e as in previous sutta, mutatis mutandis ^jB^e -
dukkhapaññā-; C^e -ha- ^kC^e as in previous sutta, mutatis mutandis, except rasā
... pe ... (n') atthi mano ^lB^e -lokapaññā-; C^e -ha- ^mB^e C^e S^e -u ⁿC^e n' atthi,
corrected at back to atthi

^aatthi mano atthi dhammā atthi manoviññāṇaṃ^b atthi manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā atthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vā.

10—15. yattha ca kho Samiddhi n' atthi cakkhu n' atthi rūpā n' atthi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ n' atthi cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā n' atthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vā. ... pe ... n' atthi jivhā^c n' atthi rasā ... pe ... n' atthi mano n' atthi dhammā n' atthi manoviññāṇaṃ n' atthi manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā n' atthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vā ti.

69. (7) Upasena^d

1. ekaṃ samayaṃ^e āyasmā ca Sāriputto^f āyasmā ca Upaseno Rājagahe viharanti Sītavane Sappasoṇḍikapabbhāre.

15 2. tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upasenassa kāye āsīviso^g patito hoti.

3. atha kho āyasmā Upaseno bhikkhū āmantesi. etha me āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ mañcakam āropetvā bahiddhā nīharatha purā 'yaṃ kāyo idh' eva vikirati seyyathā pi bhūsa-^{1h}muṭṭhī ti.

20 4. evaṃ vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Upasenam etad avoca. na kho pana mayam passāma āyasmato Upasenassa kāyassa vā aññathattam indriyānaṃ vā vipariṇāmaṃ.ⁱ

25 5. atha^j pan' āyasmā Upaseno evam āha. etha me āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ mañcakam āropetvā bahiddhā nīharatha purā 'yaṃ kāyo idh' eva vikirati seyyathā pi bhūsamuṭṭhī ti.

30 6. yassa nūna^k āvuso Sāriputta evam assa ahañ cakkhun^l ti mama cakkhun^l ti vā ... pe^m ... ahañ jivhā ti vāⁿ mama jivhā ti vā ...^m aham mano ti vā mama mano ti vā tassa^o āvuso Sāriputta^p siyā kāyassa vā aññathattam indriyānaṃ vā vipariṇāmo.^q mayhañ ca kho āvuso Sāriputta na evaṃ

¹So B²; B¹. bhūsa- *always*; C¹. bhūsa- *here only*; C³. hūsa-; *further on* C^{1,3}. hūsa- *or* hūsa-

^aB^e C^e S^e *insert* atthi jivhā, C^e *following with* atthi rasā, *and all with* pe ^bE^e - ānaṃ ^cB^e S^e *now go straight to* pe ^dB^e -āsīvisa- ^eS^e *inserts* Bhagavā ^fS^e - rīp-, *everywhere* ^gC^e āsiv- ^hB^e C^e (*here*) S^e bhu- ⁱS^e -mo ^jB^e C^e *insert* ca ^kE^e nuna ^lB^e -ū, *and elsewhere* ^mC^e *in full* ⁿS^e *now has* pe, *resuming with* aham mano ^oC^e *inserts* nūna; C^e S^e *as* E^e ^pE^e Sar- ^qE^e *omits* vi-

hoti. ahañ cakkhun ti vā mama cakkhun ti vā ... pe^a ...
 ahañ jivhā ti vā mama jivhā ti vā^b ...^{ac} aham mano ti vā
 mama mano ti vā. tassa mayham^{1d} āvuso Sāriputta kiṃ
 kāyassa vā aññathattam bhavissati indriyānaṃ vā vipariṇāmo
 5 ti.

7. tathā hi² pan' āyasmato Upasenassa dīgharattam
 ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānānusayā^{3e} susamūhatā tasmā
 fāyasmato Upasenassa na⁴ evaṃ hoti. ahañ cakkhun ti vā
 mama cakkhun ti vā ...^{cg} ahañ jivhā ti vā mama jivhā ti vā ...^{ch}
 10 aham mano ti vāⁱ mama mano ti vā.^j

8. atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Upasenassa kāyam
 mañcakam āropetvā bahiddhā nīharimṣu.

9. atha kho āyasmato Upasenassa kāyo tath' eva vikiri⁵
 seyyathā pi bhūsamuṭṭhī^k ti.

15 70. (8) Upavāna¹

2. atha kho āyasmā Upavāno^{6m} yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
 ... pe ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Upavāno Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. sandiṭṭhiko dhammo sandiṭṭhiko
 20 dhammo ti bhante vuccati. kittāvatā nu kho bhante sandiṭṭhiko
 dhammoⁿ ti akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko^o paccattaṃ
 vedītabbo^p viññūhī ti.

^{7q}idha pana Upavāṇa^{-7q} bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā
 rūpapaṭisaṃvedī^r ca hoti rūparāgapaṭisaṃvedī^r ca. santañ
 25 ca ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgam atthi me ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgo
 ti pajānāti. yan tam Upavāna bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ
 disvā rūpapaṭisaṃvedī^r ca hoti rūparāgapaṭisaṃvedī^r ca
 santañ ca ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgam atthi me ajjhattaṃ
 rūpesu rāgo ti pajānāti evaṃ pi kho Upavāna sandiṭṭhiko
 30 dhammo hoti akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko^o paccattaṃ vedītabbo
 viññūhī ti.^s

¹B¹⁻². insert ca kho ²C³. inserts no ³B¹. -nusayo susamuhato ⁴C³. omits na
⁵B². vikiriyaṭi ⁶B¹. Upavāna; B². Upavāṇa/o; both always; C^{1,3}. are wavering
 7-7C^{1,3}. Idh' Upavāṇa ...

^aC^e in full ^bE^e va ^cS^e pe ^dB^e S^e as n. 1. ^eC^e -ramamimk-; B^e -yo -to ^fC^e
 tasmā 'yasmato ^gB^e pa ^hC^e pe ⁱC^e omits ^jB^e C^e S^e insert ti ^kHere C^e bhū-
^lC^e Upavāṇa-; B^e adds -sandiṭṭhika- ^mB^e C^e S^e Upavāṇ- ⁿB^e C^e S^e ho - ^oB^e
 -neyy-, and elsewhere ^pE^e -bbaṃ ^{q-q}C^e idhūpavāṇa ...; C^e S^e as E^e ^rB^e
 -appaṭi-, and elsewhere ^sS^e adds pe; B^e C^e -hi ... pe

- 5–6. puna ca param Upavāna bhikkhu ... pe^a ...
 7–8. jivhāya rasam sāyitvā rasapaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti
 rasarāgapaṭisaṃvedī^b ca. santañ ca ajjhataṃ rasesu
 rāgam atthi me ajjhataṃ rasesu rāgo ti pajānāti. yan
 5 tam Upavāna bhikkhu jivhāya rasam sāyitvā rasapaṭisaṃvedī^c
 ca hoti rasarāgapaṭisaṃvedī ca santañ ca ajjhataṃ
 rasesu rāgam atthi^d me ajjhataṃ rasesu rāgo ti pajānāti
 evam pi kho Upavāna sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko
 ehipassiko opāyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi^e ti. ... pe^f ...
 10 9. puna ca param Upavāna bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ
 viññāya dhammapaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammarāgapaṭisaṃvedī
 ca. santañ ca ajjhataṃ dhammesu rāgam atthi
 me ajjhataṃ dhammesu rāgo ti pajānāti. yan tam
 Upavāna bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammapaṭisaṃvedī
 15 ca hoti dhammarāgapaṭisaṃvedī^g ca santañ
 ca ajjhataṃ dhammesu rāgam atthi me ajjhataṃ dhammesu
 rāgo ti pajānāti evam pi kho Upavāna sandiṭṭhiko
 hoti ... pe^h ... paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhiⁱ ti.ⁱ
 10. ^lidha pana Upavāna^{-l} bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā
 20 rūpapaṭisaṃvedī hi ^{2k}kho hoti no ca rūparāgapaṭisaṃvedī.
 asantañ ca ajjhataṃ rūpesu rāgaṃ n' atthi me ajjhataṃ
 rūpesu³ rāgo ti pajānāti. yan tam Upavāna bhikkhu
 cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rūpapaṭisaṃvedī hi kho hoti no ca
 rūparāgapaṭisaṃvedī^l asantañ ca ajjhataṃ rūpesu rāgaṃ
 25 n' atthi me ajjhataṃ rūpesu rāgo ti pajānāti evam pi kho
 Upavāna^m sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko ehipassiko
 opāyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi^c ti.ⁿ
 11–14. puna ca param Upavāna bhikkhu ^osotena saddaṃ^p ...
 30 ghānena gandhaṃ^q ... ^ojivhāya rasam sāyitvā rasapaṭisaṃvedī
 hi kho hoti no ca rasarāgapaṭisaṃvedī. asantañ ca ajjhataṃ
 rasesu rāgaṃ n' atthi me ajjhataṃ rasesu rāgo ti
 pajānāti. ...^r pe ...

¹C^{1,3}. Idh' Upavāna (C³ -na) as before ²B¹⁻². ca instead of hi kho here only;
 B². h' eva instead of hi, always ³C³. repeats two other times the words rāgaṃ
 n' atthi ... rūpesu

^aB^e C^e S^e omit ^bE^c -rag- ^cE^c -pati- ^dE^c āt- ^eB^e C^e -hi, and omit following ti
^fS^e omits ^gE^c -di ^hC^e in full ⁱB^e adds pa ^{j-j}E^c ... panā ...; C^e idhūp- ^kB^e S^e
 ca here only ^lC^e C^p adds hi ^mE^c -vaṇa ⁿB^e C^e add pe ^{o-o}B^e C^e omit ^pS^e
 adds sutvā ^qS^e adds ghāyitvā ^rC^e gives jivhā in full as far as viññūhi

15. puna ca param Upavāna bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya dhammapaṭisaṃvedī hi kho hoti no ca dhamma-
rāgapaṭisaṃvedī. asantañ ca ajjhattaṃ dhammesu
rāgaṃ n' atthi me ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgo ti pajānāti.
5 yan tam Upavāna bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya dhammapaṭisaṃvedī hi kho hoti no ca dhamma-
rāgapaṭisaṃvedī asantañ^a ca ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgaṃ
n' atthi me ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgo ti pajānāti evaṃ^b kho
Upavāna sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko^c ehipassiko opanayiko
10 paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī ti.

71. (9) Chaphassāyatanikā 1^d

2. yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānaṃ
samudayañ ca atthagamañ^c ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ
ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti avusitaṃ tena
15 brahmacariyaṃ. ārakā so imasmā^f dhammavinayā ti.

3. evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
avoca. etthāham bhante anassāsīṃ. ^{1g}ahañ hi bhante
channam ^hphassāyatanānaṃ samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca
assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāmi
20 ti.

4-6. taṃ kim maññasi bhikkhu. cakkhum etam
mama eso 'ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassasī ti.
no h' etam bhante.

sādhū bhikkhu. ettha ca te bhikkhu cakkhuⁱ n' etam mama
25 n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya sudiṭṭham bhavissati. es' ev' anto dukkhassa.
... pe ...

7-8. jivhā^j etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupassasī. ^kno h' etam bhante.

sādhū bhikkhu. ettha ca te bhikkhu jivhā^l n' etam mama
30 n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya sudiṭṭham^m bhavissati. es' ev' anto dukkhassa.
... pe ...

9. manam^o ^{no}es' ev' anto dukkhassā ti. ²

35

¹B¹⁻². anassassaṃ always ²9. is complete in B, missing in C^{1,3}

^aC^e asantatañ ^bB^e C^e S^e add pi ^cE^c omits a- ^dB^e C^e Paṭhamachaphassāyatana-
^eB^e S^e -thaṅg-, and elsewhere ^fC^e imamhā, and elsewhere ^gB^e anassasaṃ; C^e
as E^c; S^e B^e S^e K^e C^e S^e anassāsaṃ; B^e C^e anassasīṃ; S^e ^bas n. 1. ^hC^e channaṃ āy-
(here) ⁱC^e S^e -uṃ ^jB^e C^e S^e -haṃ; C^e C^p as E^c ^kB^e C^e S^e -sī ti ^lS^e -haṃ
^mC^e -ṭhā ⁿB^e C^e C^p S^e sudiṭṭham; C^e -ṭho

72. (10) Chaphassāyatānikā 2^a

2. ¹⁻yo hi koci bhikkhave⁻¹ bhikkhu channam phassāyatānānaṃ
samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ
ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti avusitaṃ tena
5 brahmacariyaṃ. ārakā ^{2b}so imasmā dhammavinayā ti.

3. evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
avoca. etthāham bhante anassāsīṃ. ^cahaṃ hi bhante
channam phassāyatānānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca
10 assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāmī
ti.

4–6. taṃ kim maññasi bhikkhu. cakkhuṃ n' etam mama
n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti samanupassasī^d ti. evam
bhante.

sādhū bhikkhu. ettha ca te bhikkhu cakkhu^e n' etam mama
15 n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya sudiṭṭham bhavissati. evam te etaṃ
pathamam phassāyatānaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati āyatim^f
apunabbhavāya. ^g... pe ...

7–8. jivhā^h n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti
20 samanupassasī ti. evam bhante.

sādhū bhikkhu. ettha ca te bhikkhu jivhā n' etam mama
n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhamⁱ bhavissati. evam te etaṃ catuttham
phassāyatānaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati āyatim^f apunabbhavāya. ^g
25 ... pe ...

9. manam n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti
samanupassasī ti. evam bhante.

sādhū bhikkhu. ettha ca te bhikkhu mano^j n' etam mama
n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
30 sammappaññāya sudiṭṭham^k bhavissati. evam te etaṃ
chatṭham phassāyatānaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati āyatim^f apunabbhavāya^l
ti.

73. (11) Chaphassāyatānikā 3^m

2. yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu channam phassāyatānānaṃ

35

¹⁻Yo ... bhikkhave *is missing in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3}. ārakā va so here and further on*

^aB^e C^e Dutiyachaphassāyatāna- ^bC^e *as n. 2.* ^cB^e anassasaṃ panassasaṃ; C^e S^e
^e *as E^e; S^e panassāsaṃ; S^e ^b panassassaṃ ^dS^e -uppa- ^eC^e S^e -um ^fC^e C^p -ti
^gS^e *inserts tassa ^hB^e C^e S^e -haṃ ⁱC^e -thā ^jC^e C^p manam ^kC^e -tho ^lS^e -ya
tassā; S^e ^b *as E^e ^mB^e C^e Tatiyachaphassāyatāna-***

samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca
nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtaṇ na ppajānāti avusitaṇ tena
brahmacariyaṇ. ārakā so imasmā dhammavinayā ti.

5 3. evaṇ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
avoca. etthāham bhante anassāsīṇ. ^{1a} ahañ hi bhante
channam phassayātanānaṇ samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca
assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtaṇ na ppajānāmī
ti.

10 4. taṇ kim maññasi bhikkhu. cakkhuṇ^b niccaṇ vā
aniccaṇ vā ti. aniccaṇ bhante.

yam panāniccaṇ dukkhaṇ vā taṇ sukhaṇ vā ti.
dukkham bhante.

15 yam panāniccaṇ dukkhaṇ vipariṇāmadhammaṇ kallaṇ
nu taṇ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso
me attā ti. no^c etam bhante.

^d5-8. sotaṇ ... ghānaṇ ... jivhā ... kāyo ...

9. mano nicco vā anicco vā ti. anicco bhante.

yam panāniccaṇ dukkhaṇ vā taṇ sukhaṇ vā ti.
dukkham bhante.

20 yam panāniccaṇ dukkhaṇ vipariṇāmadhammaṇ kallaṇ
nu taṇ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me
attā ti.

no h' etam bhante.

25 10. evam passam bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
pi nibbindati ...^e manasmim pi nibbindati. nibbindaṇ
virajjati virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmiṇ vimuttam iti
ñāṇaṇ hoti. khīṇā jāti vusitaṇ brahmacariyaṇ kataṇ
karaṇīyaṇ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.

Migajālavaggo dutiyo^{2f}

30 tassa^g uddānaṇ

Migajālena dve vuttā

cattāro ca Samiddhinā

Upaseno Upavāṇo³ ca^h

Chaphassāyatanikā tayo ti. ⁱ4

35

¹C¹. anassātaṇ ... pe ...; B¹⁻². add panassassaṇ ²C^{1,3}. sattaṇ ³B¹. Upavāṇo
⁴B¹. ... tatiyo ti

^aB^e anassassaṇ panassassaṇ; C^e panassassaṇ; S^e panassāssaṇ; S^e ^b anassassaṇ
^bB^e -u ^cB^e C^e S^e add h' ^dC^e pe ... jivhā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. aniccā bhante
... pe ^eB^e C^e in full; S^e sotasmiṇ pi ... ghānasmiṇ pi ... jivhāya pi ...
kāyasmim pi ... ^fC^e as n. 2. ^gB^e C^e S^e -ss' u- ^hB^e S^e omit ⁱC^e omits

CHAPTER III. Gilānavaggo tatiyo

74. (1) ^aGilāna 1

1. Sāvattthinidānaṃ^{1b}
 2. atha kho aññataro bhikkhu^c yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
 5 ... pe^d ...
 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu^c Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. amukasmim^c bhante vihāre aññataro bhikkhu^c
 navo appaññāto² ābādhiko dukkhito bālḥagilāno. sādhu
 bhante Bhagavā yena so bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkamatu anukampam
 10 upādāyā ti.
 4. atha kho Bhagavā navakavādaṅ^f ca sutvā gilānavādaṅ^g
 ca^{3h} appaññāto bhikkhū ti iti veditvā yena so bhikkhu^c
 ten' upasaṅkami.
 5. addasā kho so⁴ bhikkhu Bhagavantam dūrato va⁵
 15 āgacchantam. disvāⁱ mañcake^j samañcopi.^{6k}
 6. atha kho Bhagavā tam bhikkhum etad avoca. alam
 bhikkhu mā tvam mañcake^j samañcopi. ⁷sant' imāni āsanāni
 paññattāni tatthāhaṃ nisīdissāmī ti. nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte
 āsane.
 20 7. nisajja kho Bhagavā tam bhikkhum etad avoca.
 kacci⁸ te bhikkhu khamanīyaṃ kacci ⁹yāpanīyaṃ. kacci
 dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no atikkamanti^l paṭikkamo^m
 sānam paññāyati no abhikkamo ti. na me bhante khamanīyaṃ
 na yāpanīyaṃ. bālḥā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti
 25 no paṭikkamanti. abhikkamo sānam paññāyati no
 paṭikkamo ti.
 8. kacci te bhikkhu na kiñci kukkucçaṃ na koci vippaṭisāro
 ti.
 taggha me bhante anappakaṃ kukkucçaṃ¹⁰ anappako
 30 vippaṭisāro ti.

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²B¹⁻². appaññāto always ³C^{1,3}. add sutvā ⁴Omitted by C¹.
 and B¹. ⁵Missing in B¹. ⁶B¹⁻². samadhosi always; B¹. samidhosi here only
⁷C¹. samañcasi here only ⁸B². Kicci always ⁹C^{1,3}. pe instead of kacci yā-
¹⁰C¹. anappakukkucçaṃ

^aB^c inserts Paṭhama- ^bC^c -tthiyam; S^c -tthīn- ^cC^c -ū ^dC^c in full ^eC^c C^p amok-
^fB^c C^c S^c c^b navavādaṅ; S^c navataraṅ ^gS^c gilānataraṅ; S^c c^b as E^c ^hC^c C². S^c c^b
 as n. 3. ⁱS^c disvā ^jC^c mañcena ^kB^c samadhosi; C^c B^c C^c samañcosi; S^c B^c S^c K
 samatesi; S^c c^b samaṭṭosi ^lB^c C^c abhikkamanti; S^c abhikkammanti ^eE^c
 patikammo

9. kacci pana tvam^{1a} attā sīlato na^{2b} upavadatī ti.
no h' etam bhante. ^{3c}
10. no ce kira tvam^d bhikkhu attā sīlato upavadati atha
bhikkhu^{4e} kismiñ^f ca te kukkucçaṃ ko ^{4ca} vippaṭṭisāro ti.
5 na khvāham^g bhante sīlavisuddhattham Bhagavatā
dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmī ti.
11. no ce kira tvam bhikkhu sīlavisuddhattham mayā
dhammaṃ desitam ājānāsi atha kimatthañ carahi⁵ tvam
bhikkhu mayā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāsī ti.
10 rāgavirāgatthaṃ^h khvāhamⁱ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ
desitam ājānāmī ti.
12. sādhu sādhu bhikkhu. sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu
rāgavirāgattham mayā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāsi. rāgavirāgattho
hi bhikkhu mayā dhammo desito.
15 13. taṃ kim maññasi bhikkhu. cakkhum^j niccaṃ^k aniccaṃ
vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante ... pe^l ... sotam^m ... ghānamⁿ ... jivhā ...^o kāyoⁿ
... mano nicco vā anicco vā ti. anicco bhante.
yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā^p sukhaṃ vā ti.
dukkham bhante.
20 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ^q kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso
me attā ti.
no h' etam bhante.
14. evam passam bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
25 pi⁶ nibbindati ... pe^{7r} ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.
15. idam avoca Bhagavā. attamano so bhikkhu^s Bhagavato
bhāsitam abhinandi. imasmiñ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim
bhaññamāne tassa bhikkhuno virajaṃ vītamalaṃ
dhammacakkhum udapādi yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ
30 sabban taṃ nirodhadhamman ti.

75. (2) Gilāna 2^t

1-10. [Exactly the same as in the preceding Sutta] ^u

¹B¹⁻²: te always ²Missing in B ³C³: Na kho me bhante attā sīlato upavadatī ti
⁴C³: omits bhikkhu and ko ca ⁵C³: carasi always ⁶In C^{1,3}: only ⁷More
complete in B¹⁻²

^aB^e taṃ; ^Ce B^e C^e S^e c tvam; ^Se B^e S^e K^e B^e v. 1. te; ^Be C^e S^e add bhikkhu ^bB^e as n.
2. ^cC^e S^e as n. 3; ^Be S^e c likewise, but with maṃ for me; ^Be B^e v. 1. ^Se^b as E^e
^dB^e te ^eB^e C^e B^e C^e as n. 4; ^Se B^e S^e K^e B^e v. 1. as E^e ^fB^e kiñ; ^Ce S^e B^e C^e S^e K^e B^e v. 1.
as E^e ^gC^e kho ahaṃ ^hC^e -añ ca ⁱS^e kho 'haṃ ^jB^e -u ^kB^e C^e S^e add vā ^lC^e
in full; ^Se omits ^mC^e pe ⁿC^e omits ^oC^e in full to aniccā bhante ... pe ^pB^e C^e
S^e add taṃ ^qE^e -inā- ^rB^e has sotasmim pi nibbindati ... pa; ^Se goes straight to
pe; both then have from manasmim to jāti in full, then pe and continue as E^e;
C^e has everything in full ^sC^e -ū ^tB^e C^e Dutiyagilāna- ^uB^e C^e S^e omit 1; ^Be S^e
-ro bhikkhu ... pe ... Bhagavantaṃ etad ...; ^Se ... addasā kho bhikkhu ...; ^Be S^e
... na yāpanīyaṃ ... pe; ^Se then continues na kho me bhante attā ...; ^Be emends
me to maṃ, with footnote me (sabbatha); ^Ce reads me here

11. no ce kira tvam bhikkhu sīlavisuddhattham mayā
dhammaṃ desitam ājānāsi atha kimatthañ carahi tvam
bhikkhu mayā dhammaṃ desitam ajānāsī ti.
anupādāparinibbāṇattham^a khvāham bhante Bhagavatā
5 dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmī ti.
12. sādhu sādhu bhikkhu. sādhu kho pana^{1b} tvam bhikkhu
anupādāparinibbāṇattham^{ac} mayā dhammaṃ desitam
ājānāsi. anupādāparinibbāṇattho hi bhikkhu mayā
dhammo desito.
10 13–14. [*As in the preceding*]^d
15. idam avoca Bhagavā. attamano² so bhikkhu
Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi. imasmiñ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim
bhaññamāne tassa bhikkhussa³ anupādāya
āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccatī^e ti.
15 76. (3) Rādha 1^f
2. atha kho āyasmā Rādho ...^g pe ...
3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam
etad avoca. sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ
20 sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamattako^h ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan
ti.
4. yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo.
5–7. kiñ ca Rādha aniccaṃ. ⁱcakkhuṃ^j kho ^kRādha
aniccaṃ tatra ^kte chando ^kpahātabbo. rūpā aniccā ...^l
25 cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ ...^l cakkhusamphasso ...^l yam p' idañ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccaṃ. tatra
te chando pahātabbo. ... pe ...
8–9. jivhā ...^{4m} kāyoⁿ ...
30 10. mano anicco tatra te chando pahātabbo. dhammā ...^o
manovīññāṇaṃ ...^o manosamphasso ...^o yam p' idam mano-
samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccaṃ. ⁵tatra
te chando pahātabbo.

35

¹B¹⁻². omit pana ²C³. adds ca ³Missing in C³. ⁴Complete in C^{1,3}. ⁵C¹.
dukkhaṃ

^aB^c C^e S^e -nibbāna- ^bB^c S^e as n. 1. ^cC^e -atthāya here only ^dC^e ... maññasi tvam
bhikkhu ..., in full to end of cakkhu, then rūpā to aniccā bhante ... pe ... cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ
... pe ... cakkhusamphasso ... pe ... yam p' idam to tam pi ... pe ... yam p' idam mano-;
B^c S^e have cakkhu to aniccaṃ bhante ... pe ... sotam ... ghāṇaṃ ... jivhā ... kāyo ...
mano ... manovīññāṇaṃ ... manosamphasso ... yam p' idam mano-; all 3. then continue
in full to cakkhusmim pi nibbindati; C^e then continues cakkhu to tasmim pi nibbindati ...
pe ... yam p' idam mano-; S^e has pe ... yam p' idam mano-; B^c has pa ... manasmim pi
... manovīññāṇe pi ... manosamphasse pi nibbindati. yam p' idam mano-; all 3. then
continue in full to the end ^cC^e reads, and B^c emends to, vimuccī ^fB^c Rādhaanicca-; C^e
Anicca- ^gC^e continues to upasaṃkama ^hB^c C^e S^e -matto ⁱB^c adds tatra te chando
pahātabbo ^jB^c -u ^kB^c omits ^lC^e in full ^mC^e in full to rasā aniccā ... pe ...
jivhāvīññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ ... pe ... jivhāsamphasso anicco ... pe ... yam p' idam jivhā-
then in full to pahātabbo ... pe ⁿC^e omits ^oC^e anicc[ending] ... pe

11¹ yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti.

77. (4) Rādha 2^a

4. yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo.
5 5–10. kiñ ca Rādha dukkhaṃ. cakkhu^b kho Rādha dukkhaṃ
tatra te chando pahātabbo. rūpā ...^c cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ ...^c
cakkhusamphasso ...^d pe² ...^e yaṃ p' idam manosamphassapaccayā
uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi dukkhaṃ. tatra te
10 chando pahātabbo.

11. yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti.

78. (5) Rādha 3^f

4. ^gyo kho Rādha anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo.
15 5–9. ko ca Rādha anattā. cakkhuṃ^h kho Rādha anattā
tatra te chando pahātabbo. rūpā ...^c cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ ...^c
cakkhusamphasso ...^e yaṃ p' idañ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
...ⁱ pe ...^j
10. mano anattā ...^c dhammā ...^k manovīññāṇaṃ ...^k
20 manosamphasso ...^k yaṃ p' idam manosamphassapaccayā
uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi anattā. tatra te chando pahātabbo.

11. yo kho Rādha anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo ti.

79. (6) Avijjā¹ (1)

25 2. atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
... pe ...
3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etad avoca. atthi nu kho bhante eko dhammo yassa
pahānā^m bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyatiⁿ vijjā uppañjati ti.
30 atthi kho bhikkhu eko dhammo yassa pahānā^m bhikkhuno
avijjā pahīyatiⁿ vijjā uppañjati ti.
4. katamo pana bhante eko dhammo yassa pahānā^m bhikkhuno
avijjā pahīyatiⁿ vijjā uppañjati ti.

¹ 11. is missing in C³. ² Less abridged in B¹⁻²

^aB^e Rādhadukkha-; C^e Dukkha- ^bC^e S^e -uṃ ^cC^e in full ^dB^e yaṃ p' idam
cakkhusamphassa- [sic] ... pa ... adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi dukkhaṃ. tatra
te chando pahātabbo; C^e has the rest of cakkhu in full; S^e yaṃ p' idam
cakkhusamphassapaccayā ... pe ... adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi dukkhaṃ.
tatra te chando pahātabbo ^eB^e S^e mano dukkho ... dhammā ... manovīññāṇaṃ
... manosamphasso ^fB^e Rādhaanatta-; C^e Anatta- ^gC^e inserts atha to upa-
saṅkamī [sic] ... pe ^hB^e -u ⁱC^e has the rest of cakkhu in full ^jC^e adds jivhā to
rasā ... pe ... jivhāvīññāṇaṃ ... pe ... jivhāsamphasso ... pe ... yaṃ p' idam to
tam pi ... pe ^kC^e pe ^lB^e Paṭhamaavijjāpahāna-; C^e Avijjā- ^mC^e pahānā, and
below, but not earlier ⁿS^e -hiyy-

avijjā kho bhikkhu eko dhammo yassa pahānā bhikkhuno
avijjā pahīyati vijjā uppajjatī ti.

5. katham pana bhante jānato katham passato bhikkhuno
avijjā pahīyati vijjā uppajjatī^a ti.

5 6. cakkhum kho bhikkhu aniccato jānato passato bhikkhuno
avijjā pahīyati vijjā uppajjatī^b ti. rūpe ... pe^c ... yam
p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ^d sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccato
jānato passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati vijjā uppajjati.

10 7-11. ... jivhā ... mano ...^{1e}

12. evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato bhikkhuno
avijjā pahīyati vijjā uppajjatī ti.

80. (7) Avijjā 2^f

1-5. [As in the preceding]^g

15 6. idha bhikkhu² bhikkhuno sutam hoti^h dhammā nālam
abhinivesāyā ti. ³evaṅ ce tam bhikkhu bhikkhuno sutam
hoti sabbe dhammā⁴ nālam abhinivesāyā ti so sabbam⁵ⁱ
dhammam abhijānāti. sabbam dhammam abhiññāya
sabbam dhammam parijānāti. ⁶sabbam dhammam pariññāya
20 sabbanimittāni aññato passati. cakkhum aññato passati
rūpe ...^j cakkhuvīññānam ...^j cakkhusamphassam ...^j pe ...¹
yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā^m tam pi
aññato passati.

25 7. evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato bhikkhuno
avijjā pahīyati vijjā uppajjatī ti.

81. (8) ⁿBhikkhu

2. atha kho sambahulā^o bhikkhū yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu
... pe ...

30 3. ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam

¹Jivhā and Mano are complete in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3} bhikkhave ³C³ inserts so here
⁴C¹ dhamma; C³ dhamme ⁵C^{1,3} sabba- always ⁶This phrase is missing in
C^{1,3}

^aE^c -aja- ^bB^e C^e S^e -ti ^cB^e cakkhuvīññānam ... cakkhusamphassam; C^e in full,
reading vakkhusamphassam ^dE^e omits ^eB^e pa ... manam to dhamme ...
manovīññānam ... manosamphassam ... yam to end; C^e pe ... jivham to rase ...
pe ... jivhāvīññānam ... pe ... jivhāsamphassam ... pe ... yam to end of jivhā,
then pe ... followed by manam and the rest as jivhā, mutatis mutandis; S^e omits
^fB^e Dutīyaavijjāpahāna-; C^e Dutīyaavijjā- ^gB^e abridges aññataro bhikkhu ... pa
... etad and omits bhikkhuno from 5; S^e abridges aññataro bhikkhu ... pe ...
atthi nu ^hB^e C^e S^e insert sabbe ⁱC^e C² as n. 5. ^jC^e aññato passati ^kB^e C^e S^e
insert yam to end of cakkhu; C^e omits vedayitaṃ ^lB^e S^e manam aññato passati
dhamme ... manovīññānam ... manosamphassam ^mE^e va ⁿB^e C^e insert
Sambahula- ^oC^e sabba-

- etad avocum. idha no bhante aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
amhe evam pucchanti. kimatthiyam āvuso samaṇe^a
¹Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī ti. evam puṭṭhā mayam
bhante tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evam
5 vyākaroma. ^bdukkhassa kho āvuso pariññattham² Bhagavati
brahmacariyaṃ vussatī ti. kacci mayam bhante
evam puṭṭhā evam vyākaramānā vuttavādino ve^{3c} Bhagavato
homa na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkhāma
dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākaroma na ca koci sahadhammiko
10 vādānuvādo^{4d} gārayhaṃ ^eṭhānam āgacchatī ⁵ti.
4. taggha tumhe bhikkhave evam puṭṭhā evam vyākaramānā
vuttavādino c' eva me hotha na ca mam abhūtena
abbhācikkhatha dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākarotha
na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo^f gārayhaṃ ṭhānam
15 āgacchati. dukkhassa hi bhikkhave pariññattham mayi
brahmacariyaṃ vussati.
5. sace pana^g vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evam
puccheyyum katamam^h pana tam āvuso dukkhaṃ yassa⁶
pariññāya samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī ti
20 evam puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānam
paribbājakānam evam vyākareyyātha.
6–11. cakkhumⁱ kho āvuso dukkhaṃ. tassa pariññāya
Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. rūpā ... pe ... ^jyam p' idaṅ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
25 vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi dukkhaṃ.
tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. ^k...^l mano
dukkho ... pe^m ... yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi dukkhaṃ. tassa pariññāya Bhagavati
30 brahmacariyaṃ vussati. ⁷ⁿ- idam kho tam āvuso dukkhaṃ
tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ
vussati. ^o-⁷ⁿ

¹C³: Samano Gotamo ²B¹⁻²: pariññattam ³C³: ce; B¹⁻²: c' eva ⁴C^{1,3}:
vādānupāto *always* ⁵C^{1,3}: āgacchantī ti ⁶Missing in C³: ⁷⁻⁷C^{1,3}: vussatī ti; *the
rest of the paragraph is missing*

^aE^c -ane ^bB^c C^c S^c by-, and elsewhere; C^c is inconsistent even within this sutta
^cB^c C^c S^c c' eva ^dS^c c' as n. 4. ^eS^c -yhaṭṭh- ^fC^c C²: as n. 4. ^gC^c omits ^hS^c -añ
ca ⁱB^c -u ^jC^c inserts cakkhusamphasso dukkho to vussati ^kS^c -tī ti ^lB^c S^c pe;
C^c pe ... jivhā dukkhā to rasā dukkhā. tesam pariññāya ... pe ... jivhāviniññānam
dukkhaṃ ... pe ... jivhāsamphasso dukkho ... pe ... yam to end of jivhā, then
pe ^mC^c as jivhā mutatis mutandis ⁿ⁻ⁿC^c omits the rest of this page ^oB^c -tī ti

12. evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānam
paribbājakānam evaṃ vyākareyyāthā ti.

82. (9) Loko^a

2. atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā^b ... pe ...

5 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca. loko loko ti bhante vuccati. kittāvata
nu kho bhante loko ti vuccatī ti.

lujjati ti kho bhikkhu tasmā loko ti vuccati. kiñ ca
lujjati.

10 4-9. cakkhu^c kho ¹bhikkhu lujjati. rūpā lujjanti
cakkhuviññāṇaṃ lujjati cakkhusamphasso lujjati. ^d ... pe^e ...
^fyam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi
lujjati.

15 10. ^glujjati ti kho bhikkhu tasmā loko ti vuccatī ti.

83. (10) Phagguno^h

2. atha kho āyasmā Phaggunoⁱ ... pe ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Phagguno Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca.

20 4-6. atthi nu kho bhante ¹tañ². cakkhuṃ^k yena cakkhunā
atīte buddhe parinibbute chinnapapañce chinnavaṭume
pariyādiṇṇavaṭṭe^{3l} sabbadukkhavītivatte^m paññāpayamāno
paññāpeyya. ⁿ ... pe ...

25 7-8. atthi nu kho bhante ^osā jivhā yāya jivhāya atīte
buddhe parinibbute ... pe^p ... paññāpeyya. ^q ... pe^q ...

9. atthi nu kho^r bhante mano yena manena atīte buddhe
parinibbute chinnapapañce chinnavaṭume pariyādiṇṇavaṭṭe
sabbadukkhavītivatte paññāpayamāno paññāpeyyā ti.

30 10-12. n' atthi^s kho tam Phagguna cakkhuṃ^t yena cakkhunā
atīte buddhe parinibbute chinnapapañce chinnavaṭume
pariyādiṇṇavaṭṭe sabbadukkhavītivatte paññāpayamāno
paññāpeyya. ^u ... pe ...

13-14. n' atthi kho sā Phagguna jivhā yāya jivhāya atīte
buddhe parinibbute ... pe^v ... paññāpeyya ... pe^q ...

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³B¹. -ādinnavatte

^aB^c Lokapañhā-; C^c Loka- ^bC^c adds ten' upasaṅkami ^cC^c S^c -uṃ ^dB^c C^c S^c
all give cakkhu in full ^eB^c S^c pe ... jivhā lujjati ... pe ^fB^c S^c resume from the
beginning of mano; C^c omits the rest of this paragraph ^gS^c inserts pa- here
^hB^c Phaggunapañhā-; C^c Phagguna- ⁱC^c adds yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami
^jC^c C^p taṃ bhante ^kB^c C^c -u ^lB^c C^c S^c -ādinnavaṭṭe ^mB^c -vaṭṭe ⁿS^c -ññap-
^oC^c sā bhante ^pB^c has jivhā in full ^qC^c omits ^rB^c C^c S^c add so ^sS^c inserts nu
^tB^c -u ^uS^c -yā ti ^vB^c S^c have jivhā in full

15. n' atthi kho so Phagguna mano yena manena atīte
buddhe parinibbute chinnapapañce chinnavaṭume pariyādiṇṇavaṭṭe
sabbadukkhavītivatte paññāpayamāno paññāpeyyā
ti

5

Gilānavaggo tatiyo^{1a}
tassa^b uddānaṃ

Gilānena dve^c vuttā Rādhena apare tayo
Avijjāya² ca dve vuttā Bhikkhu Loko^d Phagguno ti^e

CHAPTER IV. Channavaggo catuttho

10

84. (1) Paloka^f

^g2. atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasānkami
... pe ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca. loko loko ti bhante vuccati. kittāvatā

15

nu kho bhante loko ti vuccatī ti.

4. yaṃ kho Ānanda palokadhammam ayaṃ vuccati
ariyassa vinaye loko. kiñ ca^h Ānanda palokadhammaṃ.

20

5–7. cakkhuṃ kho Ānanda palokadhammaṃ rūpā
palokadhammā cakkhuviññāṇam palokadhammañ
cakkhusamphasso palokadhammo. yaṃ p' idañ cakkhu-
samphassapaccayā ... peⁱ ... tam pi^j palokadhammaṃ. ... pe ...

8–9. jivhā palokadhammā rasā palokadhammā
jivhāviññāṇam palokadhammañ jivhāsamphasso^k palokadhammo.
yaṃ p' idañ jivhāsamphassapaccayā ... pe^l ...

25

10. mano palokadhammo dhammā palokadhammā
manoviññāṇam palokadhammam manosamphasso palokadhammo.
yaṃ p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi palokadhammaṃ.

30

11. yaṃ kho Ānanda palokadhammam ayaṃ vuccati
ariyassa vinaye loko ti.

¹C^{1.3}. atthamo ²C^{1.3}. avijjāyā

^aC^e as n. I. ^bB^e C^e S^e tass' ^cB^e duve ^dB^e C^e S^e add ca ^eC^e omits ^fB^e C^e
add -dhamma- ^gB^e adds Sāvathinidānaṃ, C^e Sāvathiyam ^hB^e C^e S^e c' ⁱC^e
in full ^jE^e p' idam ^kE^e jivhvā- ^lB^e C^e S^e as in preceding paragraph

85. (2) Suñña^a

2-3. atha kho āyasmā Ānando ... pe ... Bhagavantam etad^b
avoca. suñño loko suñño loko ti bhante vuccati. kittāvatā
nu kho bhante suñño loko¹ ti vuccati.^c

5 4. yasmā ca kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena
vā tasmā suñño loko ti vuccati. kiñ ca Ānanda suññam
attena vā attaniyena vā.

10 5-10. cakkhum^d kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena
vā. rūpā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā. cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ
suññam attena vā attaniyena vā. cakkhusamphasso
suñño attena vā attaniyena vā.^e ... pe ...
yam p⁷ idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi
suññam attena vā attaniyena vā.

15 11. yasmā^f ca kho Ānanda suññam attena vā^g attaniyena
vā tasmā suñño loko ti vuccati ti.

86. (3) Saṅkhitta^h

20 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando ... peⁱ ... Bhagavantam
etad avoca. sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ
sutvā² eko vupakaṭṭho^j appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan
ti.

25 4-6. taṃ kim maññasi Ānanda. cakkhum^d niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.

25 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
dukkham bhante.

30 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso
me attā ti. no h' etam bhante.

30 rūpā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. aniccā bhante. ... pe^k ...
cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ^l ...^m peⁿ ...

yam p⁷ idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ

¹C³ omits loko ²C³ has desetvā instead of sutvā and repeats yam aham ...
desetvā

^aB^e Suññataloka-; C^e Suññaloka- ^bC^e starts from ekam but then in full ^cB^e C^e
S^e -tī ti ^dB^e -u ^eC^e continues to end of cakkhu ^fS^e omits ^gE^e va ^hB^e C^e add
-dhamma- ⁱB^e C^e omit ^jB^e C^e S^e vūp- ^kB^e omits ^lC^e adds pe ^mC^e S^e
cakkhusamphasso ⁿS^e omits

- sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā taṃ pi
 niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.
 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
 dukkhaṃ bhante.
- 5 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
 nu taṃ samanupassitum etaṃ mama eso 'ham asmi eso
 me attā ti.
 no h' etaṃ bhante.^a
 7-9. jivhā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. aniccā^b bhante. ... pe ...
 10 jivhāvīññāṇaṃ ...^c jivhāsamphasso ... pe ...
 yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
 sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā taṃ pi
 niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.
 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
 15 dukkhaṃ bhante.
 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ^d kallaṃ
 nu taṃ samanupassitum etaṃ mama eso 'ham asmi eso
 me attā ti.
 no h' etaṃ bhante.
- 20 10. evaṃ passam Ānanda sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
 pi nibbindati ... pe^e ... cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati
 ... pe ... yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
 sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā
 tasmim pi nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā
 25 vimuccati. vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti. khīṇā
 jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karanīyaṃ nāparam
 itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.

87. (4) Channa

1. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 30 Kalandakanivāpe.
 2. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā
 ca Mahā-Cundo āyasmā^f ca Channo Gijjhakūṭe pabbate
 viharanti.
 3. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo ābādhiko
 35 hoti dukkhito bāḷhagilāno.
 4. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam^g paṭisallānā

^aB^e C^e S^e add pe ^bC^e pe ... rasā ^cC^e pe ^dE^e -ṇam- ^eC^e S^e in full ^fE^e ay-
^gB^e C^e -anha-

vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Mahā-Cundo ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Mahā-Cundam etad avoca.
āyāma' ¹āvuso Cunda yen' āyasmā Channo ten' upasaṅkamissāma
gilānapucchakā ti.

5 evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Mahā-Cundo āyasmato
Sāriputtassa paccassosi.

5. atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Cundo
yen' āyasmā Channo ten' upasaṅkamimṣu. upasaṅkamitvā
paññatte āsane nisīdimṣu.

10 6. nisajja kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantañ Channam
etad avoca. kacci te āvuso Channa^a khamanīyaṃ kacci
yāpanīyaṃ. kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti
paṭikkamo^b sānam paññāyati no abhikkamo ti.

15 7. na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ.
bālḥā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti
abhikkamo^c sānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti. ^d

8. seyyathā^e pi āvuso balavā puriso tiṇhena sikharena^{2f}
muddhānam^{3g} abhimattheyya. ^{4h} evam eva khoⁱ āvuso
adhimattā vātā muddhānam^j upahananti. ^{5k} na me āvuso
20 khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ ... pe ... no paṭikkamo ti. ^d

9. seyyathā pi āvuso balavā puriso dalhena varattakhaṇḍena¹
sīse sīsavethaṃ⁶ dadeyya. evam eva kho āvuso
adhimattā^m me⁷ⁿ sīse vedanā. ^{8o} na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ
na yāpanīyaṃ ... pe ... no paṭikkamo^b ti. ^{9d}

25 10. seyyathā pi āvuso dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī
vā tiṇhena govikantanena kucchim parikanteyya. ^{10.}
evam eva kho me^{11p} āvuso^q adhimattā vātā kucchim parikantanti. ^{12.}
na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ ... pe ... no paṭikkamo
ti. ^d

30 11. seyyathā pi āvuso^r dve balavanto^{13.} purisā dubbalataram
purisaṃ nānābhāsu gāhetvā^s aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyuṃ

¹C^{1,3}. ayamā- ²B¹. pi khaggena ³B¹⁻². muddhani ⁴B¹. C³. abhimattheyya ⁵B¹⁻
². uhananti ⁶B¹. -vedham; B². -gevaṃ ⁷B¹. vātā ⁸B¹⁻². sīsavedanā ⁹B¹⁻².
omit ti ¹⁰B². Oteyyuṃ ¹¹. In B². only ¹²B². -kantenti ¹³C^{1,3}. balavante
^aC^e omits ^bE^e pati- ^cE^e -kkh- ^dB^e C^e omit; C^e S C^p as E^e ^eE^e -ṭhā ^fB^e B v. 1.
khaggena; S^e ^b vikhaggena; S^e ^c as E^e ^gB^e C^e S S^e ^b as n. 3; S^e S^e ^c
muddhanam; B^e C^e S K as E^e ^hC^e B^e C^e -manth-; S^e ^b as n. 4; S^e ^c as E^e ⁱS^e adds
me ^jB^e S^e C^e S as n. 3; B^e C^e S K as E^e ^kB^e ūh-; B^e C^e S K B v. 1. as E^e; B^e B v. 1. as
n. 5. ^lB^e -kkh-; S^e C^e S -khandhena ^mC^e S -mattavātā ⁿB^e omits; S^e as n. 7.
^oB^e S^e C^e S as n. 8. ^pB^e C^e omit ^qB^e omits ^rE^e av- ^sB^e C^e S^e gah-

- samparitāpeyyuṃ. ¹ evam eva kho me^{2a} āvuso
 adhimatto kāyasmim̐ dāho. ^{3b} na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ
 na yāpanīyaṃ. bāl̐hā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no^c
 paṭikkamanti abhikkamo sānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo
 ti. ^{4d}
- 5 12. sattham āvuso Sāriputta āharissāmi nāvakaṅkhāmi^c
 jīvitun^f ti.
13. mā^g āyasmā Channo sattham āhāresi. ⁵ yāpet' āyasmā
 Channo yāpentam mayam āyasmantañ Channam icchāma. ⁶
 10 sace āyasmato Channassa n' atthi sappāyāni
 bhojanāni aham āyasmato Channassa sappāyāni bhojanāni
 pariyesissāmi. sace āyasmato Channassa n' atthi
 sappāyāni bhesajjāni aham āyasmato Channassa sappāyāni
 bhesajjāni pariyesissāmi. sace āyasmato Channassa
 15 n' atthi patirūpā^h upaṭṭhākā aham āyasmantañ Channam
 upaṭṭhahissāmi. mā¹ āyasmā Channo sattham āhāresi.
 yāpet' āyasmā Channo yāpentam mayam āyasmantañ
 Channam icchāmā ti.
14. na me⁷ āvuso Sāriputta n' atthi sappāyāni bhojanāni
 20 atthi me sappāyāni bhojanāni. na pi me n' atthi ⁸
 sappāyāni bhesajjāni⁹ atthi me sappāyāni bhesajjāni. ⁹
 na pi me n' atthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā atthi me patirūpā
 upaṭṭhākā. api ca me āvuso Satthā pariciṇṇo dīgharattam
 manāpen' eva no amanāpena. etaṃ hi āvuso sāvakassa
 25 patirūpaṃ yaṃ Satthāram paricareyya manāpen' eva no
 amanāpena. tam^{10j} anupavajjañ Channo bhikkhu sattham
 āharissatī ti evam etaṃ āvuso Sāriputta dhārehī ti.
15. puccheyyāma mayam āyasmantañ Channaṃ¹¹ kiñcid^k
 30 eva desaṃ sace āyasmā Channo okāsaṃ karotī pañhassa
 veyyākaraṇāyā ti.

¹Missing in B¹. ²In B² only ³C^{1,3}. dāho ⁴B¹. omits ti ⁵B¹⁻². āharasi always;
 B². omits sattham here ⁶B¹. icchāmmā ti ⁷C^{1,3}. Ime instead of Na me ⁸C^{1,3}.
 repeat atthi me sappāyāni bhojanāni (C¹. omitting me) ⁹C^{1,3}. bhojanāni
¹⁰Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹¹Missing in C^{1,3}

^aB^c C^c omit ^bB^c C^c S^c as n. 3. ^cE^c na ^dB^c C^c omit; C^c S^c Cp as E^c ^eB^c B v. 1.
 nā pi k- ^fB^c C^c S^c -tan ^gS^c omits, and puts this sentence at the end of the
 previous paragraph ^hS^c paṭi- ⁱC^c m'; S^c adds ca ^jB^c as n. 10, but notes taṃ
 anupavajjaṃ (bahūsu) ^kB^c C^c kañcid; B^c S^c K B v.1. C^c S^c as E^c

pucch' āvuso Sāriputta. sutvā vedissāmā^{1a}ti.

16. cakkhum āvuso Channa cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ cakkhu-
vīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme etam mama eso 'ham asmi
eso me attā ti samanupassasi. sotam^b ...^c ghānam^b ...^d jivham²
5 āvuso Channa^c jivhāvīññāṇaṇ jivhāvīññāṇaviññātabbe
dhamme etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassasi.
kāyam^b ...^d manam āvuso Channa manovīññāṇam
manovīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme etam mama eso
'ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassasī ti.
17. cakkhum āvuso Sāriputta cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ cakkhu-
vīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi
na m' eso attā ti samanupassāmi. sotam^b ...^f ghānam^b ...^g jivham
āvuso Sāriputta jivhāvīññāṇaṇ jivhāvīññāṇaviññātabbe
dhamme n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi^h-na me so attā ti
15 samanupassāmi^h kāyam^b ...^g manamⁱ āvuso Sāriputta manovīññāṇam
manovīññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme n' etam mama
n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti samanupassāmī ti.
18. cakkhusmim āvuso Channa cakkhuvīññāṇe cakkhu-
vīññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kim abhiññāya
20 cakkhuṇ cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ cakkhuvīññāṇaviññātabbe
dhamme n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti sam-
anupassasi. sotasmim^b ...^c ghānasmim^b ...^d jivhāya āvuso Channa
jivhāvīññāṇaviññātabbesu^j dhammesu kiṃ disvā kim abhiññāya
jivhaṇ jivhāvīññāṇaṇ jivhāvīññāṇaviññātabbe^k dhamme
25 n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti samanupassasi.
kāyasmim^l āvuso ... manasmim āvuso Channa
manovīññāṇe manovīññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ
disvā kim abhiññāya manam manovīññāṇe manovīññāṇaviññātabbe
dhamme n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso
30 attā ti samanupassasī^mti.
19. cakkhusmim āvuso Sāriputta cakkhuvīññāṇe cakkhu-
vīññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodham disvā nirodham
abhiññāya cakkhuⁿ cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ cakkhuvīññāṇaviññātabbe
dhamme n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso
35 attā ti samanupassāmi. sotasmim^b ...^f ghānasmim^b ...^g jivhāya
āvuso Sāriputta jivhāvīññāṇe ...^o jivhāvīññāṇaṇ jivhāvīññāṇa-

¹C¹. vedissāmī ti; C³. desissāmā ti ²C^{1,3}. jivhā

^aS^e vedayāmā ti; S^e c desassāmī ti [sic] ^bB^e S^e omit ^cC^e āvuso Channa ... pe
^dB^e S^e pe; C^e āvuso Channa ... pe ^eC^e Chatta, corrected at back to Channa,
and adds pe ^fC^e āvuso Sāriputta ... pe ^gB^e S^e pe; C^e āvuso Sāriputta ... pe ^h-
^hS^e omits ⁱE^e maṇam ^jE^e jivhav- ^kE^e jivhāvīññātabbe ^lB^e omits; S^e pe ^mC^e
-si ⁿB^e C^e S^e -uṃ ^oB^e C^e S^e in full

- viññātabbe dhamme n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso
attā ti samanupassāmi. kāyasmim^a ...^b manasmim āvuso
Sāriputta manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu^c
nirodham disvā nirodham abhiññāya manam manoviññāṇam
5 manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme n' etam mama
n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti samanupassāmī ti.
20. evaṃ vutte āyasmā Mahā-Cundo āyasmantañ Channam
etad avoca. ^d-tasmā ti ha^d āvuso Channa idam pi
tassa Bhagavato sāsanam niccakappaṃ sādhuṃ kam manasikātabbam.
10 nissitassa calitam anissitassa ¹calitaṃ
n' atthi. calite asati passaddhi hoti. passaddhiyā sati nati^c
na hoti. natiyā^f asati agatigati^{2g} na hoti. agatigatiyā^{3g} asati
cutupapāto^h na hoti. cutupapāte^h ⁴asati n' ev' idha na huram
na ubhayam antarena. es' evāntoⁱ dukkhassā ti.
15 21. atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Cundo
āyasmantañ Channam iminā ovādena ovāditvā¹ utthāy' ^kāsanā
pakkamimsu.
22. atha kho āyasmā Channo acirapakkantesu tesu āyasmantesu
sattham āhāresi.
20 23. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi.
24. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantam
etad avoca. āyasmatā bhante Channena sattham
25 āharitaṃ. tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti.
na nu te Sāriputta Channena bhikkhunā sammukhā yeva
anupavajjatā vyākātā ti.
25. atthi bhante Pubbavijjanam^{5l} nāma Vajjigāmo.
tatth' āyasmato Channassa mittakulāni suhajjakulāni upavajjakulāni
30 ti.
26. honti h' ete Sāriputta Channassa bhikkhuno mittakulāni⁶.
suhajjakulāni upavajjakulāni. ^m na kho panāham Sāriputta

¹C³. omits ani- calitaṃ ²B¹⁻². āgati- ³C^{1,3}. -gatiṃ ⁴C^{1,3}. cutūppāte: cutūppāto
na hoti *is missing in* C¹. ⁵C^{1,3}. pubbaciraṃ ⁶C³. omits Channassa bhikkhuno
mitta; C¹. Channassa *only*

^aB^e S^e omi^t ^bC^e āvuso Sāriputta ... pe ^cE^e dhām- ^{d-d}B^e C^e *regularly 1. word,*
S^e tasmā tiha; E^e *varies among practically every conceivable word division;*
here S^e ... h' ^eS^e C^e S^e nandi; S^e ^cb as E^e ^fS^e nandiyā; S^e ^cb as E^e ^gB^e C^e S^e
as n. 2. ^hB^e C^e S^e -tūp- ⁱB^e C^e S^e ev' anto ^jB^e C^e S^e ovad- ^kE^e -ya 's- ^lB^e
S^e C^e S^e Pubbavijjanam; C^e Pubbaciraṃ; B^e C^e *as n. 5;* C^e C². Pubbaciraṃ; S^e ^c
Pabbaciraṃ; S^e ^cb as E^e; B^e *also notes* Pubbajiraṃ Ma-3-310-piṭṭhe [= PTS M
iii 266] ^mS^e -nī ti

ettāvataṃ saupavajjo^{1a} ti vadāmi. yo kho Sāriputta
 tañ^b ca kāyaṃ nikkhipati aññañ ca kāyaṃ upādiyati tam
 ahaṃ saupavajjo ti vadāmi. tañ Channassa bhikkhuno
 n' atthi. anupavajjañ Channena bhikkhunā sattham
 5 āharitan ti evam etaṃ Sāriputta dhārehi ti.

88. (5) Puṇṇa

2. atha^c kho āyasmā Puṇṇo³. yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā^d ... pe ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavantam
 10 etad avoca. sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena
 dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā
 eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan ti.

4. santi kho Puṇṇa^c cakkhaviññeyyā^f rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
 manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā^g rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu^h
 15 abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati tassa tam abhinandato
 abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi.ⁱ
 nandisamudayā dukkhasamudayo Puṇṇā ti vadāmi.

^jsanti kho Puṇṇa sotaviññeyyā^k saddā ...^l ghānaviññeyyā
^kgandhā ...^l jivhāviññeyyā rasā ...^l kāyaviññeyyā^m phoṭṭhabbā ...^l

20 santi kho Puṇṇa manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā
 kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā^g rajanīyā. tañ ce
 bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati tassa
 tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati
 nandi.ⁱ nandisamudayā dukkhasamudayo Puṇṇā ti vadāmi.

25 5. santi caⁿ kho Puṇṇa cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
 manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā^o rajanīyā. tañ ce³ bhikkhu
 nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya⁴ tiṭṭhati tassa tam
 anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato⁵ nirujjhati
^{6p}nandi.ⁱ nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho Puṇṇā ti vadāmi.

30 ... pe^q ... santi^r kho Puṇṇa manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā
 kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā^g rajanīyā. tañ ce

¹C^{1,3}. sā- ²C³. Punno here only ³C^{1,3}. tañ ca ⁴C^{1,3}. na ajjhosāya ⁵C³. inserts
 here nandīnirujjhāsāya tiṭṭhato ⁶C^{1,3}. have nandī nirujjhati here and further on
^aC^e ^Cp sā upavajjā ^bC^e ^Se imañ ^cB^e notes Sāvattthinidānaṃ. atha (?) Ma 3-
 311-passitabbaṃ [= PTS M iii 267] ^dC^e ^Se omit ^eE^e -ṇā ^fC^e -ññoyyā ^gB^e ^Ce
^Se -mūp- ^hC^e -ū ⁱB^e -ī ^jB^e ^Se add pe ^kB^e ^Se omit ^lC^e pe ^mB^e ^Se pe ⁿB^e ^Se
 omit ^oE^e -ta ^pC^e nandi nirujjhati ^qC^e santi ca kho Puṇṇa sotaviññeyyā saddā
 ... pe ... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā ... pe ... jivhāviññeyyā rasā ... pe ...
 kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā ... pe ^rC^e ^Se add ca

bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati
tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajhosāya tiṭṭhato
nirujjhati nandi. nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho Puṇṇā ti
vadāmi.

5 6. iminā^a tvam Puṇṇā^b mayā saṅkhittena ovādena ovādito^c
katamasmiṅ^d janapade viharissasī ti.

atthi¹ bhante Sunāparanto² nāma janapado. tatthāham
viharissāmī ti.

7. caṇḍā kho Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā. pharusā
10 kho Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā. sace^e tvam^{3f} Puṇṇa
Sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti paribhāsissanti tatra
te Puṇṇa kin ti bhavissatī ti.

sace mam bhante Sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti
paribhāsissanti tatra me evam bhavissati. bhaddakā
15 vat⁴ ime Sunāparantakā manussā subhaddakā vat⁴ ime Sunāparantakā
manussā yam maṃ^g na-y-ime pāṇinā pahāraṃ
dentī ti. evam^h ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha Sugata
bhavissatī ti.

8. sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā pāṇināⁱ
20 pahāraṃ dassanti tatra pana⁵. te Puṇṇa kin ti bhavissatī
ti.

sace mam bhante Sunāparantakā manussā pāṇinā pahāraṃ
dassanti tatra me evam bhavissati. bhaddakā vat⁴ ime
Sunāparantakā manussā subhaddakā vat⁴ ime Sunāparantakā
25 manussā yam maṃ^g na-y-ime leḍḍunā^j pahāraṃ
dentī ti. evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha
Sugata bhavissatī ti.

9. sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā leḍḍunā^j
pahāraṃ dassanti tatra pana te Puṇṇa kin ti bhavissatī ti.

30 sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā leḍḍunā^j
pahāraṃ dassanti tatra me evam bhavissati. bhaddakā
vat⁴ ime Sunāparantakā manussā subhaddakā vat⁴ ime Sunāparantakā
manussā. yam maṃ na-y-ime daṇḍena pahāraṃ

¹C³ inserts me ²C^{1,3} waver between Sunā-, Sūnā-, Suṇā-, Sūṇā- ³B¹ yaṃtaṃ
⁴C³ vative; C¹ vaticāme ⁵Missing in C^{1,3}

^aB^e notes iminā ca tvam, probably to be understood with the same reference as
its next note, d below ^bS^e Puṇṇa ārakā so imasmā dhammavinayā ti, followed
by 3–8. and the first paragraph of 9, on page 44, then pe ... sādhu Puṇṇa ^cB^e
C^e S^e ovad- ^dB^e notes katarasmim (Ma-3-312) [= PTS M iii 268] ^eC^e adds
kho ^fB^e S^e tam ^gB^e emends to me, noting maṃ (sabbattha); C^e reads me
without note ^hB^e note suggests evam m' ettha ⁱE^e paṇ- ^jS^e leḍḍunā

dentī ti. evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha
Sugata bhavissatī ti.

10. sace pana te^a Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā daṇḍena
pahāraṃ dassanti^b tatra pana te Puṇṇa kin ti bhavissatī ti.

5 sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā daṇḍena
pahāraṃ dassanti^{1b} tatra me evam bhavissati. bhaddakā
vat' ime Sunāparantakā manussā subhaddakā vat' ime Sunāparantakā
manussā yam maṃ na-y-ime satthena pahāraṃ
dentī ti. evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha Sugata
10 bhavissatī ti.

11. sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā^c satthena pahāraṃ
dassanti^b tatra pana te Puṇṇa kin ti bhavissatī ti.

15 sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā satthena pahāraṃ^d
dassanti^{2b} tatra me evam bhavissati. bhaddakā vat' ime
Sunāparantakā manussā subhaddakā vat' ime Sunāparantakā
manussā yam maṃ na-y-ime tiṇhena³ satthena jīvitā
voropentī ti. evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha
Sugata bhavissatī ti.

12. sace pana tvam^{4c} Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā
20 tiṇhena satthena jīvitā⁵ voropessanti tatra pana te Puṇṇa
kin ti bhavissatī ti.

sace mam^{6f} bhante Sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena
satthena jīvitā voropessanti tatra me evam bhavissati.
santi kho tassa⁷ Bhagavato sāvakā kāyena ca jīvitena
25 ca atṭhiyamānā⁸ harāyamānā jigucchamānā satthahāarakam
pariyessanti. tam me idam aparīyitṭhañ^{8h} neva satthahāarakam
laddhan ti. evam ettha Bhagavā bhavissati evam ettha
Sugata bhavissatī ti.

13. sādhu sādhu Puṇṇa. sakkhasi⁹ⁱ kho tvam^j iminā
30 damūpasamena samannāgato Sunāparantakasmiñ^k janapade
vatthum. yassa dāni tvam Puṇṇa kālam maññasī ti.

14. atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavato vacanam^l abhinanditvā
anumoditvā utṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā

¹C¹. dassenti here and further on ²C³. has dassenti here only ³Missing in B¹.
4B¹⁻². te ⁵C³. inserts na here ⁶B¹⁻². me ⁷Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁸C^{1,3}. aparoyitṭham
mamevā (or vaceva? in C¹) ⁹B¹⁻². sakkhissasi

^aB^e omits ^bC^e C^p as n. 1. ^cB^e C^e S^e add manussā ^dE^e -rām ^eB^e tam; S^e C^e S^B
te ^fS^e me ^gB^e C^e atṭiy-; S^e atṭiy- ^hC^e aparoyitṭham [sic] eva; S^e C^e S^e pari-
yitṭhañ neva ⁱB^e C^e as n. 9; S^e sikkhissasi ^jB^e C^e S^e add Puṇṇa ^kB^e C^e S^e
-antasmim ^lC^e S^e bhāsitaṃ

- padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram
 ādāya yena Sunāparanto janapado tena cārikam
 pakkāmi. ^a anupubbena cārikaṇ caramāno yena Sunāparanto
 janapado tad avasari. tatra sudam āyasmā Puṇṇo
 5 Sunāparantasmīṇ janapade viharati.
 15. atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo ten' eva antaravassena pañcamattāni
 upāsakasatāni paṭipādesi. ^{1b} ten' eva antaravassena²
 tisso vijjā sacchākāsi. ten' eva antaravassena parinibbāyi.
 16. atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū^c yena Bhagavā ten' upa-
 10 saṅkamimsu ... pe^d ...
 17. ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
 etad avocum. yo³ so bhante Puṇṇo nāma kulaputto
 Bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovādito^e so kālaṃ ^fkato.
 tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo ti.
 15 paṇḍito bhikkhave Puṇṇo kulaputto ahosi. ^g paccapādi^{4h}
 dhammassa ⁵ⁱcānudhammaṃ na ca maṃ^{6d} dhammādhikaraṇaṃ
 vihesesi. ^j parinibbuto bhikkhave Puṇṇo kulaputto
 ti.
89. (6) Bāhiyo
- 20 2. atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo⁷ yena Bhagavā^k ten' upasaṅkami
 ... pe ...
 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Bāhiyo Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
 dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato
 25 dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto¹
 vihareyyan ti.
 4–8. taṃ kim maññasī Bāhiya. cakkhum^m niccaṃ vā
 aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.
 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
 30 dukkham bhante.
 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃⁿ kallaṃ
 nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso
 me attā ti.

¹So C³; C¹. paṭipādesi; B¹. paṭivedesi; B². paṭidesesi ²C¹. inserts vata ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴B¹. saccavādī ⁵C^{1,3}. dhammassānudhammaṃ ⁶C¹. na pi ⁷B². Bāhīriyo/a always

^aC^e pakkami ^bB^e C^e paṭivedesi; S^e B^e S^K C^e S^e paṭidesesi; B^e C^e C^e C^{1,2}. S^e C^e as E^c; B^e C^e add ten' ev' antaravassena pañcamattāni upāsikasatāni paṭivedesi ^cS^e bhikkhu ^dS^e omits ^eB^e C^e S^e ovad- ^fC^e S^e kālakato ^gB^e omits, but notes as present sabbattha ^hC^e -dī; S^e B^e S^K B^{v.1}. C^e S^e as n. 4; C^e B^e paccapāda ⁱB^e C^e S^e as n. 5. ^jB^e C^S K^C C^e B^e vihetthesi ^kE^e -va ^lE^e pāh- ^mB^e -u ⁿE^e -inā-

- no h' etam bhante.
rūpā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. aniccā bhante. ...^a
cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ ...^b cakkhusamphasso ... pe^c ...
9. yam p'^d idam manosamphassapaccayā^e uppajjati vedayitaṃ
5 sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā taṃ
pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.
yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
dukkhaṃ bhante.
yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ^f kallaṃ
10 nu taṃ samanupassitaṃ^g etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me
attā ti.
no h' etam bhante.
10. evaṃ passam Bāhiya¹ sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
pi ...^h rūpesu pi ...^h cakkhuvīññāṇe pi ...^h cakkhusamphasse
15 pi ...ⁱ pe ... yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukkaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukkaṃ
vā tasmim pi nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati
virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmim^j vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ
hoti. khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ
20 nāparaṃ itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.
11. atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā
anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.^k
12. atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo eko vupakaṭṭho^l appamatto
25 ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā
samma-d-eva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti^m
tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme
sayam abhiññāyaⁿ sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi.²⁰
khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ
30 nāparaṃ itthattāyā ti abbhaññāsi.
13. aññataro ca pan' āyasmā Bāhiyo arahatam ahoṣī ti.

90. (7) EjaI^p

2. eja bhikkhave rogo eja gaṇḍo eja sallamaṃ. tasmā ti ha
bhikkhave Tathāgato anejo viharati vītasallo.

35

¹B². Bāhira here only ²B¹⁻². viharati

^aB^c C^c pe ^bC^c niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante ... pe ^cC^c as n. b. mutatis mutandis ^dE^c omits ^eS^c cakkhusam- ^fE^c -inā- ^gE^c anup- ^hB^c C^c S^c nibbindati ⁱB^c S^c nibbindati ^jE^c adds pī [sic] ^kC^c pakkami ^lB^c C^c S^c vup- ^mC^c -jj- ⁿB^c C^c S^c abhiññā ^oS^c as n. 2. ^pB^c Paṭhamaejā-; C^c Eja-

3. tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu ce pi ākañkheyya
anejo vihareyya^a vītasallo ti
4. cakkhuṃ na maññeyya cakkhusmiṃ na maññeyya
cakkhuto na maññeyya cakkhu^b me ti na maññeyya
5 rūpe na maññeyya rūpesu na maññeyya rūpato na
maññeyya rūpā me ti na maññeyya cakkhuviññāṇaṃ
na maññeyya cakkhuviññāṇasmim̃ na maññeyya
cakkhuviññāṇato^c na maññeyya cakkhuviññāṇaṃ me ti
na maññeyya cakkhusamphassaṃ na maññeyya cakkhusamphassasmim̃
10 na maññeyya cakkhusamphassato
na maññeyya cakkhusamphasso me ti na maññeyya
yam p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi
na maññeyya tasmim̃ pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya
15 tam me ti na maññeyya
5-6. sotam̃ na maññeyya ...^d ghānaṃ na maññeyya ...^e
7. jivhaṃ na maññeyya^f jivhāya na maññeyya jivhato^g
na maññeyya jivhā me ti na maññeyya rase na
maññeyya ... pe^h ... jivhāviññāṇaṃ na maññeyya ...ⁱ jivhāsamphassaṃ
20 na maññeyya ...ⁱ yam p' idaṅ jivhāsamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi na maññeyya tasmim̃
pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya^f tam me ti na
maññeyya
25 8. kāyaṃ na maññeyya ...ⁱ
9. manaṃ na maññeyya manasmim̃ na maññeyya^f manato
na maññeyya mano me ti na maññeyya dhamme
na maññeyya ...ⁱ manoviññāṇaṃ ...^j manosamphassaṃ ...^j
yam p' idam̃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
30 sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi
na maññeyya tasmim̃ pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya
tam me ti na maññeyya.
10. sabbam̃ na maññeyya sabbasmim̃ na maññeyya
sabbato na maññeyya sabbam me ti na maññeyya.
35 11. so evam̃ amaññamāno^{1k} na¹ kiñci pi^{2m} loke upādiyati.
anupādiyaṃ na paritassati. aparitassam paccattaṅ ñeva

¹C^{1,3}: na maññamāno ²Missing in B¹⁻².

^aB^e C^e S^e -yam; B^e C^e B^e v. l. as E^e bC^e S^e -uṃ cE^e -ñāṇ- dC^e sotasmim̃ na
maññeyya ... pe cC^e ghānasmim̃ na maññeyya ... pe fE^e -eya gE^e -hāto hB^e
S^e omit iC^e pe jC^e na maññeyya ... pe kC^e as n. l. lC^e adds ca mC^e S^e omit

parinibbāyati. khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ
karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.

91. (8) Eja 2^a

5 2. eja bhikkhave rogo eja gaṇḍo eja sallāṃ. tasmā ti ha
bhikkhave Tathāgato anejo viharati vītasallo.

3. tasmā ti ha bhikkhave bhikkhu^{1b} ākaṅkheyya anejo
vihareyya^c vītasallo ti.

10 4-6^d cakkhuṃ na maññeyya cakkhusmiṃ na maññeyya
cakkhuto na maññeyya cakkhu me ti na maññeyya.
rūpe na maññeyya ... cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ^e ... cakkhusamphassaṃ ...
yam p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati
vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi na maññeyya^f tato pi na maññeyya tam me ti
na maññeyya. yaṃ hi^g bhikkhave maññati yasmim
15 maññati yato maññati yam me ti maññati tato taṃ hoti
aññathā. aññathābhāvī bhavasatto² loko bhavam evābhinandati
... pe ...

20 7-8^d jivhaṃ na maññeyya jivhāya na maññeyya jivhato
na maññeyya jivhā me ti na maññeyya. rase na maññeyya^h
jivhāvīññāṇaṃ ... jivhāsamphassaṃ ... yam
p' idaṅ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi na
maññeyya tasmim pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya
tam me ti na maññeyya. yaṃ hi^g bhikkhave maññati
25 yasmim maññati yato maññati yam me ti maññati tato
taṃ hoti aññathā. aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko bhavam
evābhinandati ... pe ...

30 9^d manāṃ na maññeyya manasmim na maññeyya
manato na maññeyya mano me ti na maññeyya.
dhamme ... manovīññāṇaṃ ... manosamphassaṃ ...
yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi na
maññeyya tasmim pi na maññeyyaⁱ tam me ti na maññeyya.
yam hi^j bhikkhave maññati yasmim^k maññati

35

¹B¹⁻². insert ce pi ²B². vibhava- always

^aB^e C^e Dutiyacjā- ^bB^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^cB^e C^e S^e -yaṃ ^dvariants mostly as
previous page; C^e writes out as in previous sutta, B^e S^e as E^e ^eE^e -ānaṃ ^fB^e
C^e S^e add tasmim pi na maññeyya ^gC^e C^p omits ^hE^e -ati ⁱB^e C^e S^e add tato pi
na maññeyya ^jC^e C^p pi ^kE^e t-

yato maññati yam me ti maññati tato taṃ hoti aññathā
aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko bhavam evābhinandati.

10. yāvata bhikkhave ^{1a}-khandhā dhātu āyatanā^{-1a} taṃ pi na
maññeyya tasmim pi na maññeyya tato pi na maññeyya
5 taṃ me ti na maññeyya. so evam amaññamāno na^b kiñci
loke upādiyati. anupādiyam na paritassati. aparitassam
paccattañ ñeva parinibbāyati. khīṇā jāti vusitam
brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyā ti
pajanāti ti.

10 92. (9) ^cDvayam 1

2. dvayam vo bhikkhave desissāmi. ^d taṃ suṇātha.
kiñ ^eca bhikkhave dvayam.

3. cakkhuñ^f ca^g rūpā² ca sotañ c' ^heva saddā³ ca ghānañ
c' ^heva gandhā⁴ ca jivhā ca¹ rasā ca kāyo ca¹ phoṭṭhabbā⁵
15 ca mano⁶ ca¹ dhammā⁷ ca idaṃ vuccati⁸ bhikkhave
dvayam.

4. yo⁹ bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya aham etaṃ dvayam
paccakkhāya aññaṃ¹⁰ dvayam paññāpessāmi¹ ti tassa vācāvattukam^{11k}
ev' assa puṭṭho ca na sampāyeyya¹² uttariñ ca
20 vighātam āpajjeyya.

5. taṃ kissa hetu. yathā taṃ bhikkhave avisayasmin
¹³ti.

93. (10) ^lDvayam 2

25 2. dvayam bhikkhave paṭicca viññāṇaṃ sambhoti.
kathaṃ ca bhikkhave dvayam paṭicca viññāṇaṃ sambhoti.

3. cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca^m uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ. ¹⁴
cakkhuⁿ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi¹⁵ aññathābhāvi.

¹-¹B¹⁻². khandha-; B². -āyatanam ²C^{1,3}. rūpañ ³C^{1,3}. saddaṃ ⁴C¹. gandho; C³.
gandhañ ⁵C^{1,3}. poṭṭhabbo ⁶C³. manañ; omitted with ca by C¹. ⁷C³. dhamme
⁸C³. vo ⁹C¹. vo; C³. ve ¹⁰C^{1,3}. añña ¹¹So B¹. (-kap); B². -vatthud; C^{1,3}. vatthur
¹²C¹. sampāyeyya; B². sampāseyya ¹³C¹. assasāmin ti ¹⁴C³. adds aviññāṇam
¹⁵C^{1,3}. -ṇāmaṃ; B¹. has only vipari

a-^aB^e C^e S^e khandhadhātuāyatanā ^bC^e adds ca; C^e C^{pi} as E^e ^cB^e inserts
Paṭhama- ^dB^e desessāmi ^eE^e kiñci ^fB^e -u ^gB^e C^e S^e c' eva ^hS^e ca ⁱB^e C^e
c' eva ^jB^e S^e -ñap- ^kC^e vācāvattur; S^e vācā vatthu d- ^lB^e C^e insert Dutiya-
^mC^e omits ⁿC^e S^e -um; C^e C^{pi} as E^e

- rūpā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino. itth' etaṃ
dvayañ¹ calañ c' eva⁻¹ vyayañ^{2a} ca aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi.
cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi.
yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo cakkhuvīññāṇassa^b
5 uppādāya so pi hetu so pi paccayo anicco vipariṇāmī
aññathābhāvī. aniccaṃ kho pana bhikkhave paccayam
paṭicca uppannañ^{3c} cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ kuto niccam
bhavissati. yā^{4d} kho bhikkhave imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ
saṅgati sannipāto samavāyo ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave^{5e}
10 cakkhusamphasso. cakkhusamphasso pi anicco vipariṇāmī
aññathābhāvī. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo cakkhusamphassassa
uppādāya so pi hetu so pi paccayo anicco vipariṇāmī
aññathābhāvī. ^f aniccaṃ kho pana bhikkhave paccayam
paṭicca uppanno cakkhusamphasso kuto nicco bhavissati.
15 phuṭṭho⁶ bhikkhave vedeti phuṭṭho ^{g-} ceteti phuṭṭho
sañjānāti^{-g} itth' ete pi⁷ dhammā calā c' eva vyayā^h ca aniccā
vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino.
⁴ i sotañ ca paṭicca¹ sadde c'^k uppajjati sotaviññāṇaṃ ... pe ...
⁵ l ghānañ ca paṭicca gandhe c'^k uppajjati ghānaviññāṇaṃ
20 ... pe ...
6. jivhañ ca paṭicca rase ca^k uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ.
jivhā aniccā vipariṇāmī^m aññathābhāvī. ^m rasā aniccā vipariṇāmino
aññathābhāvino. itth' etaṃ dvayañ calañ c' eva
vyayañ c' eva aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiⁿ aññathābhāvi. ⁿ jivhāviññāṇaṃ
25 aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. yo pi hetu yo pi^o
paccayo jivhāviññāṇassa uppādāya so pi hetu so pi paccayo
anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. aniccaṃ kho pana bhikkhave
paṭicca uppannañ jivhāviññāṇaṃ^p kuto niccam
bhavissati. yā^d kho bhikkhave imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ
30 saṅgati sannipāto samavāyo ayaṃ vuccati^q jivhāsamphasso.
jivhāsamphasso^r pi anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī.
yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo jivhāsamphassassa^s uppādāya so
pi hetu so pi paccayo anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī.

¹⁻¹C^{1,3}. calam eva ca ²B¹⁻². vyadha; C³. vyāya, *almost always* ³C^{1,3}.
samuppannaṃ ⁴B¹. yo *always* ⁵Missing in B¹⁻². ⁶So B¹⁻²; C^{1,3}. phuṭṭho
always ⁷Missing in C^{1,3}

^aB^e C^e S byathañ; S^e byādhañ ^bC^e inserts aññathābhāvi, *here only* ^cC^e as n. 3,
here only ^dS^e as n. 4. ^eB^e C^e C². as n. 5. ^fE^c -bhavī ^{g-g}C^e sañjānāti phuṭṭho
ceteti ^hB^e C^e byathā; S^e byādha, *and similarly below* ⁱB^e S^e pe ^jE^c paṭicca ^kC^e
omits ^lB^e S^e omit ^mB^e C^e suggest -inī ⁿC^e -ī ^oE^c omits ^pE^c -ānaṃ ^qC^e S^e
insert bhikkhave ^rE^c jivhāphasso ^sE^c -has-

- aniccam¹ kho pana bhikkhave paccayam paṭicca uppanno
 jivhāsamphasso kuto nicco bhavissati. phuṭṭho bhikkhave
 vedeti phuṭṭho ^{a-} ceteti phuṭṭho sañjānāti—^a itth'^b ete pi dhammā
 calā c' eva vyayā ca^c aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino.
 5 7^d kāyañ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe c'^e uppajjati kāyaviññāṇam
 ...^f
 8. manañ ca paṭicca dhamme ca^e uppajjati manoviññāṇam.
 mano anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. dhammā aniccā
 vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino. itth' etaṃ dvayañ calāñ c' eva
 10 vyayañ ca aniccam vipariṇāmi^g aññathābhāvī. ^g manoviññāṇam
 aniccam vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī. yo pi hetu yo
 pi paccayo manoviññāṇassa uppādāya so pi hetu so pi
 paccayo anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. aniccam kho
 15 pana bhikkhave paccayam paṭicca uppannam manoviññāṇam
 kuto niccam bhavissati. yā^h kho bhikkhave imesaṃ
 tiṇṇam dhammānaṃ saṅgati sannipāto samavāyo ayaṃ
 vuccatiⁱ manosamphasso. manosamphasso pi anicco vipariṇāmī
 aññathābhāvī. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo manosamphassassa^j
 uppādāya so pi hetu so pi paccayo anicco
 20 vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. aniccam kho pana bhikkhave
 paccayam paṭicca uppanno manosamphasso kuto nicco
 bhavissati. phuṭṭho bhikkhave vedeti phuṭṭho ^a ceteti
 phuṭṭho sañjānāti. ^a itth' ete pi dhammā calā c' eva vyayā ca
 aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino.
 25 9. evaṃ kho^k bhikkhave dvayam paṭicca ^lviññāṇam sambhotī
 ti.

Channavaggo catuttho^m
 tass'ⁿ uddānaṃ

- 30 Paloka² Suñño^{3o} Saṃkhittam^{4p}
 Channo⁵ Puṇṇo ca Bāhiyo⁶
 Ejen'^{7q} eva ca dve^r vuttā⁸
 Dvayehi apare dve^r ti

¹C^{1,3}. anicco ²B². saloka ³B¹⁻². Suññā ⁴C^{1,3}. saṃkhitte ⁵C³. chaṇṇo
⁶Bāhiyo ⁷C³. ejaṇa ⁸C^{1,3}. vuttam

^{a-}aC^e sañjānāti phuṭṭho ceteti ^bE^e itth' ^cE^e omits ^dB^e S^e pe ^eC^e omits ^fC^e
 pe ^gC^e -ī ^hS^e yo ⁱC^e S^e insert bhikkhave ^jE^e -phassa ^kS^e omits ^eS^e inserts
 mano- ^mC^e navamo ⁿC^e tatr' ^oB^e C^e S^e as n. 3; C^e C^p as E^e ^pC^e C^p -o ^qB^e
 C^e S^e Ejena ^rB^e C^e duve

CHAPTER V. Saḷavaggo^a pañcama94. (1) Saṃgayha^b

- ^c2. cha-y^d-ime bhikkhave phassāyatanā adantā aguttā arakkhitā
asaṃvutā dukkhādhivāhā¹ hontī. katame cha.
- 5 3-5. cakkhum^e bhikkhave phassāyatanam adantam aguttam
arakkhitam asaṃvutaṃ dukkhādhivāhaṃ hoti ...^f pe ...
- 6-7. jivhā bhikkhave phassāyatanam adantam aguttam
arakkhitam asaṃvutaṃ dukkhādhivāhaṃ hoti ...^g pe ...
- 10 8. mano bhikkhave phassāyatanam adantam aguttam
arakkhitam asaṃvutaṃ dukkhādhivāhaṃ hoti.
9. ime kho bhikkhave cha phassāyatanā adantā aguttā
arakkhitā asaṃvutā dukkhādhivāhā hontī.
10. cha-y-ime bhikkhave phassāyatanā sudantā suguttā
surakkhitā susaṃvutā sukhādhivāhā hontī. katame cha.
- 15 11-13. cakkhum^e bhikkhave phassāyatanam sudantaṃ
suguttaṃ surakkhitaṃ susaṃvutaṃ sukhādhivāhaṃ hoti.
...^f pe ...
- 14-15. jivhā bhikkhave phassāyatanam sudantaṃ^h suguttaṃ
surakkhitaṃ susaṃvutaṃ sukhādhivāhaṃ hoti. ...^g pe ...
- 20 16. mano bhikkhave phassāyatanam sudantaṃ suguttaṃ
surakkhitaṃ susaṃvutaṃ sukhādhivāhaṃ hoti.
17. ime kho bhikkhave cha phassāyatanā sudantā suguttā
surakkhitā susaṃvutā sukhādhivāhā² hontī ti.
18. idam avoca Bhagavā ... peⁱ ... etad avoca Satthā.
- 25 cha^j eva phassāyatanāni bhikkhavo^k
asaṃvuto yattha dukkhaṃ³ nigacchati
tesaṃ ca ye saṃvaraṇaṃ avediṃsu^{4l}
saddhādutiya^m viharantānavassutā I
- 30 disvāna rūpāni manoramāni⁵
atho pi disvāⁿ amanoramāni⁵
manorame rāgapathaṃ⁶ vinodaye
na c' ^{7o} appiyam me ti manam padosaye 2

¹B¹. -vahā, vahaṃ *always* ²B¹. -ādhigarā ³B². sukhaṃ ⁴B¹. avediṃsuṃ; B².
avediṃsuṃ ⁵C^{1,3}. manopamāni ⁶C^{1,3}. -pathā ⁷C^{1,3}. nacāppiyam *here and
further on*

^aC^e Chala-; S^e Chala- ^bB^e Adantaagutta-; C^e Chaphassāyatana- ^cB^e *inserts*
Sāvattihinidānaṃ ^dC^e C^p *omits* ^eB^e -u ^fC^e sotaṃ bhikkhave phassāyatanam ...
pe ... ghānaṃ bhikkhave phassāyatanam ^gC^e kāyaṃ bhikkhave phassāyatanam
^hE^e sudantaṃ ⁱC^e idam vatvā Sugato athāparaṃ ^jB^e sal; B^e B v. l. *as* E^e ^kS^e -ve
^lB^e C^e S^e -isuṃ ^mS^e 2. *words* ⁿB^e -āna ^oB^e S^e C^e S^e *as n. 7.*

	saddaṅ ca sutvā dutiyam ^{1a} piyāppiyam piyamhi ^b sadde ^c na samucchito ² siyā ath ^{3d} appiye dosagataṃ vinodaye na c ⁷ appiyam me ti manam padosaye	3
5	gandhaṅ ca ghātvā ^{4e} surabhim ⁵ manoramam atho pi ghātvā asuciṃ akantiyam akantiyasmim paṭigham vinodaye chandānuni ⁶ na ca kantiye ^f siyā	4
10	rasaṅ ca bhotvā ^g sāditaṅ ^h ca sāduṅ ⁷ⁱ ca atho pi bhotvāna ^j asādum ekadā sādum ⁸ rasam nājjhosāya bhuñjati ^{9k} virodham asādūsu ^{10l m} no padaṃ ⁿ saye ^o	5
15	phassena phutṭho ¹¹ na sukkena majje ^{12p} dukkhena phutṭho pi na sampavedhe ¹³ phassadvayaṃ sukhadukkhe ^q upekho ^{14r} anānuruddho aviruddha ^s kenaci	6
20	papañcasaññā itarītarā narā papañcayantā upayanti saññino manomayaṃ gehasitaṅ ca sabbam panujja nekkhammasitaṃ ^{15t} iriyati ^{16u}	7
25	evam mano chassu yadā subhāvito ¹⁷ phutṭhassa ¹⁸ cittaṃ na vikampate ¹⁹ kvaci te rāgadose ^{20tv} abhibhuyya bhikkhavo bhavattha ^{21w} jātimaraṇassa pāragā ti	8

¹C^{1,3}. duhayaṃ ²C³. pamucchito; B². sumuñcito ³B¹⁻². atho 'piye ⁴B¹⁻².
ghatvā ⁵C¹. surati ⁶B¹. chandānito; B². channāduniko ⁷C³. sātaṅ ca; C¹. sāṅ ca
⁸C^{1,3}. sārasaṃ *omitting* dum ⁹C^{1,3}. bhuñje ¹⁰C³. asādhusū; B². āyādūsu; B¹.
āsāduma ¹¹B². phutṭhe ¹²C³. majjhena ¹³B¹⁻². vedhi ¹⁴B¹⁻². upekkhe
¹⁵B². nikkhamma-; C^{1,3}. -sitamhi ¹⁶B². iriyati; C^{1,3}. iriyati ti ¹⁷C^{1,3}. subhāvita
¹⁸C³. phutṭhassu ¹⁹C¹. vikampite; C³. vikampaṇe ²⁰C^{1,3}. rāgadosaṃ; B¹⁻². *add*
hi ²¹So B¹; B². bhavata; C^{1,3}. bhavā

^aB^e C^e *as n. 1.* ^bC^e piyam pi ^cS^e *I. word* ^dB^e C^e atho 'ppiye; S^e atho 'piye;
C^e C². ath' appiyam ^eB^e S^e *as n. 4.* ^fC^e C^p kanatiyo [*sic*] ^gB^e -āna ^hB^e as-; S^e
C^e S^e paritaṃ ⁱB^e C^e C^e C². sādum; S^e C^e S^e sādu; C^e C^p *as E^e* ^jS^e *2. words* ^kB^e
C^e *as n. 9.* ^lB^e C^e āsādusu ^mS^e āsādu suno ⁿS^e *I. word* ^oB^e C^e ...
nopadaṃsaye ^pS^e B^e S^e K^e C^e S^e C². majjhe ^qS^e C^e S^e -dukkhaṃ ^rB^e C^e S^e *as n.*
14. ^sC^e *I. word* ^tS^e *adds* hi ^uS^e iriyati ^vS^e C^e C^p -am ^sC^e bhavātha; S^e B^e C^e
S^e K^e bhavatha

95. (2) Saṃgayha^{2a}

2. atha kho āyasmā Mālukyaputto^{1b} yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami
... pe ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mālukyaputto Bhagavantam
5 etad avoca. sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ
sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī^c pahitatto vihareyyan
ti.

4. ettha dāni Mālukyaputta kiṃ dahare bhikkhū vakkhāma^d
10 yatra hi nāma tvam bhikkhu^e jīṇṇo vuddho^f mahallako
addhagato vayo^g anuppatto saṃkhittena ovādaṃ yācasī
ti.

5. kiñcāp' h' aham bhante jīṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato
vayo anuppatto desetu me bhante² Bhagavā saṃkhittena
15 dhammaṃ desetuⁱ Sugato saṃkhittena dhammaṃ. app eva
nām' ³aham Bhagavato bhāsītassa attham ājāneyyaṃ.
app eva nām' aham Bhagavato bhāsītassa dāyādo assan ti.

6. taṃ kim maññasi Mālukyaputta. ye te cakkhaviññeyyā
20 rūpā aditṭhā aditṭhapubbā na ca passasi na ca te
hoti passeyyan ti atthi te tattha⁴ chando vā rāgo vā
pemaṃ⁵ vā ti. no h' etam bhante.

7. ye te sotaviññeyyā saddā assutā assutapubbā^k na ca
suṇāsi na ca te hoti suṇeyyan ti atthi te tattha^l chando
vā rāgo vā pemaṃ^m ti. no h' etam bhante.

8. ye te ghānaviññeyyā gandhā aghāyitā aghāyitapubbā
25 na ca ghāyasi⁶ⁿ na ca te hoti ghāyeyyan ti atthi te tattha
... pe^o ...

9. ye te jivhāviññeyyā rasā asāyitā asāyitapubbā na ca
sāyasi⁷ na ca te hoti sāyeyyan ti atthi te tattha ... pe^o ...

30 10. ye te kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā asamphuṭṭhā
asamphuṭṭhapubbā^p
na ca phusasi. na ca te hoti phuseyyan ti atthi
te tattha ... pe^o ...

¹So B¹⁻²; C¹. Mālūṃkya- always; C³. Mālūṃkya- twice; besides Malu- (or Mālūṃ-) -kya and sometimes -kyā ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³B². nāmāham ⁴C^{1,3}. add tatra ⁵B¹⁻². pemo always ⁶B¹. ghāyisi ⁷B¹. sāyisi; C³. isāyisi

^aB^c Mālukyaputta-; C^c Mālūṃkyaputta- ^bC^c B^c C^c Mālūṃkyaputto; C^c B^c S^c Mālūṃkya-; S^c adds ātāpī pahitatto ^eE^c -i ^dS^c -mi ^eS^c omits ^fS^c vuddho ^gB^c C^c S^c I. word ^hB^c pāhaṃ; S^c pi 'haṃ ⁱC^c adds me ^jB^c C^c S^c as n. 3. ^kE^c - pabbā ^lS^c adds te ^mB^c C^c S^c pemaṃ vā ⁿC^c sāyisi ^oB^c C^c in full ^pE^c asamphuṭṭha-

11. ye te manoviññeyyā dhammā aviññātā aviññātapubbā
na ca vijānāsi na ca te hoti vijāneyyan ti atthi te tattha¹
chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti. no h' etam bhante.

12. ²⁻ettha ca te Mālukyaputta⁻²⁻ diṭṭhasutamutaviññātabbesu
5 dhammesu diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattam bhavissati sute
sutamattam bhavissati mute mutamattam bhavissati
viññāte viññātamattam^a bhavissati.

13. yato kho te Mālukyaputta diṭṭhasutamutaviññātabbesu
10 dhammesu diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattam bhavissati sute
sutamattam bhavissati mute mutamattam bhavissati
viññāte viññātamattam bhavissati tato tvam Mālukyaputta³⁻
na tena. yato⁴⁻ tvam Mālukyaputta³⁻ na tena⁵⁻
tato tvam Mālukyaputta³⁻ na tattha. yato tvam Mālukyaputta³⁻
na tattha⁶⁻ tato tvam Mālukyaputta n' ev' idha⁷⁻ na
15 huramaṃ na ubhayam antarena. ⁸⁻es' ev' anto dukkhassā ti.

14. imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā^b samkhittena
bhāsītassa ^{c-}vitthārena attham ājānāmi.

rūpaṃ disvā sati⁹⁻ muṭṭhā piyanimittam^{10d} manasikaroto^e

20 sārattacitto vedeti taṃ ca ajjhosa^{11f} tiṭṭhati
tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā anekā rūpasambhavā
abhijjhā ca vihesā ca cittam assu ^{g-}pahaññati
evam ācīnato dukkhaṃ ārā nibbānaṃ^h vuccati I

25 saddaṃ sutvā sati muṭṭhā piyanimittam manasikaroto
sārattacitto vedeti taṃ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati
tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā anekā saddasambhavā
abhijjhā ca vihesā ca cittam assu pahaññati
evam ācīnato dukkhaṃ ārā nibbānaṃ vuccati 2

¹Missing in C^{1,3-} ²⁻²C^{1,3-} ettha me Mālukyaputto (C¹⁻ -puttā) ³C^{1,3-} -putte
⁴C³⁻ tato ⁵Missing in C³⁻ ⁶Missing in C³⁻ from yato ⁷C³⁻ -puttenavidha ...
⁸C^{1,3-} ubhayantarena ⁹C¹⁻ satī always ¹⁰B¹⁻ piyaṃ- always ¹¹C^{1,3-} ajjhosāya
always

^aE^e -muttam ^bS^e -to ^cC^e inserts evaṃ-; C^e S^e C^p as E^e ^dB^e S^e as n. 10; C^e C^e
C^p C²⁻ as E^e [in C^e the text and footnote readings are the same; however, in the
other verses the text follows the n. 10. reading] ^eB^e C^e 2. words ^fC^e B^e C^e as n.
11; S^e ajjhosā; C^e S^e ajjhosā ^gB^e C^e S^e assūpa- ^hB^e S^e C^e S^e -na; C^e -ṇaṃ in the
1st 3. verses, thereafter as E^e

		gandham ghātvā ^a sati muṭṭhā piyanimittam manasikaroto	
		sārattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati	
		tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā anekā gandhasambhavā	
5		abhijjhā ca vihesā ca cittam assu pahaññati	
		evam ācinato dukkham āra nibbānaṃ vuccati	3
		rasam bhotvā sati muṭṭhā piyanimittam manasikaroto	
		sārattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati	
		tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā anekā rasasambhavā	
10		... pe ^b ... āra nibbānaṃ vuccati	4
		phassam ^c phussa ¹ sati muṭṭhā piyanimittam manasikaroto	
		sārattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati	
		tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā anekā phassasambhavā ^d	
15		... pe ^b ... āra nibbānaṃ vuccati	5
		dhammaṃ ñatvā sati muṭṭhā piyanimittam manasikaroto	
		sārattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati	
		tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā anekā dhammasambhavā	
20		abhijjhā ca vihesā ca cittam assu pahaññati	
		evam ācinato dukkham āra nibbānaṃ vuccati	6
		na so rajjati rūpesu rūpaṃ disvā patissato ^{2e}	
		virattacitto vedeti tañ ca nājjhosa ^f tiṭṭhati	
		yathā 'ssa passato rūpaṃ sevato cāpi vedanaṃ	
25		khīyati ^g no ^h pacīyati ⁱ evaṃ so carati ^j sato	
		evam apacinato dukkham santike nibbānaṃ vuccati	7
		na so rajjati saddesu saddaṃ sutvā patissato	
		virattacitto vedeti tañ ca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati	
		yathā 'ssa suṇato saddaṃ sevato cāpi vedanaṃ	
30		khīyati no pacīyati ^k evaṃ so carati sato	
		evam apacinato ^k dukkham santike nibbānaṃ vuccati	8

¹C^{1,3}. phassā here and further on ²B¹⁻². patissato always

^aB^e ghatvā ^bB^e C^e in full ^cS^e phoṭṭhabbam; C^e S phoṭṭhabbā ^dS^e phoṭṭhabbasam- ^eB^e S^e as n. 2. ^fC^e nājjhosāya; S^e nājjhosā ^gS^e khiyyati ^hB^e and sometimes C^e 1. word ⁱS^e paciayati ^jB^e C^e S^e -tī ^kS^e -can-

	na so rajjati gandhesu gandham ghātvā patissato virattacitto vedeti tañ ca na ^a cājjhosa tiṭṭhati yathā [’] ssa ghāyato gandham sevato cāpi vedanam khīyati no pacīyati evaṃ so carati sato	
5	evam apacinato dukkham santike nibbāna vuccati	9
	na so rajjati rasesu rasam bhotvā patissato virattacitto vedeti tañ ca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati yathā [’] ssa sāyato rasam sevato cāpi vedanam ... pe ^b ... santike nibbānam vuccati	
10	na so rajjati phassesu phassam phussa patissato virattacitto vedeti tañ ca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati yathā [’] ssa phusato ¹ phassam sevato cāpi vedanam ... pe ^b ... santike nibbānam vuccati	10 11
15	na so rajjati dhammesu dhammam ñatvā patissato virattacitto vedeti tañ ca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati yathā [’] ssa vijānato ^c dhammam sevato cāpi vedanam khīyati no pacīyati evaṃ ^d so carati sato evam apacinato dukkham santike nibbānam vuccatī ti	12
20	imassa kho [’] ham bhante Bhagavatā ^e saṃkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ ^e vitthārena attham ājānāmī ti. 15. sādhu sādhu Mālukyaputta. ²⁻ sādhu kho tvam Mālukyaputta ⁻²⁻ mayā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa ^e vitthārena attham ājānāsi.	
25	rūpaṃ disvā sati ^f muṭṭhā piyanimittam manasikaroto sārattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā anekā rūpasambhavā abhijjhā ca vihesā ca cittam assu pahaññati evam ācinato dukkham ārā nibbānam vuccati	I
30	... pe ...	

¹C^{1,3}. phussato ²⁻²sādhu kho ... -putta *is missing in C^{1,3}*

^aB^e C^e S^e *as in other verses* ^bB^e C^e *in full* ^cB^e S^e C^e S^e jānato ^dE^e evaṃ ^eso
all editions here ^fC^e satī *here only*

na so rajjati dhammesu dhammaṃ ñatvā patissato
virattacitto vedeti tañ ca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati
yathā 'ssa vijānato^a dhammaṃ sevato cāpi vedanaṃ
khīyati no pacīyati evaṃ so carati sato
5 evam apacinato dukkhaṃ^b santike nibbānaṃ vuccatī
ti 12

imassa kho Mālukyaputta mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa
evaṃ^c vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti.

16. atha kho āyasmā Mālukyaputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
10 abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

17. atha kho āyasmā Mālukyaputto eko vūpakaṭṭho
appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirass' eva yass' atthāya
kulaputtā sammad eva agārasmā anagāriyam
15 pabbajanti^d tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe
va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
vihāsi. khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ
nāparam itthattāyā ti abbhāññāsi.

18. aññataro ca pan' āyasmā Mālukyaputto¹ arahatam
20 ahoṣī ti.

96. (3) Parihānaṃ^e

2. parihānadhammañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi aparihānadhammañ
ca cha ca² abhibhāyatanāni. ^f

3. kathañ ca bhikkhave parihānadhammo hoti.
25 4–6. idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā
upapajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā^{3g} sarasaṅkappā³
saṃyojanīyā. ^h tañ ce⁴ⁱ bhikkhu adhvāseti na ¹pajahati
na vinodeti na vyantikaroti^{5kl} na ¹anabhāvaṃ gameti veditabbam
etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā. parihāyāmi kusalehi
30 dhammehi. parihānaṃ h' etaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā^m ti. ...ⁿ pe ...

7–8. puna c' aparam bhikkhave bhikkhuno jivhāya rasaṃ
sāyitvā uppajjanti^o ... pe ...^p

9. puna c' aparam bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ

¹C¹. Mālukyakulaputto ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³Missing in C^{1,3}. always ⁴C^{1,3}. ca
⁵B¹. vyantiṃ- always

^aB^e as E^e here ^bS^e inserts pe ^cso all editions here ^dE^e -aja- ^eB^e C^e Parihāna-
dhamma- ^fB^e C^e S^e insert taṃ suñātha ^gB^e C^e as n. 3; B^e S^e K B v.l. Ce S as E^e;
B^e also notes upari āsīvisavagge sattamasutte [= page 190. below] pana
“akusalā sarasaṅkappā” tveva sabbattha dissati [which seems to be incorrect, as
E^e includes dhammā there] ^hC^e -īyā ⁱC^e S ca ^jB^e C^e S^e napp- ^kB^e S^e byanti-;
C^e vyanti; B^e B v.l. byantiṃ ¹E^e has indicator 5. after na and 2. after vyanti-
karoti; the former should clearly be where the latter is, so perhaps the reverse is
true too ^mE^e Bhagavā ⁿC^e puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno sotena
saddaṃ sutvā uppajjanti ... pe ... puna similarly as far as ghāyitvā ^oE^e -ati; C^e
omits ^pC^e adds puna to phusitvā ... pe

- viññāya uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā
saṃyojaniyā. tañ ce bhikkhu adhvāseti na pajahati
na vinodeti na vyantīkaroti na anabhāvaṃ gameti
veditabbam etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā. pariḥāyāmi kusalehi
5 dhammehi. ^a pariḥānaṃ h' etaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā ti.
10. evaṃ kho bhikkhave pariḥānadhammo hoti.
11. kathañ ca bhikkhave apariḥānadhammo hoti.
12–14. idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā
uppajjanti pāpakā akusala dhammā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyā.
10 tañ ce bhikkhave^b bhikkhu nādhivāseti pajahati
vinodeti^c vyantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti veditabbam etam
bhikkhave bhikkhunā. na pariḥāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi.
apariḥānaṃ h' etaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā ti. ...^d pe ...
15 15–16. puna c' aparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno^e jivhāya
rasaṃ sāyitvā uppajjanti^f ... pe ...
17. puna c' aparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā^g
saṃyojaniyā. tañ ce bhikkhave^b bhikkhu
nādhivāseti^h pajahati vinodeti vyantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ
20 gameti veditabbam etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā. na pariḥāyāmi
kusalehi dhammehi. apariḥānaṃ h' etaṃ vuttam
Bhagavatā ti.
18. evaṃ kho bhikkhave apariḥānadhammo hoti.
19. katamāni ca bhikkhave cha abhibhāyatanāni.
25 20–24. idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā
n' ⁱ uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyā.
veditabbam etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā. abhibhūtam
etam āyatanāṃ. ^j abhibhāyatanāṃ h' etaṃ vuttam
Bhagavatā ti. ...^d pe ...^k
30 25. puna c' aparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya n' uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā
saṃyojaniyā. veditabbam etam bhikkhave
bhikkhunā. abhibhūtam etam āyatanāṃ. abhibhāyatanāṃ
h' etaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā ti.
35 26. imāni vuccanti bhikkhave^l cha abhibhāyatanāni ti.

^aS^e adds pe ^bB^e C^e S^e omit ^cE^e -dati ^dC^e puna to sutvā ... pe ... ghānena
gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ^eC^e resumes here ^fC^e pe ... kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā
^gE^e -kāppa ^hE^e -vaseti ⁱC^e nūp-; S^e na up-; C^e C^p anup- ^jC^e C². āyatanānaṃ
^kC^e jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā, then as n. f. then pe ^lE^e -u

97. (4) Pamādavihārī^a

1. Sāvattthinidānaṃ^b ... pe^{1c} ...
 2. pamādavihārīṅ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi appamādavihārīṅ^d
 ca. taṃ suṇātha.
 5 3. kathaṅ ca bhikkhave pamādavihārī hoti.
 4–6. cakkhundriyaṃ^{2e} asaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato
 cittaṃ vyāsiṅcati^f cakkhuvīṅṅeyyesu rūpesu. tassa vyāsittacittassa^g
 pāmujjam^h na hoti. pāmuje asati pīti na
 hoti. pītiyā asati passaddhi na hoti. passaddhiyā asati
 10 dukkhaṃ viharati. ³ⁱ dukkhino cittaṃ na samādhīyati.
 asamāhite citte dhammā na pātubhavanti. dhammānaṃ
 apātubhāvā⁴ pamādavihārī tveva⁵ saṅkhaṃ gacchati.
 ...^j pe ...
 7–8. jīvhindriyaṃ^k asaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ
 15 vyāsiṅcati^l jīvhāvīṅṅeyyesu rasesu. tassa vyāsittacittassa^g
^m ... pe ... pamādavihārī tv eva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. ... pe ...
 9. manindriyaṃ⁶ⁿ asaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ
 vyāsiṅcati^l manovīṅṅeyyesu dhammesu. tassa vyāsittacittassa^g
 pāmujjam^h na hoti. pāmuje asati pīti na hoti.
 20 pītiyā asati passaddhi na hoti. passaddhiyā asati dukkhaṃ
 viharati. dukkhino cittaṃ na samādhīyati. asamāhite citte
 dhammā na pātubhavanti. ⁷ dhammānaṃ apātubhāvā
 pamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.
 10. evaṃ kho bhikkhave pamādavihārī hoti.
 25 11. kathaṅ ca bhikkhave appamādavihārī hoti.
 12–14. cakkhundriyaṃ⁸ asaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato
 cittaṃ na vyāsiṅcati^l cakkhuvīṅṅeyyesu rūpesu. tassa
 avyāsittacittassa^p pāmujaṅ jāyati. pamuditassa pīti jāyati.
 pītimanassa kāyo passambhati. passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ
 30 vediyati. ^{9q} sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. samāhite citte

¹In B² only ²C¹ -driyāsaṃvu- always ³B¹ hoti always ⁴C³ napātu-; C¹ has neither na nor a; both here only ⁵C^{1,3} t' eva always ⁶C^{1,3} manindriyāsaṃ- ⁷C^{1,3} -bhagantu; B¹ -honti ⁸C^{1,3} -driya always ⁹B¹⁻² viharati
^aC^e -ri- ^bS^e -thīn- ^cB^e C^e omit ^dE^e -har- ^eC^e -yā saṃ- here; C^e S^e as E^e ^fB^e byāsiṅcati; C^e (here) S^e B^e C^e S^e K^e byāsiccati; C^e B^e C^e vyāsiṅcati ^ghere C^e as E^e ^hB^e -mojj-, and elsewhere ⁱB^e as n. 3. ^jC^e sotindriyā asaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato ... pe ... ghānindriyā saṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato [sic] ^khere C^e -yā asaṃ- ^lhere C^e vyāsiccati ^mC^e pāmujjam na hoti ... pe ... kāyindriyā saṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato ... pe ⁿhere C^e -yā saṃ- ^oC^e -yasam- ^pB^e C^e S^e abyās-; E^e avyas- ^qB^e S^e as n. 9.

dhammā pātubhavanti. dhammānam pātubhāvā appamādavihārī^a
tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. ...^b pe ...

15–16. jivhindriyaṃ saṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato
^ccittaṃ na vyāsiṅcati ... pe ... appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ
5 gacchati—^c kāyindriya^{od}

17. manindriyaṃ saṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ
na vyāsiṅcati^c manoviññeyyesu dhammesu. tassa avyāsittacittassa
pāmujañ jāyati. pamuditassa pīti jāyati. pītimanassa
kāyo passambhati. passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ
10 vediyati. ^{1f} sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. samāhite citte
dhammā pātubhavanti. dhammānam pātubhāvā appamādavihārī^a
tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati.

18. evaṃ kho bhikkhave appamādavihārī hotī ti.

98. (5) Saṃvara

15 2. saṃvaraṇ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi^{2g} asaṃvaraṇ ca.
taṃ suṇātha.

3. kathaṇ ca bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti.

4–6. santi bhikkhave cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā^h rajanīyā. taṇ ce
20 bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati vedītabbam
etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā. parihāyāmi³ kusalehi
dhammehi. parihānaṃ h' etaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā ti. ... pe¹ ...

7–8. santi bhikkhave^j jivhaviññeyyā rasā ... pe ...^k

9. santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā
25 manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā^h rajanīyā. taṇ ce
bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati vedītabbam
etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā. parihāyāmi kusalehi
dhammehi. parihānaṃ h' etaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā ti.

10. evaṃ kho bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti.

30 11. kathaṇ ca bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti.

12–14. santi bhikkhave cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā^h rajanīyā. taṇ ce
bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya¹ tiṭṭhati
vedītabbam etam bhikkhave bhikkhunā. na parihāyāmi

35

¹C^{1,3}. vedeti ²B². desessāmi ³C^{1,3}. parihāyāyāmi

^aC^e -ri here ^bC^e sotindriyasaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato ... pe ...
ghānindriyasaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato ^{c-c}C^e pe ^dB^e omits; C^e -saṃ-
vutassa bhikkhave viharato ... pe; S^e pe ^eC^e byāsiccati here ^fS^e vedayati here
^gB^e S^e as n. 2. ^hB^e C^e S^e -mūp- ⁱC^e omits ^jC^e adds sotaviññeyyā saddā ... pe
... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā ... pe ^kC^e kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā ... pe ^lS^e na a-

kusalehi dhammehi. aparihānaṃ h' etaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā ti.^a

15-16. santi bhikkhave^b jivhāviññeyyā rasā ... pe ...^c

5 17. santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce
bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati
veditabbam etaṃ bhikkhave^d bhikkhunā. na parihāyāmi
kusalehi dhammehi. aparihānaṃ h' etaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā
ti.

10 18. evaṃ kho bhikkhave saṃvaro hotī ti.

99. (6) Samādhī

2. samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha. samāhito bhikkhave
bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti.

3. kiñ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti.

15 4-8. cakkhum^e aniccan ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. rūpā
aniccā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. cakkhuviññāṇam aniccan
ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. cakkhusamphasso anicco ti
yathābhūtam pajānāti. yam p' idañ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
upparjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
20 vā tam pi aniccaṃ yathābhūtam pajānāti.
...^f pe ...

9. mano anicco^g ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. dhammā ...
manoviññāṇam ... manosamphasso ... yam p' idam mano-
samphassapaccayā upparjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
25 vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccan ti yathābhūtam
pajānāti.

10. samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha. samāhito bhikkhave
bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti ti.

100. (7) Paṭisallāṇa^h

30 2. paṭisallāṇam²ⁱ bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha. paṭisallīno^{3j}
bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam^k pajānāti.

3. kiñ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti.

4-9. cakkhum^e aniccan ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. rūpā

¹B¹. aniccan ti ²C¹. paṭisallāṇe; C³. paṭisallānohi ³B¹⁻². C¹. -lāṇo

^aB^e S^e add pe ^bC^e adds sotaviññeyyā saddā ... pe ... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā ...
pe ^cC^e kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā ... pe ^dB^e omits ^eB^e -u ^fC^e soto anicco ti
... pe ... ghānaṃ aniccan ti ... pe, then jivhā in full, then kāyo anicco ti ^gB^e as
n. 1. ^hB^e C^e Paṭisallāna- ⁱB^e paṭisallāne; C^e B^e C^B v. 1. paṭisallānaṃ; S^e B^e S^K
C^e S^e paṭisallīnā; C^e B^e paṭisallāne; C^e C². paṭisallāno ^jB^e S^e paṭisallīno; C^e
paṭisallīno ^kE^e yāth-

- aniccā ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. cakkhuviññāṇam aniccan
 ti yathābhūtam pajānāti. cakkhusamphasso anicco ti
 yathābhūtam pajānāti. ^a yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā
 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā¹
 5 adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccan ti yathābhūtam
 pajānāti.
 10 10. paṭisallāṇam²: bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha. paṭisallāno³:
 bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam pajānāti ti.
 101. (8) ^bNatumhāka 1
 2. yam pi^{4c} bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha.
 taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.
 3. kiñ ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ.
 4–6. cakkhum^d bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha.
 taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. rūpā^e na
 15 tumhākaṃ. te^f pajahatha. te vo pahīnā⁵: hitāya sukhāya
 bhavissanti. ⁶ cakkhuviññāṇam na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha.
 taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. cakkhusamphasso
 na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. so vo pahīno⁷
 hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. yam p' idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
 20 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
 vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha.
 taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. ...^g pe ...
 7–8. jivhā na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. sā vo pahīnā
 hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. rasā na tumhākaṃ. te pajahatha.
 25 te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti. jivhāviññāṇam
 na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. taṃ vo pahīnaṃ
 hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. jivhāsamphasso na tumhākaṃ.
 tam pajahatha. so vo pahīno⁸: hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.
 yam p' idaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
 30

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²C¹: paṭisallāṇe; the phrase till āpajjatha is missing in C³.
³B¹: -sallāṇe; no ms has -sallāno (or -sallāṇo) ⁴Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁵B¹: inserts
 digharattam ⁶B¹: bhavissati ⁷C^{1,3}: ... taṃ vo pahīnaṃ ⁸C^{1,3}: pahīnā, twice in
 C³

^aB^e S^e add pe; C^e adds yam p' idaṃ cakkhu- to sotaṃ ... pe ... ghāṇaṃ [sic] ...
 pe ... jivhā ... pe ... kāyo ... pe ... mano ... pe ^bB^e inserts Paṭhama- ^cB^e C^e
 S^e as n. 4; B^e B v. l. as E^e ^dB^e -u ^eE^e rupā ^fS^e adds vo ^gC^e sotaṃ na
 tumhākaṃ ... pe ... ghāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ

sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā
tam pi na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. taṃ vo pahīnaṃ
hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. ...^a pe^b ...

5 9. mano na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. so vo pahīno
hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. dhammā na¹ tumhākaṃ. te
pajahatha. te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti.^c
manoviññāṇaṃ^d na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. taṃ vo
pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. manosamphasso
10 na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya
bhavissati. yam p'² idam manosamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. taṃ vo
pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.

15 10. seyyathā pi bhikkhave^e yam imasmiñ Jetavane tiṇa-
kaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ tañ jano hareyya vā² daheyya vā
yathā^f paccayaṃ vā kareyya. api nu tumhākaṃ evam assa.
amhe jano³ harati vā dahati vā⁻³ yathā paccayaṃ vā karotī
ti.

20 no h' etam bhante.
taṃ kissa hetu.
na hi no h'^g etam bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti.
11–16. evam eva kho bhikkhave cakkhu^h na tumhākaṃ.
tam pajahatha. taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.
rūpā na tumhākaṃ. ... pe^g ... cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ ...ⁱ
25 cakkhusamphasso ...^j pe ... yam p'² idam manosamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha.
taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati ti.

30 102. (9) Natumhākaṃ^{2k}
[The same as 2–9. of the preceding sutta] ^{4l}

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3}. pa- ³-³C³. āharati paccāharati paccāhati vā; C¹. harati paḍahati paḍa- (or -cca-) -hati vā – There seems to be a confusion of ḍ and cc
⁴This text differs only from the preceding by the suppression of the ending upamā (10–16); therefore it would be better if it had been put the first.

^aC^e kāyo na tumhākaṃ ^bS^e omits ^cB^e -ati (here) ^dE^e -naṃ ^eC^e hik- ^fC^e -
āppa-; B^e S^e also 1. word ^gB^e S^e omits ^hC^e S^e -uṃ; C^e C^p C². as E^e ⁱC^e na
tumhākaṃ. taṃ pajahatha ... pe ^jC^e na tumhākaṃ ^kB^e C^e Dutiyatumhāka-
^lS^e adds pi after the 1st word; B^e C^e S^e omit 7–8, and add after 9. yam pi
bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha. taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya
bhavissati ti

103. (10) Uddako^a

2. Uddako^{1b} sudam². bhikkhave Rāmaputto evaṃ vācam bhāsati.

5 ^c idañ jātu vedagū idañ jātu sabbaji^d
 ^c idañ jātu palikhitam^{3e} gaṇḍamūlam palikhañ^f ti

 taṃ kho⁴ pan' etam bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto avedagū yeva samāno vedagu^g 'smī ti bhāsati. asabbaji^h yeva samāno sabbajiⁱ 'smī ti bhāsati. apalikhitam^j yeva^k gaṇḍamūlam palikhitam^l me^m gaṇḍamūlan ti bhāsati.

10 3. idhaⁿ kho tam bhikkhave bhikkhu sammā vadamāno vadeyya

^c idañ jātu vedagū idañ jātu sabbajiⁱ
 ^c idañ jātu palikhatam^j gaṇḍamūlam⁵ palikhañ^f ti

15 4. kathañ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu^o vedagū hoti. yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti.

20 5. kathañ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbajiⁱ hoti. yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtam viditvā anupādā^p vimutto hoti evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbajiⁱ hoti.

25 6. kathañ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu^q apalikhitam^{6j} gaṇḍamūlam palikhitam^l hoti. gaṇḍo ti kho bhikkhave imass' etañ cātumahābhūtikassa^r kāyassa adhivacanam mātāpettikasambhavassa odanakummāsupacayassa^s aniccucchādana-parimaddanabhedanaviddhamsanadhammassa. gaṇḍamūlan ti^t bhikkhave taṇhāy' etam adhivacanam. yato kho
30 bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā pahīnā hoti^u ucchinnamūlā

¹B¹⁻². Uddako *always* ²C¹. sukham ³C^{1,3}. apalikkhātam; B². apalikhitam; B¹. palikhatam ⁴B¹. vo ⁵B². idam jatū apalikhitam gaṇḍamūlam palikhitam me gaṇḍamūlam ... ⁶C^{1,3}. anu- (C³. -ṇu-) -palikhatam

^aB^e Udaka-; C^e Uddaka- ^bB^e S^e C^e S^e *as n. 1*; B^e C^e *as E^e* ^cB^e S^e *print as prose*
^dB^e C^e -jī; S^e C^e S^e pabbaji ^eB^e C^e S^e apalikhatam; C^e C². apalikhātam ^fB^e C^e S^e -in ^gB^e C^e S^e -ū ^hS^e apabbaji ⁱB^e C^e sabbajī; S^e pabbaji ^jB^e C^e S^e apalikhatam ^kC^e S^e *atha (this note may be misplaced in C^e, as it makes sense where n. n is.)* ^lB^e C^e S^e palikhatam ^mC^e yeva ⁿS^e *atha*; S^e c^b *as E^e* ^oB^e *omits* ^pC^e -dāya ^qB^e -uno; C^e -u no; S^e -uno ca ^rC^e S^e -umma- ^sB^e C^e S^e -sūp- ^tB^e C^e S^e *add* kho ^uC^e b^h honti

tālāvathukatā anabhāvakatā³ āyatim anuppādadhammā.
evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno apalikhataṃ¹ gaṇḍamūlam
palikhitaṃ hoti.

5 7. Uddako sudam bhikkhave Rāmaputto evaṃ vācam
bhāsati.

idañ jātu vedagū idañ jātu sabbaji
idañ jātu palikhitaṃ
gaṇḍamūlam palikhaṇī ti

10 taṃ kho pan' etam bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto avedagū
yeva samāno vedagū 'smī ti bhāsati. asabbaji^b yeva samāno
sabbaji 'smī ti bhāsati. apalikhitaṃ² yeva gaṇḍamūlam
palikhitaṃ³ me gaṇḍamūlan ti bhāsati.

8. idha^c kho tam^d bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāvadamāno
vadeyya

15 idañ jātu vedagū idañ jātu sabbaji
idañ jātu palikhitaṃ⁴ gaṇḍamūlam⁵ palikhaṇī ti

Saḷavaggo^c pañcamo^{f 6}
tass' uddānaṃ⁷

20 dve Saṅgayhā⁸ Parihānaṃ
Pamādavihārī⁹ ca Saṃvaro

Samādhi Patisallāna^{10g}
dve Natumhākena Uddako^{11h} ti

Dutiyapaññāsake vagguddānaṃ¹²ⁱ

Avijjā Migajālaṇ ca^j

25 Gilānaṇ Channaṇ catutthakaṃ

Saḷavaggena^c paññāsaṃ

Dutiyo paññāsako^k ayan ti^l

Pathamakasataṃ^{13m}

¹B¹. palikhataṃ ²C³. apalikhānaṃ ³C³. palikānaṃ yeva *instead of* palikhitaṃ
me ⁴C³. B². apalikhitaṃ ⁵B². *inserts here* palikhitaṃ me gaṇḍamūlaṃ (*as above*
p. 83. n. 5). ⁶C^{1,3}. chaḷa (C³. -la) vaggero dasamo *put after the verse* ⁷C^{1,3}.
Tatra uddānaṃ – ⁸C¹. -gayha-; C³. gayhaṃ ⁹C¹. pamādā- ¹⁰B¹⁻². paṭisallīnaṃ
¹¹B¹. Udako; C^{1,3}. Rāmo ¹²This title and the sequel is missing in C^{1,3}. ¹³So C¹.
B¹; *missing in* C³; B². Dutiyapaññāsake

^aB^e S^e C^e S^e -vaṃk- ^bC^e -ji *here* ^cS^e idaṃ ^dS^e *omits* ^eC^e S^e Cha- ^fC^e
dasamo ^gB^e C^e Paṭisallānaṃ; S^e C^e S^e *as n. 10*. ^hB^e *as E^e here only* ⁱB^e
Saḷāyatanavagge dutiyapaññāsako samatto; C^e dutiyo paññāsako; B^e C^e *both*
follow with new line tassa vagguddānaṃ; S^e *as E^e except* -ṇṇ- ^jS^e kho ^kB^e
-ṇṇ- ^lC^e *omits* ^mS^e paṭhamaṃ satakaṃ

PAÑÑĀSAM TATIYAM^a

CHAPTER I. Yogakkhemivaggo pathamo

104. (1) Yogakkhemi

- 5 ^b2. yogakkhemīpariyāyaṃ^c vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyaṃ
desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha.
3. katamo ca bhikkhave yogakkhemipariyāyo.^d
4–8. santi bhikkhave cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā^e kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā.^f te Tathāgatassa
pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā^g anabhāvakatā
10 āyatim anuppādadhammā. tesaṃ ca pahānāya akkhāsi
yogaṃ. tasmā Tathāgato yogakkhemī ti vuccati. ...^h peⁱ ...^j
9. santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā^e kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā.^k te Tathāgatassa
pahīnā ucchinnamūlā^l tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā
15 āyatim anuppādadhammā. tesaṃ ca pahānāya akkhāsi
yogaṃ. tasmā Tathāgato yogakkhemī ti vuccati.
10. ayaṃ kho bhikkhave yogakkhemīpariyāyo^c dhammapariyāyo
ti.

105. (2) Upādāya

- 20 2. kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave satī kim^m upādāya uppajjati
ajjhataṃ sukhaṃⁿ dukkhaṃ ti.
3. Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā ...^o
4. cakkhusmiṃ vo^p bhikkhave satī cakkhum upādāya
uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ. ... pe^q ... manasmīṃ satī
25 manam upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ.
5. taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave. cakkhum^r niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.
yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
dukkhaṃ bhante.
30 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api
nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ
ti.
no h' etam bhante.
6.^s sotaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. ...^t
35 7.^u ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. ...^t

^aB^e S^e omit; C^e tatiyo paññāsako ^bB^e inserts Sāvattthinidānaṃ, C^e Sāvattthiyaṃ
^cB^e C^e S^e -mip- ^dB^e C^e S^e add dhammapariyāyo ^eB^e C^e S^e piya- ^fS^e -niyā
^gB^e C^e S^e tālā- ^hC^e santi bhikkhave sotaviññeyyā saddā ... pe ...
ghānaviññeyyā gandhā ⁱC^e S^e pe ... santi bhikkhave jivhaviññeyyā rasā ... pe
^jC^e kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā ... pe ^kB^e C^e -nīyā ^lE^e ucchima- ^mS^e kam; S^e c
ⁿ kim ^oC^e S^e -kha- ^pC^e Bhagavannetikā Bhagavampaṭisaraṇā. sādhu vata
bhante Bhagavantaṃ yeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho. Bhagavato sutvā
bhikkhū dhāressantī ti. tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha
bhāsissāmī ti. evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum.
Bhagavā etad avoca ^qB^e C^e S^e kho ^rC^e in full; S^e has jivhā in full, with pe
either side ^sB^e -u ^tB^e S^e pe ^uC^e aniccaṃ bhante ... pe ^vB^e S^e omit

- 8–9. jivhā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. ...^a kāyo^b ...
 10. mano nicco vā anicco vā ti. anicco bhante.
 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
 dukkham bhante.
- 5 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api
 nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhan
 ti.
 no h' etam bhante.
 11. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
- 10 pi nibbindati ... pe^c ... manasmim pi nibbindati. nibbindaṃ
 virajjati virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmim vimuttam
 iti ñāṇaṃ hoti. khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
 kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.
106. (3) Dukkha^d
- 15 2. dukkhassa bhikkhave samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca
 desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha.
 3. katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhassa samudayo.
 4–9. cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhaviññāṇaṃ.
 tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā
- 20 vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. ayaṃ dukkhassa samudayo. ^esotaṃ
 ca paṭicca ...^f ghāṇaṃ ca paṭicca^e ...^f jivhaṃ ca paṭicca ...^{af}
^gkāyaṃ ca paṭicca^g ...^f manaṃ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati
 manoviññāṇaṃ. tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā
 vedanā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. ayaṃ kho^h bhikkhave
- 25 dukkhassa samudayo.
 10. katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhassa atthagamo.
 11. cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhaviññāṇaṃ.
 tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā
 vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhāⁱ
- 30 bhavanirodho. bhavanirodhā jātinirodho. jātinirodhā
 jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti.
 evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
 nirodho hoti. ayaṃ dukkhassa atthagamo.
 12–13^j sotaṃ ca paṭicca ...^f ghāṇaṃ ca paṭicca ...^f
- 35 14–15. jivhaṃ ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhaviññāṇaṃ.
 ...^k pe ...^l kāyaṃ ca paṭicca^l ...^f

^aB^e S^e have *jivhā in full*; C^e aniccā bhante ... pe ^bB^e S^e omit; C^e adds *nicco vā anicco vā ti. anicco bhante. ... pe* ^cC^e *in full*; S^e pe ... *jivhāya pi nibbindati*
^dB^e C^e add *-samudaya-* ^ee^eB^e S^e pe ^fC^e pe ^gg^eB^e S^e pe ^hIn all editions only
in this last instance ⁱB^e C^e S^e add *upādānanirodho upādānanirodhā* ^jB^e S^e pe
^kS^e continues to *upādānanirodhā ... pe ... ayaṃ dukkhassa atthagamo* ^ll^eB^e
 S^e omit

16. manam^a paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇam.
 tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā
 taṇhā. tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā upādānanirodho.
 upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho bhavanirodhā
 5 jātinirodho. jātinirodhā jarāmarañam sokaparidevaduḅkha-
 domanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. evam etassa kevalassa
 dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. ayam^g kho bhikkhave
 dukkhassa atthagamo ti.
107. (4) Loko^b
- 10 2. lokassa bhikkhave samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca desissāmi.
 taṃ suṇātha.
 3. katamo ca bhikkhave lokassa samudayo.
 4. cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca^{1c} uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇam.
 tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā
 15 vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā upādānam upādānapaccayā
 bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti. jātipaccayā jarāmarañam
 sokaparidevaduḅkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti.
 ayam^d lokassa samudayo.
 4–7. ^esotañ ca paṭicca ...^f ghānañ ca paṭicca^e ...^f jivhañ
 20 ca paṭicca ...^{fg} kāyañ ca paṭicca^h ...^f
 8. manañ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇam.
 tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā
 vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayāⁱ upādānam upādānapaccayā
 bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti. jātipaccayā jarāmarañam
 25 sokaparidevaduḅkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. ayam^g
 kho bhikkhave lokassa samudayo.
 9. katamo ca bhikkhave lokassa atthagamo.
 10–15. cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇam.
 tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā
 30 vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.^j tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā
 upādānanirodho ... pe^{2k} ... evam etassa kevalassa
 dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.
 16. ayam^g kho bhikkhave lokassa atthagamo ti.

¹C^{1,3}. c' uppajjati always ²More complete in B¹⁻²

^aB^e C^e S^e add ca ^bB^e C^e Lokasamudaya- ^cC^e as n. 1. ^dB^e C^e add kho
 bhikkhave ^{e-e}B^e S^e pe ^fC^e pe ^gB^e rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇam; S^e same
 but omitting last word ^{h-h}B^e S^e pe ⁱE^e taṇhā- ^jE^e taṇhā ^kB^e S^e continue
 cakkhu in full; C^e resumes from evam; all 3. continue to attha(m)gamo, with
 kho bhikkhave in B^e C^e but not S^e; B^e S^e then have pe ... jivhañ ca paṭicca rase
 ca uppajjati ... pe, C^e sotañ ca ... pe ... ghānañ ca ... pe ... jivhañ ca ... pe ...
 kāyañ ca ... pe; all 3. then have mano in full to upādānanirodho ... pe

108. (5) Seyyo^a

2. kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim
abhinivissa seyyo 'ham asmī ti vā hoti sadiso 'ham asmī ti
vā hoti hīno 'ham asmī ti vā hotī ti.

5 3. Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā ... pe^b ...

4-9. cakkhusmiṃ kho bhikkhave sati cakkhum upādāya
cakkhum abhinivissa seyyo 'ham asmī ti vā hoti sadiso
'ham asmī ti vā hoti hīno 'ham asmī ti vā hoti. ...^c pe ... manasmim
sati manam upādāya manam abhinivissa seyyo
10 'ham asmī ti vā hoti sadiso 'ham asmī ti vā hoti hīno
'ham asmī ti vā hotī.

10. taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave. cakkhum^d niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.

15 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ^e sukhaṃ vā ti.
dukkham bhante.

yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya seyyo 'ham asmī ti vā assa sadiso 'ham
asmī ti vā assa hīno 'ham asmī ti vā assā ti.

no h' etam bhante.

20 11.^f sotam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. ...^g

12.^h ghānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. ...^g

13. jivhā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. ...^{gi}

14.^h kāyo nicco vā anicco vā ti. ...^g

15. mano nicco vā anicco vā ti.

25 anicco bhante.

yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
dukkham bhante.

yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya seyyo 'ham asmī ti vā^j assa sadiso 'ham asmī^k
30 ti vā assa hīno ham asmī ti vā assā ti.

no h' etam bhante.

16. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
pi nibbindati ... pe^l ... manasmim pi nibbindati.

35 nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati. ... pe^m ... nāparam
itthattāyā ti pajānāti.ⁿ

^aB^e Seyyohamasmi-; C^e Seyya- ^bB^e S^e omit; C^e in full as far as dhāressantī ti
^cC^e sotasmim sati ... pe ... ghānasmim sati, then B^e C^e S^e pe ... jivhāya sati,
then C^e pe ... kāyasmim sati ^dB^e -u ^eE^e omits ^fB^e S^e pe ^gC^e aniccaṃ/ā/o
bhante ... pe ^hB^e S^e omit ⁱB^e S^e as C^e ^jE^e va ^kE^e asnū ^lC^e in full; S^e adds
jivhāya pi nibbindati ... pe ^mB^e S^e in full ⁿB^e S^e -tī ti; C^e -tī ti

109. (6) Saṃyojana^a

2. saṃyojaniye^b ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi saṃyojanañ
ca. taṃ suṇātha.

3. katame ca bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā katamañ
5 ca saṃyojanaṃ.

4–9. cakkhum bhikkhave saṃyojaniyo^b dhammo. yo
tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojamaṃ. ...^c pe ... jivhā^d
^dsaṃyojaniyo^b dhammo ...^e mano^d saṃyojaniyo^b dhammo. yo
tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ.

10. ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā^a dhammā idam
saṃyojanan ti.

110. (7) Upādānaṃ^f

2. upādāniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi upādānañ
ca. taṃ suṇātha.

3. katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā katamañ
15 ca^g upādānaṃ.

4–9. cakkhum bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo. yo tattha
chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ. ...^c pe ... jivhā^d upādāniyo
dhammo. ...^h pe ... mano^d upādāniyo dhammo. yo tattha
20 chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ.

10. ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā idam
upādānan ti.

111. (8) Pajānaṃⁱ

2–7. cakkhum bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ
25 avirājayam appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. sotam^j ...^k
ghānaṃ^l ...^k jivhaṃ ...^k kāyaṃ^j ...^k manam anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ
avirājayam appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.

8–13. cakkhuñ ca² kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ
virājayam pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. sotam^m ...^k
30 ghānaṃⁿ ...^k jivhaṃ ...^k kāyaṃ ...^k manam abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ
virājayam pajaham bhabbo³ dukkhakkhayāyā ti.

¹C^{1,3}. omit ca ²C^{1,3}. cakkhu ca ³B². fails here, two sheets wanting

^aB^e Saṃyojaniya- ^bC^e -īye, inconsistently ^cC^e sotam ... pe ... ghānaṃ ^dS^e I.
word ^eB^e S^e pe; C^e continues to kāyo ... pe ^fB^e Upādāniya-; C^e Upādāna-
gS^e c' ^hC^e continues to kāyo ⁱB^e Ajjhattikāyatanaparijānana-; C^e Parijānana-
jS^e pe ^kC^e pe ^lS^e omits ^mB^e S^e pe ⁿB^e S^e omit

112. (9) Pajānaṃ 2^a

2-7. ^brūpe bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayam
appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. sadde ...^c
gandhe ...^c rase ...^c phoṭṭhabbe ...^c dhamme anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ
5 avirājayam appajaham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.

8-13. rūpe ca kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ
virājayam pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. sadde ...^c
gandhe ...^c rase ...^c phoṭṭhabbe ...^c dhamme abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ
virājayam^d pajaham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya ti.

10

113. (10) Upassuti

1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Nātike^e viharati Giṇṇakāvasathe.

2. atha kho Bhagavā rahogato patisallīno^f imaṃ dhammapariyāyam
abhāsi.

15

3. cakkhuṃ ca^g paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññānaṃ.
tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā
taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā^h upādānaṃ ... peⁱ ... evam etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

20

4-7. ^jsotaṃ ca paṭicca ...^c ghānaṃ ca paṭicca^j ...^c jivhaṃ ca
paṭicca ...^{ck} ^lkāyaṃ ca paṭicca^l ...^c

8. manaṃ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manovīññānaṃ.
tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā
vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ ... peⁱ ... evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

25

9. cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññānaṃ.
tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā
taṇhā. tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā upādānanirodho.
...^m peⁱ ... evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
nirodho hoti.

30

10-13. ⁿsotaṃ ca paṭicca^o ...^c ghānaṃ ca paṭiccaⁿ ...^c jivhaṃ ca
paṭicca ...^{ck} ^pkāyaṃ ca paṭicca^{po} ...^c

14. manaṃ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manovīññānaṃ.
tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso. phassapaccayā vedanā
vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodhā
35 upādānanirodho. ...^q pe ... evam etassa kevalassa
dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti ti.

^aB^e Bāhirāyatana-parijānana-; C^e Dutiyaparijānana- ^bS^e does not start even a
new paragraph here ^cC^e pe ^dE^e -jāy- ^eC^e Nādike; S^e B^e C^s K^c C^e S^c P^c Nātike
^fB^e C^e S^e patisallīno; C^e C^p patisallīno ^gC^e omits ^hE^e taṇhā- ⁱB^e S^e in full ^j-
^jB^e omits; S^e pe ^kB^e S^e rase ca uppajjati ^l-B^e S^e pe ^mC^e upādānanirodhā ⁿ-
ⁿB^e S^e pe ^oE^e pati- ^p-P^B^e S^e pe ^qB^e C^e S^e upādānanirodhā

15. ^atena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavato upassuti^{1b} ðhito hoti.

16. addasā kho Bhagavā tam bhikkhum upassuti^c ðhitaṃ. ^d

5 17. disvāna tam bhikkhum etad avoca. assosi^{2e} tvam bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyan ti.
evam bhante.
uggaṇhāhi tvam bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ.
pariyāpuṇāhi tvam bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ.
10 dhārehi tvam bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ. atthasaṃhito
'yam³ bhikkhu dhammapariyāyo ādibrahmacariyako⁴
ti.

Yogakkhemivaggo pathamo^f

tass^g uddānaṃ

15 Yogakkhemi Upādāya Dukkhaṃ^h loko ca Seyyo ca
Saṃyojanam Upādānaṃ dve Pajānam⁵ⁱ Upassuti⁶ ti

CHAPTER II. Lokakāmaguṇavaggo dutiyo

114. (1)^j Mārapāsa 1

2-7. santi bhikkhave cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
20 manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce
bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. ayaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu āvāsagato Mārassa Mārassa
vasaṃgato. ^{7k} paṭimukk' assa Mārapāso. baddho^{8l} so Mārabandhanena
yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato. ... pe^m ... santi
25 bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā
piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. ⁿ tañ ⁹ce bhikkhu
abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave bhikkhu^o āvāsagato Mārassa Mārassa vasaṃgato.

¹B upasuti, C^{1,3} upassutiṃ, both always ²C³ inserts no ³Missing in C³ ⁴C¹ -cariyiko ⁵C^{1,3} pariṇānam ⁶B upasuti ti ⁷C¹ vasagato always ⁸B bandho always ⁹C^{1,3} tañ ca

^aS^e starts a new sutta here ^bC^e B^e C B v. l. upassutiṃ; C^e S^e as E^e ^cB^e C^e S^e upassuti ^dE^e thi- ^eB^e C^e as n. 2. ^fC^e ekādasamo ^gC^e tatr' ^hS^e -al- ⁱB^e C^e S^e as n. 5. ^jB^e inserts Paṭhama- ^kB^e S^e vasaṃ gato; C^e vasaṃgato; B^e C^c S^c vasaṃgato ^lS^e as n. 8, and puts this word in the previous sentence; similarly elsewhere, including the opposite case ^mB^e pa, then jivhā as far as -bandhanena, then pa; C^e santi bhikkhave sotaviññeyyā saddā ... pe ... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā ... pe ... jivhāviññeyyā rasā ... pe ... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā ... pe; S^e pe ... santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā ... pe ⁿE^e -īya; S^e -iyā ^oC^e -ū

paṭimukk' assa Mārapāso. baddho so Mārabandhanena yathā-
kāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato. ^a

8-13. santi ca kho bhikkhave cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā
kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ¹ce
5 bhikkhu^b nābhinandati nābhivadati na ^{2c}ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati
ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu na ^{3d}āvāsagato Mārassa
na^c Mārassa vasaṃgato. ummukk' assa Mārapāso. mutto
so Mārabandhanena na⁴ yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato.
... pe^{5f} ... santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā
10 manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce
bhikkhu^b nābhinandati nābhivadati na ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati
ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave^g na āvāsagato Mārassa na^c Mārassa
vasaṃgato. ummukk' assa Mārapāso. mutto so Mārabandhanena
na⁶ yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato ti.

15 115. (2) ^hMārapāsa 2

2-7. santi bhikkhave cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu
abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu baddho cakkhaviññeyyesuⁱ
20 rūpesu āvāsagato Mārassa Mārassa vasaṃgato^j yathākāmakaraṇīyo
pāpimato. ... pe^k ... santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā
dhammā ... pe^l ... ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
bhikkhu baddho manoviññeyyesu dhammesu āvāsagato
Mārassa Mārassa vasaṃgato^l yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato. ^a

25

8-13. santi ca kho bhikkhave cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā
iṭṭhā^o rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati
na ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu
mutto cakkhaviññeyyehi rūpehi na āvāsagato Mārassa
30 na Mārassa vasaṃgato^m na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato.
... peⁿ ... santi bhikkhave^o jivhāviññeyyā rasā ... pe ...^p santi
bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā^o rajanīyā.

¹[E^c has no note for this indicator] ²B nājjhosāya ³B n' āvāsagato ⁴Missing
in C^{1,3}. ⁵11. (jivhā) is complete in B ⁶Missing in C¹, written and erased in C³

^aB^c inserts pa ^bC^c -ū ^cB^c C^c as n. 2. ^dB^c as n. 3. ^eS^c omits, only where
marked ^fB^c S^c as n. 5; C^c as previous page ^gB^c C^c add bhikkhu, C^c bhikkhū
^hB^c C^c add Dutiya- ⁱE^c -esa ^jB^c inserts paṭimukk' assa Mārapāso. baddho so
Mārabandhanena ^kB^c S^c pe ... santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā ... pe; C^c as
n. m on previous page, preceded by pe ^lB^c S^c in full; C^c resumes from tañ ce
^mB^c inserts ummukk' assa Mārapāso. mutto so Mārabandhanena ⁿC^c omits
^oC^c adds sotaviññeyyā saddā ... pe ... ghānaviññeyyā gandhā ... pe ^pC^c
kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā ... pe

tañ ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati na ajjhosāya
tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu mutto manoviññeyyehi
dhammehi na āvāsagato Mārassa na Mārassa
vasaṅgato^a na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato ti.

5

I 16. (3) Lokakāmaguṇa I^b

2. nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa¹ antaṃ^{2c} nātayyaṃ
daṭṭhayaṃ pattayyaṃ ti^{2c} vadāmi. na ca panāham
bhikkhave apatvā^d lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa^{3e} antakiriyaṃ
vadāmi^f ti.

10

idaṃ vatvā Bhagavā uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pāvīsi.

3. atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam acirapakkantassa Bhagavato
etad ahoṣi. idaṃ kho no^g āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena
uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā
uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pavīṭṭho. nāham bhikkhave gamanena
15 lokassa antaṃ nātayyaṃ daṭṭhayaṃ pattayyaṃ ti
vadāmi. na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antaṃ
dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi ti. ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā
saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa^h vitthārena attham
vibhajjeyyāⁱ ti.

20

4. atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad ahoṣi. ayaṃ
kho āyasmā Ānando^j Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito
ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. pahoti ca^k āyasmā Ānando
imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa^h
vitthārena attham vibhajitum. yaṃ nūna mayaṃ yen' āyasmā
25 Ānando ten' upasaṅkameyyāma upasaṅkamitvā
āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etam attham paṭipuccheyyāma ti.

25

5. atha kho te bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkamimsu.
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ
sammodimsu. sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ^l vitisāretvā
30 ekam antaṃ nisīdīmsu.

30

6. ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ

¹B lokass' antaṃ *always* ²⁻²So C^{1,3}; B¹. nātayyaṃ diṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyaṃ ti;
both always; when C^{1,3} have patteyyaṃ, e is erased ³C^{1,3}. dukkhass' anta- *here*
and there

^aB^e *as n. m on previous page* ^bB^e C^e Lokantagamana- ^cc^eB^e C^e nātayyaṃ
daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyaṃ ti; S^e B^e S K B v.l. C^e S nātayyaṃ diṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyaṃ ti
^dB^e C^e S^e appatvā ^eS^e *as n. 3. throughout* ^fE^e -mi ^gC^e C². nu ^hB^e C^e S^e *add*
vitthārena attham avibhattassa ⁱB^e C^e S^e -aje- ^jE^e -a ^kB^e C^e S^e c' ^lB^e sārāṇ-,
and elsewhere

- Ānandam etad avocum. idaṃ kho no āvuso Ānanda
 Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham
 avibhajitvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pavitṭho. nāham bhikkhave
 gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñātayyaṃ daṭṭhayyaṃ
 5 pattayyan ti vadāmi. na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā
 lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmī ti. tesam
 no āvuso^a acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad ahosi. idaṃ
 kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā^b
 vitthārena attham avibhajitvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram
 10 pavitṭho. nāham bhikkhave gamanena^c lokassa antaṃ
 ñātayyaṃ daṭṭhayyaṃ pattayyan¹ ti vadāmi. na ca panāham
 bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ
 vadāmī ti. ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena
 uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa
 15 vitthārena attham vibhajeyyā ti. tesam no āvuso amhākam
 etad ahosi. ayaṃ kho āvuso^d āyasmā Ānando Satthu²
 c' eva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca³ viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ.
 pahoti c' āyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena
 uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa
 20 vitthārena attham vibhajitum. yaṃ nuna^e mayyaṃ yen' āyasmā
 Ānando ten' upasaṅkameyyāma upasaṅkamitvā
 āyasmantaṃ Ānandam etam attham paṭipuccheyyāma ti.
 vibhajat' āyasmā Ānando ti.
 7. seyyathā pi^f āvuso puriso sārattiko⁴ sārāgavesī
 25 sārāpariyesanañ caramāno^g rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sārāvato
 atikkamm' eva mūlam atikkamma^h khandhaṃ sākhāpalāse⁵.
 sārāma pariyesitabbam maññeyya. ⁶ evaṃ sampadam
 idaṃ āyasmantānaṃ Satthari sammukhībhūteⁱ tam
 Bhagavantam atisitvā amhe⁷ etam attham paṭipucchitabbam
 30 maññetha. ^k so āvuso⁸ Bhagavā jānañ jānāti
 passam passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto
 brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa
 dātā dhammassāmi^m Tathāgato. so c' eva pan' etassa kālo
 ahosi yaṃ Bhagavantaṃ yeva etam attham paṭipuccheyyātha.
 35

¹C³. pattayiyanti ²Missing in C¹. ³Omitted by C^{1,3}. ⁴B¹. sārattako ⁵C^{1,3}. -
 palāso ⁶C¹. maññe ⁷B¹. tumhe [corrected from tumme printed in E^c] ⁸C¹. h'
 āvuso

^aB^e C^e S^e add amhākaṃ ^bC^e -tvaṃ, corrected at back to -tvā ^cE^e -aṅc- ^dS^e
 omits ^eB^e C^e S^e nūna ^fS^e adds nāma ^gB^e C^e S^e add mahato ^hB^e -mm' eva
ⁱS^e C^e S^e -taṃ ^jS^e C^e S^e as n. 7. ^kB^e C^e S^e -atha; B^e B v.1. Cc C2. as E^e ^lB^e C^e S^e
 as n. 8. ^mS^e -asā-

yathā vo Bhagavā vyākareyya tathā taṃ^{1a} dhāreyyāthā^b
ti.

8. addhā ṽuso Ānanda Bhagavā jānañ jānāti passam
passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto
5 vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī
tathāgato. so c' eva^c kālo ahosi yam Bhagavantam
yeva etam attham paṭipuccheyyāma. yathā no Bhagavā
vyākareyya tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. api c' āyasmā
10 Ānando Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnam
sabrahmaccārīnam. pahoti c' āyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā
saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham^d
avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum. vibhajat' āyasmā
Ānando^e agarum karitvā ti.

9. tena^f h' āvuso suṇātha sādhu kam manasikarotha bhāsissāmī
15 ti.

evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa
paccassossum.

10. āyasmā Ānando etad avoca. yaṃ kho vo² āvuso
Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham
20 avibhajitvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pavitṭho nāham bhikkhave
gamanena lokassa antam ñātayyaṃ datṭhayyaṃ
pattayyaṃ ti vadāmi. na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā
lokassa antam dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi ti imassa
khvāham āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa
25 vitthārena^g attham avibhattassa^{3h} vitthārena^g evam⁴ⁱ
ājānāmi.

11. yena kho āvuso lokasmiṃ lokasaññī hoti lokamānī⁵
ayaṃ vuccati ariyassa vinaye loko. kena^j c' āvuso lokasmiṃ
lokasaññī hoti lokamānī. cakkhunā kho āvuso lokasmiṃ
30 lokasaññī hoti lokamānī. sotena kho āvuso^k ... pe^{lm} ...
ghānena kho āvuso ...^m jivhāya kho āvuso lokasmiṃ lokasaññī
hoti lokamānī. kāyena kho āvuso ...^m manena kho āvuso lokasmiṃ
lokasaññī hoti lokamānī. yena kho āvuso lokasmiṃ
lokasaññī hoti lokamānī ayaṃ vuccati ariyassa vinaye
35 loko.

¹B¹. vo ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³C¹. inserts evam ⁴Missing in B ⁵C³. -māñī always
^aB^e vo; ^cC^e S^e nam ^bE^e -yathā ^cB^e C^e S^e add pan' etassa ^dS^e omits ^eE^e An-
^fC^e tenā ^gE^e -eṇa ^hC^e as n. 3; ⁱC^e S^e as E^e ^jB^e C^e S^e omit ^kS^e ken' ev' ^lE^e
av- ¹B^e S^e omit ^mC^e in full

12. yaṃ kho vo āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam
 uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram
 pavitṭho nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ
 ñātayaṃ daṭṭhayaṃ pattayan^a ti vadāmi na ca panāham
 5 bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ
 vadāmī ti imassa khvāham āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena
 uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa
 evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmi. ākaṅkhamānā ca pana
 tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantañ ñeva upasaṅkamitvā etam
 10 attham paṭipuccheyyātha. yathā vo Bhagavā vyākaroti
 tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthā ti.

evam āvuso¹ ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa
 paṭissutvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu.
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ
 15 nisīdimsu.

13. ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te^b bhikkhū Bhagavantam
 etad avocaṃ.

yaṃ kho pana^c bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam
 uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram
 20 pavitṭho nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ
^{2d}ñātayaṃ daṭṭhayaṃ pattayan ti^{-2d} vadāmi na ca panāham
 bhikkhave apatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ
 vadāmī ti tesam no bhante amhākam acirapakkantassa^c
 Bhagavato etad ahosi. idaṃ³ kho no āvuso
 25 Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham
 avibhajitvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pavitṭho. nāham bhikkhave
 gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñātayaṃ daṭṭhayaṃ
 pattayan⁴ ti vadāmi. na ca panāham bhikkhave apatvā
 lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmī ti. ko nu
 30 kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa
 vitthārena attham⁵ avibhattassa vitthārena attham⁻⁵ vibhajjeyyā^f
 ti.

14. tesam no bhante amhākam etad ahosi. ayaṃ

¹B². reappearing here, the gap is over ²⁻²B¹⁻². have ñateyyaṃ ditṭheyyaṃ
 patteyan ti ³B¹. etam ⁴C³. pattayiyanti once more ⁵⁻⁵C¹⁻³. omit avibhattassa
 ... attham

^aB^e C^e S^e patteyyan ^bE^e ti ^cB^e C^e S^e no ^{d-d}B^e C^e S^e as before ^eE^e -kkh-
^fB^e C^e S^e -aje-

kho āyasmā Ānando Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito
 ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. pahoti c' āyasmā Ānando
 imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa
 vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum.
 5 yan nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkameyyāma
 upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Ānandam etam
 attham paṭipuccheyyāmā ti. atha kho mayam bhante
 yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkamimha. ^a upasaṅkamitvā
 āyasmantam Ānandam etam attham paṭipucchimha. ^b
 10 15. tesam no^c bhante āyasmatā Ānandena imehi ākārehi
 imehi padehi imehi vyañjanehi^d attho vibhatto ti.
 paṇḍito bhikkhave Ānando ¹⁻ mahāpaṇḍo bhikkhave
 Ānando-¹⁻ mañ ce pi tumhe bhikkhave etam attham
 paṭipuccheyyātha aham pi ca^m tam evam evaⁿ vyākareyyam^d
 15 ²yathā tam Ānandena vyākataṃ. ^d eso ^{3e-c} eva tassa^{-3e}
 attho evañ ^{4f}ca dhāreyyāthā ti.

117. (4) Lokakāmaguṇa 2^g

2. pubbe^{5h} me bhikkhave sambodhāⁱ anabhisambuddhassa
 bodhisattass' eva sato etad ahoṣi. ye me^l pañca kāmagaṇā
 20 cetaso samphuṭṭhapubbā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā tatra^{6k}
 me cittaṃ bahulaṃ ^lgaccheyya paccuppannesu vā appaṃ vā
 anāgatesu. tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahoṣi. ye
 me^m pañca kāmagaṇā cetaso samphuṭṭhapubbā atītā niruddhā
 vipariṇatā tatra me attarūpena appamādo saticetasoⁿ
 25 ārakkho karaṇīyo.
 3. tasmā ti ha bhikkhave tumhākam pi ye ^{7o}te pañca
 kāmagaṇā cetaso samphuṭṭhapubbā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā
 tatra^p vo cittaṃ bahulaṃ gacchamānaṃ gaccheyya
 paccuppannesu vā appaṃ vā anāgatesu. ^{l8-}tasmā ti ha
 30 bhikkhave tumhākam pi ye vo^q pañca kāmagaṇā cetaso

¹⁻¹C^{1,3}. omit mahāpaṇḍo ... Ānando ²C¹. vyākareyyātha ³⁻³C^{1,3}. kho v' etassa
 instead of c' eva tassa ⁴C^{1,3}. eva ca taṃ instead of evaṃ ca ⁵C³. adds va ⁶C³.
 inserts vā; B². kho ⁷C^{1,3}. vo instead of ye te [⁸⁻see n. 1. on next page]

^aS^e C^e S -hā ^bS^e -hā ^cC^e adds h' etam ^dB^e S^e by- ^mB^e S^e C^e S omit ⁿB^e
 evam ^{e-e}B^e c' ev' etassa; C^e kho c' ev' etassa ^fB^e S^e evañ ca naṃ; C^e evañ ca
 taṃ ^gB^e C^e Kāmagaṇa- ^hC^e as n. 5. ⁱS^e now as E^e ^jS^e C^e S mayham ^kC^e
 tattha ^lB^e C^e S^e insert gacchamānaṃ ^mS^e mayham ⁿB^e C^e 2. words ^oC^e ye
 vo ^pC^e na nu ^qB^e S^e te

samphuṭṭhapubbā^a atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā^b tatra vo attarūpehi appamādo sati cetaso ārakkho karaṇīyo. ⁻¹

4. tasmā ti ha bhikkhave ye^{2c} āyatane veditabbe yattha cakkhuṅ^d ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā³ ca virajjati^{4e} ye āyatane veditabbe ... pe^f ... yattha jivhā ca nirujjhati rasasaññā ca virajjati^g ye āyatane veditabbe ...^h yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca virajjati⁵ⁱ ye āyatane veditabbe⁻⁵ⁱ ye āyatane veditabbe ti.

5. idam vatvā Bhagavā uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pāvisi. ^k
10 6. atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad ahoṣi. idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pavitṭho. tasmā ti ha bhikkhave ye āyatane veditabbe⁶ yattha cakkhuṅ^l ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā^m 15 ⁷ca virajjati⁸ ye āyatane veditabbe ... pe ... yatthaⁿ ⁿ jivhā nirujjhati rasasaññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe ...^o yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca virajjati ye āyatane veditabbe. ^p ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa ^q vitthārena attham avibhattassa^{-q} 20 vitthārena attham vibhajjeyyā^r ti.

7. atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etad ahoṣi. ayam kho āyasmā Ānando Satthu c' eva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrahmacārīnam. pahoti c' āyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhatassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum. 25 Yam nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkameyyāma upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Ānandam^s etam attham paṭipuccheyyāmā ti.

8. atha kho te bhikkhū yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkamimsu. 30 upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhim

⁻¹ This phrase (from tasmā ti ha bhikkhave) is omitted in B¹. ²B¹⁻². se instead of ye always ³C¹⁻³. -saññā ca always in this paragraph less abridged than in B⁴B¹. nirujjhati always ⁵⁻⁵B¹. omits ye āyatane veditabbe ⁶C¹. repeats here Idam vatvā ... ye āyatane veditabbe ⁷C¹⁻³. have -saññā ca in this part and further on ⁸[E^c has no note for this indicator]

^aE^c -pu- ^bE^c -ina- ^cB^c C^c S^c as n. 2; C^c C^p as E^c; C^c B^c S^c ye te ^dB^c cakkhu ca; S^c C^c C^p C². cakkhu ^eB^c as n. 4. ^fC^c in full ^gS^c adds pe ^hB^c pa ⁱ⁻ⁱB^c C^c S^c as n. 5, and so elsewhere ^jE^c -ya 's- ^kE^c -īsi ^lhere S^c cakkhu ca ^mE^c -pās- ⁿC^c omits ^oB^c S^c pe ^pB^c C^c S^c add ti ^{q-q}C^c omits ^rB^c C^c S^c -aje- ^sE^c omits

sammodiṃsu. sammodanīyaṃ kathāṃ sārāṇīyaṃ^a vītisāretvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdiṃsu.^b

9. ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantam
Ānandam etad avocum. idaṃ kho no āvuso Ānanda
5 Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham
avibhajitvā utthāy' āsanā vihāram pavittho. tasmā ti ha
bhikkhave ye āyatane vedītabbe yattha cakkhuñ ca nirujjhati
rūpasāññā ca nirujjhati ye āyatane vedītabbe ... pe^c ...
yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasāññā ca nirujjhati ye
10 āyatane vedītabbe ^{1d}-ye āyatane vedītabbe ti-^{1d} tesam
no āvuso^e amhākam acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad
ahosi. idaṃ kho no^{2f} āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam
uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāy' āsanā vihāram
pavittho. tasmā ti ha bhikkhave ye āyatane
15 vedītabbe yattha cakkhuñ ca nirujjhati rūpasāññā ca
nirujjhati ye āyatane vedītabbe ... pe^c ... yattha mano ca
nirujjhati dhammasāññā ca nirujjhati ye āyatane vedītabbe
ti. ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa
uddiṭṭhassa ... pe^g ... vitthārena attham vibhajjeyyā^h ti. tesam
20 no āvuso amhākam etad ahosi. ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando
Satthu c' eva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ.
pahoti c' āyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā
saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham
avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum. yaṃ nūna
25 mayam yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkameyyāma upasaṅkamitvā
āyasmantam Ānandam etam attham paṭipuccheyyāmā
ti. vibhajat' āyasmā Ānando ti.
10-11. seyyathā piⁱ āvuso puriso sārathhiko sārāgavesī
sārapariyesanañ caramāno mahato rukkhasa ... pe³ⁱ ...
30 vibhajat' āyasmā Ānando agarum karitvā ti.
12. tena^k āvuso suṇātha sādhuḥkam manasikarotha
bhāsissāmī ti.

¹⁻¹C³. adds ti; B¹. omits the phrase as before, and also further on ²Missing in
C^{1,3}. ³Complete in C^{1,3}- See the preceding sutta, paragraph[s] 7[-8] (p[p].
94[-5])

^aB^e sārāṇ-; E^e omits ^bE^e nisid- ^cB^e S^e give jivhā in full, with pe either side
^d-^dB^e C^e S^e ti ^eE^e av- ^fC^e as E^e, with footnote at this point C^e S^e c idaṃ kho no
^gB^e C^e S^e in full ^hB^e C^e S^e -aje- ⁱS^e adds nāma ^jC^e as n. j ^kB^e C^e S^e add h'

evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa
paccassosum.

13. āyasmā^a Ānando^b avoca. yaṃ¹ kho^c āvuso^a Bhagavā
saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā
5 utthāy' āsanā vihāram pavittho tasmā ti ha bhikkhave
ye āyatane vedītabbe yattha cakkhuñ ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā
ca virajjati ye āyatane vedītabbe ... pe ... yattha mano
ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca virajjati ye āyatane vedītabbe
ye āyatane vedītabbe ti imassa khvāham āvuso Bhagavatā
10 saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa^d vitthārena^e attham avibhattassa^d
evam^{2f} vitthārena attham ājānāmi. saḷāyatanaṃirodham
kho^g āvuso Bhagavatā sandhāya bhāsitaṃ tasmā
ti ha bhikkhave ye āyatane vedītabbe yattha cakkhuñ ca
nirujjhati rūpasaññā ca virajjati ye āyatane vedītabbe ... pe ...
15 yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca virajjati ye
āyatane vedītabbe ye āyatane vedītabbe ti.

14. ^himassa khvāham āvuso Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa
uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa evam
vitthārena attham ājānāmi. ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe
20 āyasmantoⁱ Bhagavantañ ñeva^j upasaṅkamitvā etam attham
paṭipuccheyyātha. ^kyathā vo Bhagavā vyākaroṭi tathā naṃ
dhāreyyathā^l ti.

evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa
paṭissutvā utthāy' āsanā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimsu.
25 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ
nisīdimsu.

15. ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etad avocum. yaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāy' āsanā
30 vihāram pavittho tasmā ti ha bhikkhave ye āyatane
vedītabbe yattha cakkhuñ ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā ca
virajjati ye āyatane vedītabbe ... pe^m ... yattha mano ca nirujjhati
dhammasaññā ca virajjati ye āyatane vedītabbe³ⁿ ye
āyatane vedītabbe³ⁿ ti tesam no bhante amhākam
35 acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etad ahosi. idaṃ kho no

¹C^{1,3}. idaṃ kho no ²Missing in B¹⁻². ³⁻³B¹. does not repeat ye (se) āyatane vedītabbe

^aE^e a- ^bB^e C^e S^e add etad ^cB^e C^e S^e add vo ^{d-d}C^e omits ^eE^e -thar- ^fB^e C^e S^e omit ^gB^e no etam; C^e S^e kho etam ^hB^e adds ayam, C^e S^e yaṃ, all 3. then continuing kho āvuso ... (as in 13) ... vedītabbe ti ⁱC^e -tā, but not in previous sutta ^jB^e C^e S^e add upasaṅkamatha, but not in previous sutta ^kB^e pucch-, but not in previous sutta ^lB^e S^e -yathā ^mB^e S^e give jivhā in full, with pe either side ⁿ⁻ⁿB^e C^e S^e as n. 3.

- āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena
attham avibhajitvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā vihāram pavitṭho. tasmā ti
ha bhikkhave¹ ye^a āyatane veditabbe yattha cakkhu ca
nirujjhati rūpasaññā^b ca nirujjhati ye āyatane veditabbe ...^c
5 yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca nirujjhati ye
āyatane veditabbe ye āyatane veditabbe ti. ^d ko nu kho
imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena
attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham^d vibhajeyyā ti.
16. tesam no bhante amhākam etad ahoṣi. ayaṃ kho
10 āyasmā Ānando Satthu c' eva saṃvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca
viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ. pahoti c' āyasmā Ānando
imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena^e uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa
vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum.
yaṃ nūna mayam yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkameyyāma
15 upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantam Ānandam etam
attham paṭipuccheyyāmā ti.
17. atha kho mayam bhante yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upa-
saṅkamimha. ^f upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantam Ānandam
etam attham paṭipucchimha. ^f tesam no bhante āyasmatā
20 Ānandena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi^g imehi vyañjanehi
attho vibhatto ti.
paṇḍito bhikkhave Ānando ²⁻ mahāpañño bhikkhave Ānando⁻²⁻
mañ ce pi tumhe^h bhikkhave etam attham paṭipuccheyyātha
aham pi tam evam evaⁱ vyākareyyam^j yathā pi tam
25 Ānandena vyākatam. ^j eso^k c' eva ^l tassa attho evañ ca naṃ
dhāreyyāthā ti.

118. (5) Sakka^m

1. ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe
pabbate.
30 2. atha kho Sakko devānam indo yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekam antam aṭṭhāsi. ⁿ
3. ekam antam thito kho Sakko devānam indo Bhagavantam
etad avoca. ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo
35

¹C^{1,3} insert here bhikkhu ²⁻²mahāpañño ... is missing in C¹; C³ has ... pe ...
^aB^e C^e S^e se, as elsewhere; E^e pe ^bE^e -ñā ^cB^e C^e S^e pe ^dS^e omits ^eC^e
sakkh- [sic] ^fS^e -hā ^gS^e liṅgehi; S^e c^b as E^e ^hE^e tumhe ⁱB^e evam ^jB^e
starts a new sentence after vyākareyyam, while C^e does so after vyākatam
instead; S^e has equal breaks in the 2. places ^kC^e adds kho ^lB^e C^e S^e c^e ev'
etassa; S^e writes cevatassa as 1. word, giving also a variant S^e b^e ceva tassa as 2.
words ^mB^e C^e add -pañha- ⁿE^e aṭṭhāsi

yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme no parinibbāyanti.
ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce
sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyanti^ati.

4. santi^b kho devānam inda cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā
5 kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. tañ^c ce
bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati tassa
tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ^d
viññāṇaṃ^e hoti tadupādānaṃ. saupādāno devānam inda
bhikkhu no parinibbāyati.

10 5-8^f santi kho devānam inda sota^o ghāna^o jivhāvīññeyyā
rasā^o ... pe ... kāya^o

9. santi kho devānam inda manovīññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā^o
^orajanīyā. tañ¹ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya
tiṭṭhati tassa tam abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya
15 tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ^d viññāṇaṃ hoti tadupādānaṃ. saupādāno
devānam inda bhikkhu no parinibbāyati.

10. ayam kho devānam inda hetu ayam paccayo yena-
m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme no parinibbāyanti.

11-16. santi ca kho devānam inda cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā
20 iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā.
tañ ce bhikkhu^g nābhinandati nābhivadati na^{2h}ajjhosāya
tiṭṭhati tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya³
tiṭṭhato na taṃnissitaṃ^d viññāṇaṃ^e hoti na tadupādānaṃ.
anupādāno devānam inda bhikkhu parinibbāyati.

25 ¹santi kho devānam inda jivhāvīññeyyā rasā ... pe ... santi
kho devānam inda manovīññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā^o ^orajanīyā.
tañ⁴ce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya⁵
tiṭṭhati tassa tam anabhinandato anabhivadato
anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na taṃnissitaṃ^d viññāṇaṃ hoti na
30 tadupādānaṃ. anupādāno devānam inda bhikkhu parinibbāyati.

17. ayam kho devānam inda hetu ayam paccayo yena-
m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyanti ti.

¹C^{1,3}. tañ ca ²B¹n' ajjho-; B². nājjho- ³B². na ajjho- *here and further on* ⁴tañ
ca ⁵B¹. najjho-

^aC^e -anti ^bS^e *adds* ca ^cE^e tāñ ^dS^e 2. *words* ^eE^e -ānaṃ ^fB^e S^e pe ... santi
kho devānam inda jivhāvīññeyyā rasā ... pe; C^e santi kho devānam inda
sotavīññeyyā saddā ... pe ... ghānavīññeyyā gandhā ... pe ... jivhāvīññeyyā
rasā ... pe ... kāyavīññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā ... pe ^gC^e -ū ^hB^e C^e S^e nājjho- ¹B^e
C^e S^e *as n. f followed by santi*

119. (6) Pañcasikha^a

1. ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate.

5 2. atha kho Pañcasikho gandhabbaputto^{1b} yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

3. ekam antam ṭhito kho Pañcasikho gandhabbaputto Bhagavantam etad avoca. ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme no parinibbāyanti.^c
10 ko pana^d bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyanti.^e

4-16. santi^f kho Pañcasikha cakkhuvīñṇeyyā ...^g (yathā purimakam suttantam vitthāretabbo)^{2h}

15 17. ayam kho Pañcasikha hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyantī ti.

120. (7) Sāriputtaⁱ

1. ekam samayam āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattihīyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme.

2. atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yen' āyasmā Sāriputto
20 ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhim sammodi. sammodanīyam katham sārāṇīyam vītisāretvā ekam antam nisīdi.

3. ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu āyasmantam Sāriputtam etad avoca. saddhivihāriko³ āvuso Sāriputta
25 bhikkhu sikkham paccakkhāya⁴ hīnāy' āvatto ti-⁴

4. evam etam^{5j} āvuso hoti indriyesu aguttadvārassa bhojane amattaññūno^k jāgariyam ananuyuttassa. so⁶ vat' āvuso bhikkhu indriyesu aguttadvāro bhojane amattaññū^l

¹B¹⁻². Gandhabbadevaputto always ²This mention applied by C^{1,3} to the first article only, I apply to the whole sutta, which is the mere repetition of the preceding one ³B² saddhim- ⁴⁻⁴C³ hīnāya vattoti ti ⁵B¹⁻². h' etam ⁶C^{1,3}. yo; B² puts yāvajīvaṃ before so

^aC^e adds -pañha- ^bB^e as n. 1. ^cE^e paribb- ^dC^e C^p nu kho ^eB^e C^e S^e -tī ti ^fS^e adds ca ^gB^e C^e S^e rūpā ... pe ^hB^e S^e omit; C^e -tabbam; B^e C^e S^e continue santi kho Pañcasikha mano- to the end of 10; B^e C^e S^e continue with the start of 11; C^e has the 1st line, B^e S^e continuing for 3. more words, all then having pe; B^e C^e S^e continue santi (C^e inserts ca) kho Pañcasikha mano- to the end of 16. ⁱB^e C^e add -saddhivihārika- ^jC^e S^e as n. 5; C^e C^p as E^e ^kB^e C^e S^e -uno ^lB^e C^e S^e -ū

jāgariyam ananuyutto yāvajīvam paripuṇṇam parisuddham
brahmacariyaṃ santānessatī^a ti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

5 5. so¹ vat' āvuso bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane
mattaññū jāgariyam anuyutto yāvajīvam paripuṇṇam parisuddham
brahmacariyaṃ santānessatī ti ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati.²

6. kathañ c' āvuso indriyesu guttadvāro hoti. idh' āvuso
bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti
nānuyvañjanaggāhī.^b yato^{3c} dhikaraṇam enañ cakkhundriyam
10 asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā
akusalā dhammā anvāsaveyyuṃ^{4d} tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati.
rakkhati cakkhundriyañ cakkhundriye saṃvaram
āpajjati. sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...^e ghānena gandhaṃ
ghāyitvā ...^e jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ...^e kāyena poṭṭhabbam
15 phusitvā ...^e manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī
hoti nānuyvañjanaggāhī. yato 'dhikaraṇam enam manindriyam
asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā
akusalā dhammā anvāsaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati.
rakkhati manindriyam manindriye saṃvaram āpajjati.

20

evaṃ kho āvuso indriyesu guttadvāro hoti.

7. kathañ c' āvuso bhojane mattaññū hoti. idh' āvuso
bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhāyoniso^f āhāram āhāreti n' eva davāya na
madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya yāvad^g eva imassa
25 kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsuparatiyā^{5h} brahmacariyānuggahāya.
itī purāṇañ ca vedanam paṭihānkāmi⁶. navañ ca
vedanam na uppādessāmi⁷. yātrā⁸ ca me bhavissati anavajjatā
ca phāsuvihāro cā ti.

evaṃ kho āvuso bhojane mattaññū hoti.

30 8. kathañ c' āvuso jāgariyam anuyutto hoti. idh' āvuso
bhikkhu divasañ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi¹ dhammehi
cittam parisodheti rattiyā pathamaṃ yāmañ caṅkamaṇa
nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi¹ dhammehi cittam parisodheti

¹C^{1,3}. Yo ²C^{1,3}. vijjatī ti ³C^{1,3}. yatvādhi- *here and further on* ⁴C^{1,3}. anvāssa-
veyyūṃ ⁵C³. vihiṃsuparatiyāya ⁶B². paṭisaṅkāmi ⁷B¹⁻². uppādessāmi ⁸B¹⁻².
yatrā

^aE^e -āti ^bB^e C^e S^e -by- ^cB^e C^e S^e as n. 3. ^dB^e C^e S^e as n. 4. ^eC^e pe ^fB^e S^e
2. words ^gS^e prints yāva deva, corrected at front to 1. word ^hB^e C^e -sūp- ⁱS^e
-niy-

- rattiyā majjhimam yāmam dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyam
kappeti pāde^a pādam accādhāya sato sampajāno
uṭṭhānasaññam manasikarivā rattiyā pacchimam yāmam
paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi
5 cittam parisodheti.
evam kho āvuso jāgariyam anuyutto hoti.
9. tasmā ti^b āvuso evam sikkhitabbam. indriyesu guttadvārā
bhavissāma bhojane mattaññūno jāgariyam anuyuttā
ti.
10 evam hi te^c āvuso^d sikkhitabban ti.
121. (8) Rāhula^e
1. ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme.
2. atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa^f evañ
15 cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi. paripakkā^g kho Rāhulassa^h
vimutti-paripācāniyāⁱ dhammā. yaṃ nūnāham Rāhulam
²uttarim^j āsavānaṃ khaye vineyyan ti.
3. atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam^k nivāsetvā pattaṅgavaram
ādāya^l Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya carivā pacchābhattam
20 piṇḍapātaṅgikanto^m āyasmantaṃ Rāhulam āmantesi.
gaṇhāhi Rāhula nisīdanam yenⁿ Andhavanam ten^o upasaṅkamissāma
divāvihārāyā ti.
evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato paṭissutvā
nisīdanam ādāya Bhagavantam piṭhito^p piṭhito^q anubandhi.
25 4. tena kho pana samayena anekāni devatāsahassāni
Bhagavantam anubandhāni bhavanti. ^{4p} ajja Bhagavā
āyasmantaṃ Rāhulam uttarim^j āsavānaṃ khaye vinessatī
ti.
5. atha kho Bhagavā Andhavanam ajjhogahetvā^r aññatarasmim
30 rukkhamaṇe paññatte āsane nisīdi. āyasmā pi kho
Rāhulo Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi.

¹C^{1,3}. Sakkā nu ²B¹⁻². omit Rāhulam and have uttari ³C^{1,3}. insert here
Sāvattiyam piṇḍāya pāvisi ⁴B¹. honti

^aS^e C^e saha -ena ^bB^e C^e S^e add h' ^cB^e C^e vo; S^e kho ^dE^e av- ^eB^e
Rāhulovāda-; C^e Rāhulovāda ^fC^e pati-; C^e S^e as E^e ^gC^e C^p as n. 1. ^hC^e -|
throughout ⁱC^e -īyā ^jS^e -iā- ^kC^e -anha- ^lC^e S^e as n. 3. ^mE^e -pati- ⁿB^e S^e
yena ^oB^e C^e S^e piṭhito ^pB^e as n. 4. ^qB^e S^e C^e S^e -gāh-

ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rāhulam Bhagavā
etad avoca.

6. taṃ kim maññasi Rāhula. cakkhuṃ^a niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.

5 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. dukkham
bhante.

yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso
me attā ti. no h' etam bhante.

10 ^{b1-}rūpā niccā vā aniccā⁻¹ vā ti. aniccā² bhante. ... pe ...
cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ
bhante. ...^c

cakkhusamphasso nicco vā anicco vā ti. anicco
bhante. ...^c

15 yam p' idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ
saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ^d tam pi
niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.

yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti.
dukkham bhante.

20 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ^e kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi
eso me attā ti. no h' etam bhante.

7-8. ^fsotaṃ ...^c ghānaṃ^g ...^c

25 9. jivhā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. aniccā bhante. ... pe^h ...ⁱ
yam p' idaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ
saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ^j viññāṇagataṃ tam pi niccaṃ
vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante. ...^k

yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi

30 eso me attā ti. no h' etam bhante.

10. kāyo^f ...^c

11. mano nicco vā anicco vā ti. anicco bhante.

yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. dukkham
bhante.

35 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ^l kallaṃ

¹⁻¹C^{1,3} rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ ²C^{1,3} aniccaṃ

^aB^e -u ^bB^e notes here (taṃ kim maññasi) evam itaresu pi (Ma-3-325. [= PTS
M iii 278]) ^cC^e pe ^dE^e -ñāṇ- ^eE^e -inā- ^fB^e S^e pe ^gC^e -ṇ- ^hS^e omits ⁱB^e
jivhāvīññāṇaṃ and continuing as in 6, mutatis mutandis; ^cC^e rasā ... pe ...
jivhāvīññāṇaṃ ... pe ... jivhāsamphasso ... pe; ^sS^e as in 6, mutatis mutandis, but
omitting pe ^jE^e -khar- ^kB^e C^e S^e in full ^lE^e -ṇam-

- nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi
eso me attā ti. no h' etam bhante.
dhammā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. aniccā bhante. ... pe^a ...
^b manoviññāṇaṃ ...^{cd} manosamphasso ...^c
- 5 yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ
saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāgataṃ tam pi
niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.
yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. dukkhaṃ
bhante.
- 10 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso
me attā ti. no h' etam bhante.
12. evaṃ passaṃ Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
pi nibbindati rūpesu pi nibbindati cakkhuviññāṇe pi
15 nibbindati cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati. yam p' idaṅ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ
saṅkhāragataṃ viññāgataṃ tasmim pi nibbindati.
...^e pe ... jivhāya pi^o nibbindati. ^fkāyasmim pi nibbindati^f ...^c
manasmim pi nibbindati dhammesu pi nibbindati ^gmanoviññāṇe
20 pi nibbindati manosamphasse pi nibbindati. yam
p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ
saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāgataṃ^g tasmim pi
nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati.
vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti. khīṇā^h jāti vusitam
25 brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti
pajānātī ti.
13. idam avoca Bhagavā. attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato
bhāsitam abhinandi. imasmiṅ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim
bhaññamāne āyasmato Rāhulassa anupādāya
30 āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci. ⁱanekānaṅ ca devatāsahassānaṃ
virajaṃ vītamaḷaṃ dhammacakkhum udapādi. yaṃ
kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti.
122. (9) Saṃyojanaṃ^j
35 I. saṃyojaniye ca² bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi saṃyojanaṅ
ca. taṃ suṇātha.

¹So C¹; B¹⁻². C³. vimuccati ²C^{1,3}. omit ca

^aS^e omits ^bB^e S^e as in 6, mutatis mutandis ^cC^e pe ^dB^e adds pa ^eC^e
sotasmim pi nibbindati ... pe ... ghānasmim pi nibbindati ^{f-f}B^e S^e pe ^{g-g}S^e pe
^hE^e -nā ⁱS^e -ccati ^jB^e Saṃyojanīyadhamma-; C^e Saññojana-

2. katame ca bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā katamaṃ^a
saṃyojanaṃ.

3. santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā^b rajanīyā. ime vuccanti
5 bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā. yo tattha chandarāgo
taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ.

4-7.^c santi bhikkhave sotaviññeyyā saddā ...^d ghānaviññeyyā
gandhā ...^d jivhāviññeyyā rasā ...^d kāyaviññeyyā
poṭṭhabbā ...^d

10 8. santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. ime vuccanti
bhikkhave^e saṃyojaniyā¹ dhammā. yo tattha
chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanan ti.

123. (10) Upādānaṃ^f

15 1. upādāniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi upādānañ
ca. taṃ suṇātha.

2. katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā katamaṃ
upādānaṃ.

3-8. santi bhikkhave^{o2}.^oime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā
20 dhammā. yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānan ti.

Lokakāmaguṇavaggo dutiyo^g 3

tass' uddānaṃ^{4h}

Mārapāsenā dve vuttā

Lokakāmaguṇena⁵ ca

25 Sakko Pañcasikho c' eva

Sāriputto ca Rāhulo

Saṃyojanam Upādānaṃ

vaggo tena pavuccatī ti

¹C^{1,3}. upādāniyā; in C³. there was saṃñojaniyā; but the letters saṃñoja have been erased, and upādā written underneath between the lines ²As in the preceding text, upādāniyā/upādānaṃ being substituted to saṃyojaniyā/saṃyojanaṃ ³Put at the end in C^{1,3}. as usual ⁴C^{1,3}. tatr' u- ⁵C^{1,3}. loko kāma-
^aB^e C^e S^e add ca ^bB^e C^e S^e -mūp- as usual; E^e -hītā ^cB^e S^e pe ... santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā ... pe ^dC^e pe ^eE^e repeats ^fB^e Upādāniya-dhamma-; C^e Upādāna- ^gC^e dvādasamo ^hC^e as n. 4.

CHAPTER III. Gahapativaggo tatiyo

124. ² (1) Vesāli^a

1. ekam samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane
Kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ.^b
- 5 2. atha kho Uggo gahapati Vesāliko yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkami.
... pe^c ...
3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Uggo gahapati Vesāliko
Bhagavantam etad avoca. ko nu kho^d bhante hetu ko
10 paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme no parinibbāyanti.
ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce
sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyanti ti.
- 4-9. santi^e kho gahapati cakkhuvīñṇeyyā rūpā itṭhā^o
^{fo}saupādāno gahapati bhikkhu no parinibbāyati.
- 15 10. ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce
sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme no parinibbāyanti.
11-16. santi kho gahapati cakkhuvīñṇeyyā rūpā^s itṭhā^o
^{fo}anupādāno gahapati bhikkhu parinibbāyati.
17. ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce
20 sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyanti ti.

125. (2) Vajji^a

1. ekam samayam Bhagavā Vajjīsu viharati Hatthigāme.
2. atha kho Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmako yena Bhagavā
25 ... pe^h ...
3. ekam antaṃⁱ kho Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmako Bhagavantam
etad avoca. ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo
yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme no parinibbāyanti.
ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ^jekacce
30 sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyanti ti.
4-16. yathā purimasuttantaṃ^k evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ
... pe^l ...

¹As above Sakka 118. (pp. 101-2) ²This sutta is the same as 118, the word gahapati being put instead of devānam inda

^aB^e -ī- ^bB^e C^e S^e Kūṭ- ^cB^e upasaṅkamtivā ekam antaṃ nisīdi ^dE^e ko ^eS^e does not insert ca here ^fC^e has santī in 5, corrected at back to santi, and ca for ce in 9. ^gE^e rūpā ^hB^e C^e S^e as above ⁱB^e C^e S^e add nisinno ^jE^e -idha 'kacce ^kC^e purimaka-; E^e -suttāntam ^lB^e S^e omit

17. ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyantī ti.

126. (3) Nālanda^a

- 5 1. ekam samayam Bhagavā Nālandāyam^{1b} viharati Pāvārikambavane.
 2. atha kho Upāli^c gahapati yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
 ... pe ...
 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Upāli gahapati Bhagavantam etad avoca. ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme no parinibbāyanti.^d ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyantī ti.
 4-16. yathā purimasuttantam evaṃ vitthāretabbam.^{2e}
 15 17. ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyantī ti.

127. (4) Bhāradvāja

1. ekam samayam^f āyasmā Piṇḍolabhāradvājo Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme.
 2. atha kho rājā Udeno³ yen' āyasmā Piṇḍolabhāradvājo ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ^g vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho rājā Udeno āyasmantam Piṇḍolabhāradvājam etad avoca. ko nu kho^h Bhāradvāja hetu ko paccayo yen' ime daharā bhikkhū susūⁱ kālakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā pathamena vayasā anikīlitāvino^{4j} kāmesu yāvajīvam paripuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyaṃ caranti addhānaṃ ca āpādentī ti.
 4. vuttaṃ kho etam mahārāja tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena. etha tumhe bhikkhave mātumattīsu^k mātucittam upaṭṭhapetha bhaginīma-^l

¹C¹. Nāl-; C³. Nāl-; B². Naḷ- ²C^{1,3}. have only vitthāretabbam ³B¹. Uteno always ⁴B¹. aniki-; B². anaki- both here and further on

^aB^e Nālanda-; C^e Nālandā- ^bB^e S^e -l- ^cC^e -ī here, but not in 3. ^dS^e paribnibb-
^eC^e as n. 2, followed by pe ^fS^e inserts Bhagavā ^gB^e sārāṇ- as usual; E^e sārāṇ-
^hB^e C^e S^e insert bho; C^e C^{p2}. as E^e ⁱB^e S^e susū kālā-; C^e susukālā-; B^e C^B v. l.
 susu ... ^jB^e C^e S^e anikīl- ^kC^e -isu ^lB^e C^e -nim- and -nic- throughout

- ttīsu¹ bhaginīcittam upaṭṭhapetha dhītumattīsu^a dhītucittam
 upaṭṭhapethā ti. ayam pi^b kho mahārāja hetu ayam paccayo
 yen' ime daharā bhikkhū^c susū kālakesā bhadrena
 yobbanena samannāgatā pathamena vayasā anikīṭitāvino
 5 kāmesu yāvajīvam paripuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyañ
 caranti addhānañ ca āpādentī ti.
 5. lolam^d kho^{3e} Bhāradvāja cittaṃ. app ekadā mātumattīsu
 pi lobhadhammā uppajjanti bhaginīmattīsu pi lobhadhammā
 uppajjanti dhītumattīsu^f pi lobhadhammā uppajjanti.
 10 atthi nu kho^{4g} Bharadvāja añño ca hetu añño ca paccayo
 yen' ime daharā bhikkhū susū kālakesā ... pe ...^h addhānañ ca
 āpādentī ti.
 6. vuttaṃ kho etam mahārāja tena Bhagavatā jānatā
 passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena. etha tumhe
 15 bhikkhave imam eva kāyam uddham pādatalā adho kesamatthakā
 tacapariyantam⁵ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino
 paccavekkhatha. atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā
 dantā taco maṃsam nahārū¹ aṭṭhī⁷ aṭṭhimiñjā^{6k} vakkam
 hadayaṃ yakanam kilomakam pihakam papphāsam antam
 20 antaguṇam udariyaṃ karīsam pittaṃ semham pubbo lohitaṃ
 sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo¹ siṅghāṇikā^m lasikā muttan ti.
 ayam pi⁷ kho mahārāja hetu ayam paccayo yen' ime
 daharā bhikkhū susū kālakesā ... pe ...^h addhānañ ca āpādentī. ⁿ
 7. ye^{8o} te bho Bhāradvāja bhikkhū bhāvitakāyā bhāvitasīlā
 25 bhāvitacittā bhāvitapaññā tesam taṃ sukaram^{9p} hoti.
 ye ca kho te bho⁹ Bhāradvāja bhikkhū abhāvitakāyā abhāvitasīlā
 abhāvitacittā abhāvitapaññā tesam taṃ dukkaram
 hoti. app ekadā bho Bhāradvāja asubhato manasikarissāmā
^{10r}ti subhato va^{11s} āgacchati. atthi nu kho^g Bhāradvāja^t
 30

¹B¹: bhagīni-; B²: also not always ²C^{1,3}: yena 'me several times ³B¹: adds bho
⁴B¹⁻²: add bho ⁵C^{1,3}: tañcapari-, and further on tañco ⁶B¹⁻²: -miñjam
⁷Missing in B¹⁻². ⁸B¹: Yehi ⁹C^{1,3}: dukkaram, na (before dukkaram) being
 added between the lines in C³. ¹⁰B¹: -karissāmī ti ¹¹C³: vā
^aC^e -isu ^bB^e C^e S^e omit ^cC^e -u ^dS^e B^e S^e K lolam ^eB^e C^e S^e kho bho; C^e C^p
 C²: bho ^fE^e bhaginīmatt- ^gB^e C^e S^e as n. 4. ^hC^e brahmacariyaṃ caranti ⁱB^e
 nhāru; C^e B^e C^e S^e K nahāru ^jB^e C^e -i ^kB^e S^e as n. 6; B^e C^e as E^e ^lC^e -lo ^mC^e S^e
 -nikā ⁿB^e C^e S^e -tī ti ^oS^e b^e as n. 8, but printed as 2. words ^pC^e S^e na
 dukkaram ^qC^e C^p omits ^rB^e manasi karissāmī ti; C^e manasikarissāmā ti; S^e
 manasi karissāmā ti; B^e C^e S^e K -mā ti ^sC^e vā; S^e ca; see also n. t ^tC^e has a note
 here that seems more likely to belong where n. s is: C^e B^e va; C^e S^e ca

añño ca kho^a hetu añño ca paccayo yen' ime daharā
bhikkhū susū kālakasā ... pe ...^b addhānañ ca āpādentī ti.

8. vuttaṃ kho etam mahārāja tena Bhagavatā jānatā
passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena. etha tumhe
5 bhikkhave indriyesu guttadvārā viharatha. cakkhunā rūpaṃ
disvā mā nimittaggāhino ahuvattha mā 'nuvyañjanaggāhino.
yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ^c cakkhundriyam asaṃvutaṃ viharantam
abhijjhādomanassā^d pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsaveyyuṃ
tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha. rakkhatha cakkhundriyañ
10 cakkhundriye saṃvaram āpajjatha. sotena
saddaṃ sutvā ...^{ef} ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...^f jivhāya
rasaṃ sāyitvā ...^f kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā ...^f manasā
dhammaṃ viññāya mā nimittaggāhino ahuvattha mā 'nuvyañjana-
ggāhino. yatvādhikaraṇam enam manindriyam asaṃvutaṃ
15 viharantam abhijjhādomanassā^d pāpakā akusalā
dhammā anvāsaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha.
rakkhatha manindriyam manindriye saṃvaram āpajjathā
ti. ayam kho mahārāja hetu ayam paccayo yen' ime
daharā bhikkhū susū kālakasā ... pe^{1g} ...^b addhānañ ca āpādentī^h
20 ti.

9. acchariyam bho Bhāradvāja abbhutamⁱ bho Bhāradvāja
yāva subhāsitañ c'^{2j} idam bho Bhāradvāja tena Bhagavatā
jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena. ^{3k-} esa c' eva
bho^{-3k} Bhāradvāja hetu esa paccayo yen' ime daharā bhikkhū
25 susū kālakasā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā pathamena
vayasā anikīṭitāvino kāmesu yāvajīvam paripuṇṇam parisuddham
brahmacariyañ caranti addhānañ ca āpādentī.¹

10. aham pi^{4m} bho Bhāradvāja yasmiṃ samaye arakkhiten'
eva kāyena arakkhitāyaⁿ vācāya arakkhitenaⁿ cittena anupaṭṭhitāya
30 satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi antepuram⁵ pavisāmi
atīvīya maṃ⁶ tasmīṃ samaye lobhadhammā parisahanti.
yasmiñ ca khvāham bho Bhāradvāja samaye rakkhiten' eva
kāyena rakkhitāya vācāya rakkhitena cittena upaṭṭhitāya

¹Complete in B¹⁻². ²Missing in B²; C^{1,3}. idam ³⁻³B¹⁻². es' eva kho bho ⁴B¹⁻².
² inserts kho ⁵B¹⁻². antepūram always ⁶C³. mayaṃ

^aC^e S^e omit ^bC^e brahmacariyaṃ caranti ^cC^e C^p etam ^dC^e 2. words ^eB^e pa
^fC^e pe ^gB^e S^e as n. 1. ^hE^e -enī ⁱS^e -ū- ^jC^e B^e C idam ^{k-k}B^e C^e eso va kho
bho; S^e as n. 3; C^e C^p esa c' eva kho bho ^lB^e C^e S^e -tī ti ^mB^e C^e S^e as n. 4; B^e
C C^e C^p as E^e ⁿC^e ār-, corrected at back to ar-

satiyā saṃvutehi indriyehi antepuram pavisāmi na maṃ
tathā^{1a} tasmim samaye lobhadhammā parisahanti.

11. abhikkantam bho Bhāradvāja abhikkantam bho
Bhāradvāja. seyyathā pi bho Bharadvāja nikujjitam^b vā
5 ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhasa vā maggam
ācikkheyya andhakāre^c vā telapajjotam^d dhāreyya cakkhumanto^e
rūpāni dakkhintī^{2f} ti. evam evam^{3g} bhotā Bhāradvājena
anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāham bho
Bhāradvāja tam Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañ
10 ca^h bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca. upāsakam mam bhavam
Bhāradvājo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatan
ti.

128. (5) Soṇoⁱ

1. ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
15 Kalandakanivāpe.
2. atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
... pe^j ...
3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Soṇo gahapatiputto Bhagavantam
etad avoca. ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo
20 yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme no parinibbāyanti.
ko pana^k hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā
diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyantī ti.
yathā purimasuttantam evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ^{4l}
^m ayam kho Soṇa hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce
25 sattāⁿ diṭṭhe va dhammeⁿ parinibbāyantī ti. ^m

129. (6) Ghosita

1. ekam samayam^o āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyam viharati
Ghositārāme.
2. atha kho Ghosito gahapati yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkami.
30 ... pe ...
3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Ghosito gahapati āyasmantam
Ānandam etad avoca. dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattan

¹C^{1,3}· tattha ²B¹⁻²· dakkhantī ti as usual ³B²· C³· etam ⁴· See Nos. 118. and 119, 124–126; – much more complete in C¹ than in B¹⁻², in C³ than in C¹

^aC^e S^e S^e c as n. 1; S^e b as E^e ^bB^e C^e S^e nikk- ^cE^e anda- ^dS^e -appa- ^eC^e -kkhūm- ^fB^e S^e as n. 2; C^e dakkhīntī ti, corrected at back to dakkhintī ti ^gC^e C²· as n. 3. ^hE^e cā ⁱB^e C^e Soṇa- ^jB^e S^e upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi ^kB^e C^e S^e add bhante ^lC^e reads as it does in sutta 118. (page 102), mutatis mutandis, except, in 10, santi kho pana Soṇa to parinibbāyantī ti ^mS^e omits ⁿ⁻ⁿC^e omits ^oS^e adds Bhagavā

ti bhante Ānanda vuccati. kittāvatā nu kho bhante
dhātunānattaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā ti.

4. saṃvijjati kho gahapati cakkhuhhātu rūpā ca manāpā
cakkhuviññāṇaṇ ca. sukhavedaniyam^a phassam¹ paṭicca uppajjati
5 sukhā² vedanā. saṃvijjati kho gahapati cakkhuhhātu
rūpā ca amanāpā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ ca. dukkhavedaniyam^a
phassam paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā. saṃvijjati
kho gahapati cakkhuhhātu rūpā ca upekhāṭṭhāniyā^{3b} cakkhuviññāṇaṇ
ca. adukkhamasukhavedaniyam⁴ phassam paṭicca
10 uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā.

5^c saṃvijjati kho gahapati sotadhātu ...^d

6^e saṃvijjati kho gahapati ghānadhātu ...^d

7. saṃvijjati kho gahapati jivhādhātu rasā ca manāpā
jivhāviññāṇaṇ ca. sukhavedaniyam^a phassam paṭicca uppajjati
15 sukhā vedanā. saṃvijjati kho gahapati jivhādhātu
rasā ca amanāpā jivhāviññāṇaṇ ca. dukkhavedaniyam^a
phassam paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā. saṃvijjati
kho gahapati jivhādhātu rasā ca^f upekhāṭṭhāniyā jivhāviññāṇaṇ
ca. adukkhamasukhavedaniyam^a phassam paṭicca
20 uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā.

8^{cg} ... kāyadhātu ...

9. saṃvijjati kho gahapati manodhātu dhammā ca manāpā^h
manoviññāṇaṇ ca. sukhavedaniyam^{ai} phassam paṭicca
uppajjati dukkhā vedanā. saṃvijjati kho gahapati
25 manodhātu dhammā ca amanāpā manoviññāṇaṇ ca. dukkhavedaniyam
phassam paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā
saṃvijjati kho gahapati manodhātu dhammā ca^f upekhāṭṭhāniyā^a
manoviññāṇaṇ ca. adukkhamasukhavedaniyam^a
phassam paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā.

30 10. ettāvatā kho^j gahapati dhātunānattaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā
ti.

¹C¹. passam almost always ²The mss waver between -khā and -kha ³C³ -
ṭṭhāniyam; B¹. upekkhāvedaniyā always ⁴The mss waver between -asukha-,
asukhaṃ, and even asukhā-

^aC^e -īy- ^bB^e manāpā upekkhāvedaniyā; C^e upekhāṭṭhāniyā; S^e upekkhāṭṭhāniyā;
C^e S^e upekkhāṭṭhāniyā; S^e C^e upekkhāṭṭhāniyā; S^e b^e upekkhāvedaniyā ^cB^e S^e pe
^dC^e pe ^eB^e S^e omit ^fB^e does not insert manāpā here ^gC^e as in 5. and 6,
mutatis mutandis ^hE^e am- ⁱE^e dukkha- ^jS^e omits

130. (7) Haliddako^a

1. ekam samayam āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantīsu
viharati Kuraraghare ^{1b}pavatte pabbate.

2. atha kho Hāliddikāni^{2c} gahapati yen' āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno
5 ten' upasaṅkami. ... pe ...

3. ekam antam nisinno kho Hāliddikāni³ gahapati
āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam etad avoca. ^dvuttam idam
bhante Bhagavatā. dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattam
phassanānattam paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattan
10 ti. katham nu kho bhante dhātunānattam paṭicca
uppajjati phassanānattam phassanānattam paṭicca uppajjati
vedanānānattan ti.

4. idha gahapati bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāpam
⁴⁻itth' etan ti ⁴⁻pajānāti. cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ. ^{5c}
15 sukhavedaniyaṃ ^{6f}phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
sukhā vedanā. cakkhunā ca ^gkho pan' ^{7h}eva rūpaṃ disvā
amanāpam itth' etan ti pajānāti. cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ ⁱdukkhavedaniyaṃ.
dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
dukkhā vedanā. cakkhunā kho ⁱpan' eva rūpaṃ disvā
20 upekhāṭṭhāniyaṃ ^{8j}itth' etan ti pajānāti. cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ
adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ. adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ
phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. ⁹⁻

5-9. puna c' aparaṃ gahapati ^ksotena saddaṃ sutvā ... ¹
ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ... ¹jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ... ¹
25 kāyena poṭṭhabbam phusitvā ... ¹manasā dhammaṃ viññāya
manāpam itth' etan ti pajānāti. manovīññāṇaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ.

¹B¹. kusaghare sampavatte; B². kulaghare pavatte ²B¹. Hāsindakāni; B².
Hāliddakāni ³B². Hāliddhakāni ⁴⁻⁴B¹. itth' etan ti *always* ⁵B¹. *adds* ca
always ⁶C^{1,3}. *do not repeat* sukhavedaniyaṃ, and further C³. *never repeats* -
vedaniyaṃ ⁷B¹. pan' eva *always* ⁸B¹. upekkhāvedaniyaṃ, *as before, always*
⁹By a strange blunder, C^{1,3}. *insert here the two last parts of the mano article,*
which reappear below in their right place

^aB^e Hāliddikāni-; C^e Hāliddakāni- ^bB^e Kuraraghare Papāte; S^e B^e S B v. 1.
Kulaghare Sampavatte; B^e C *as* E^e; B^e K Kuraraghare Sampavatte; C^e S
Kulaghare Sampavatto; C^e B Kulaghare Papāte; B^e *note on 2nd word continues*
ettheva atthamapiṭṭhe pi ^cC^e S^e B^e C^e S K -dak-; C^e C². *as* E^e ^dE^e ev- ^eB^e C^e S^e
as n. 5. ^fB^e C^e *as* n. 6; B^e C^e C^e C^p *as* E^e; B^e S K B v. 1. sukhavedaniyaṃ ca.
sukhavedaniyaṃ; B^e *note continues* evaṃ “dukkhavedaniyaṃ ca adukkham-
asukhavedaniyaṃ ca” ti padesu pi. atthakathāṭṭhikā oloketabbā ^gB^e C^e *omit* ^hS^e
B^e S K B v. 1. C^e S pan' evaṃ; E^e *gives identical readings in text and n. 7; perhaps*
one is a misprint for this ⁱE^e -ānaṃ ⁱC^e *omits* ^jB^e B v. 1. *as* n. 8. ^kB^e C^e S^e
add bhikkhu; C^e C^p *as* E^e ^lB^e C^e pe

sukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca uppajjati
 sukhā vedanā. manasā kho pan' eva dhammaṃ viññāya
 amanāpam itth' etan ti pajānāti. manoviññāṇaṃ dukkhavedaniyam.
 dukkhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca^a uppajjati
 5 dukkhā^b vedanā. manasā kho pan' eva dhammaṃ viññāya
 upekkhā^c itth' etan ti pajānāti. manoviññāṇaṃ
 adukkhamasukhavedaniyam. adukkhamasukhavedaniyam
 phassam paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā.
 10 10. evaṃ kho gahapati dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjati
 phassanānattam phassanānattam paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattan
 ti.

131. (8) Nakulapitā^c

1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā^d Bhaggesu viharati Suṃsumāragire^{1e}
 Bhesakalāvane^{2f} Migadāye.
 15 2. atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. ^g
 3. ekaṃ antaṃ nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
 paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme na
 20 parinibbāyanti. ko pana bhante hetu ko pana^h paccayo
 yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyantī
 ti.
 4-9.³ santi kho gahapati cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā^o
 10. ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-
 25 idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme no parinibbāyanti.
 11-16. santi¹ kho gahapati cakkhuvinneyyā rūpā^o ^j
 17. ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-
 idh' ekacce sattā diṭṭhe va dhamme parinibbāyantī ti.

132. (9) Lohicca^k

30 1. ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantīsu
 viharati Makkarakate¹ araṇṇe^{4m} kuṭikāyaṃ.

¹B¹⁻². susu-; B². -gīre ²C^{1,3}. -kaḷā- ³As in No. 118. This sutta being the sixth
 in which this subject is dealt with, I do not repeat the usual development ⁴B¹.
 araṇṇa-

^aE^e paticca ^bE^e dukkha ^cB^e C^e -tu- ^dC^e mbh- ^eB^e Susu- ^fB^e S^e as n. 2.
^gB^e C^e S^e add pe ^hB^e C^e S^e omit ⁱB^e C^e S^e add ca ^jB^e reads anabhinandato
 anabhivadato in 11, but nābhinandato nābhivadato in 16. ^kB^e C^e -cca- ^lB^e -
 kate; B^e C^S K^S as E^e ^mB^e C^e S^e as n. 4.

2. atha kho Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa sambahulā antevāsikā
 kaṭṭhahārakā māṇavakā yen' āyasmato Mahā-Kaccānassa
 araññakuṭīkā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu. upasaṅkamitvā
 parito parito kuṭīkāyam^{1a} anucaṅkamanti anuvicaranti
 5 uccāsaddā mahāsaddā. kānici kānici selissakāni^{2b} karonti. ^{3c}
 ime pana muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kiṇhā^{4d}
 Bandhupādāpaccā imesam bhāratakānaṃ^{5e} sakkatā garukatā
 mānitā pūjitā apacitā ti.
3. atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno vihārā nikkhamitvā
 10 te māṇavake etad avoca. ^{6f}mā vo māṇavakā saddam
 akattha^{6f} dhammaṃ vo bhāsissāmī ti.
 evaṃ vutte te māṇavakā tuṇhi^g ahesuṃ.
 4^h atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno te māṇavake gāthāhi
 ajjhabhāsi.
- 15 sīluttamā⁷ⁱ pubbatārā ahesuṃ
 te brāhmaṇā ye purāṇaṃ saranti^j
 guttāni dvārāni surakkhitāni
 ahesuṃ tesam abhibhuyya kodhaṃ I
- 20 dhamme ca jhāne ca ratā ahesuṃ^k
 te brāhmaṇā ye purāṇaṃ saranti
 ime ca^l vokkamma jappāmasa^{8m} ti
 gottena mattā visamaṇ caranti 2
- 25 kodhābhibhūtā puthuattadaṇḍā⁹ⁿ
 virajjhamānā^{10o} tasathāvaresu^p
 aguttadvārassa bhavanti moghā
 supine^{11q}va laddham purisassa vittaṃ 3

¹B¹⁻². kuṭīkāya ²B¹. seleyyakāni ³B¹. karonti ⁴B¹⁻². kaṇhā ⁵B¹⁻². bhara- ⁶-
⁶B¹. Mā māṇavā ...; B². Māṇavakā saddam mā 'kattha ⁷C^{1,3}. sīluttarā ⁸C^{1,3}.
 japā- ⁹C¹. puthū-; B¹⁻². suputhuttadaṇḍo ¹⁰B¹⁻². virujjha- ¹¹C³. supinena
^aB^e C^e as n. 1. ^bB^e S^e as n. 2; B^e C^e S^e as E^e; C^e S^c selokassakāni ^bC^e B^e C^e S^e
^c-tā; E^e gives identical readings in text and n. 3; perhaps one is a misprint for
 this ^dB^e S^e C^e S^e as n. 4; B^e C^e as E^e ^eB^e C^e as n. 5. ^fB^e S^e C^e S^e mā māṇavakā
 ... ^gB^e C^e S^e -ī ^heditions divide the verses, and by implication the sentences,
 differently: B^e has the 1st 4. lines at the end of a page, with the next 2. at the top
 of the next page, whether as a new verse or as the end of that verse; the
 remaining lines are grouped 4, 4, 6, 4; C^e has 4, 6, 10, 4; S^e has 4, 4, 4, 12. ⁱC^e
 C². as n. 7. ^jC^e -tī ^kS^e dhamme cajjhāne carate ahesuṃ ^lS^e va; C^e S^e appears
 to be ca, just like C^e; perhaps a misprint for va ^mB^e C^e as n. 8; S^e C^e S^e
 jahāmhase ⁿC^e 2. words; S^e B^e C^e S^e K^e C^e S^e suputhuttadaṇḍā ^oB^e virajja-; S^e as
 n. 10. ^pB^e sataṇhātāṇhesu ^qC^e supino va; C^e C^p C². as n. 11.

- anāsakā thaṇḍilasāyikā ca
^{1a-}pātho sinānañ ca^{-1a} tayo ca vedā
 kharājinañ jaṭāpaṅko^b
 mantā sīlabbatam tapo²⁻ 4
- 5 kuhanā vaṅkam^{3c} daṇḍā ca
 udakā ca manāni^{4d} ca
 vaṇṇā⁵⁻ ete brāhmaṇānam
 katā^e kiñcikkhabāvanā⁶⁻ 5
- 10 cittañ ca^f susamāhitam
 vippasannam anāvilam
 akhilaṃ⁷⁻ sabbabhūtesu
 so maggo brahmapattiyā ti 6
5. atha kho te māṇavakā kupitā anattamanā yena
 Lohicco brāhmaṇo^g ten' upasaṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamitvā
 15 Lohiccama brāhmaṇam etad avocum. yagghe bhavañ
 jāneyya. samaṇo Mahā-Kaccāno brāhmaṇānam^h mante⁸ⁱ
 ekaṃsena apavadati^j paṭikkosati ti.
 evaṃ vutte Lohicco brāhmaṇo kupito ahosi⁹⁻ anattamano.
- 20 6. atha kho Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa etad ahosi. na
 kho^{10k-} pana me tam^{-10k} patirūpaṃ yo 'ham aññadatthu māṇavakānam
 yeva sutvā samaṇam Mahā-Kaccānam akkoseyyam^{11l}
 paribhāseyyaṃ. yaṃ nūnāham upasaṅkamitvā
 puccheyyaṃ ti.
- 25 7. atha kho Lohicco brāhmaṇo tehi māṇavakehi^m saddhim
 yen' āyasmā Mahā-Kaccānoⁿ ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā

¹⁻¹So B¹; B². pāto pinānañ ca; C¹. pāpo sinānañ ca; C³. pāpā sinānañ ca ²C^{1,3}.
 add ca ³C³. vaṅka- ⁴B². majjanāni; C³. has nāni; but one ma is put before
 udakā ca ⁵C³. vaṇṇo ⁶C^{1,3}. kiñcikkha- (C³. kiñcakkha-) -bhāddhanā ⁷B².
 akhilaṃ ⁸B². mantam ⁹C^{1,3}. omit ahosi ¹⁰⁻¹⁰B¹. omits me; C¹. omits pana
¹¹B¹. inserts virujjheyyaṃ

^{a-a}B^e C^e S^e pāto sinānañ ca ^bC^e S^e 2. words ^cB^e C^e S^e as n. 3. ^dB^e C^e print
 udakācamañāni as 1. word ^eC^e katakiñ- ^fC^e ce ^gE^e -ano ^hE^e brah- ⁱB^e B v. 1.
 as n. 8. ^jS^e C^e S^e asaṃvadati ^{k-k}B^e C^e S^e pana m' etaṃ ^lS^e B^e S K B v. 1. Ce S as
 n. 11. ^mE^e māna- ⁿE^e Maha-

āyasmatā Mahā-Kaccānena^a saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodanīyaṃ
kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ^b vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ
nisīdi.

8. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Lohicca brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ
5 Mahā-Kaccānaṃ etad avoca. āgamaṃsu nu¹ khv idha
bho Kaccāna amhākaṃ sambahulā antevāsikā kaṭṭhahārakā
māṇavakā ti.

āgamaṃsu² khv^c idha te brāhmaṇa sambahulā antevāsikā
kaṭṭhahārakā^d māṇavakā ti.

10 ahu pana bhoto Kaccānassa tehi māṇavakehi saddhiṃ³
kocid eva kathāsallāpo⁴ ti.

ahu kho me⁵ brāhmaṇa tehi māṇavakehi saddhiṃ kocid
^eeva kathāsallāpo ti.

15 yathā kathaṃ pana bhoto Kaccānassa tehi māṇavakehi^f
saddhiṃ ahosi kathāsallāpo ti.

evaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa^g tehi māṇavakehi saddhiṃ ahosi
kathāsallāpo.^h

sīluttamā pubbataraṃ ahesuṃ
te brāhmaṇā ye purāṇaṃ saranti

20 ... pe ...

akhilaṃ sabbabhūtesu
so maggo brahmapattiyā ti

evaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa tehi māṇavakehi⁷ⁱ saddhiṃ
ahosi kathāsallāpo ti.

25 9. aguttadvāro^{8j} ti bhavaṃ Kaccāno āha. kittāvataṃ nu
kho^{9k} Kaccāna aguttadvāro hoti ti.

10. idha brāhmaṇa ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe
rūpe adhimuccati appiyarūpe^l vyāpajjati. anupaṭṭhitāya
^{10l}satiyā ca^m viharati parittacetaso. tañ ca cetovimuttim

30

¹B¹. omits nu ²C^{1,3}. insert nu ³C^{1,3}. omit saddhiṃ ⁴C³. -sallāposo ti
⁵Omitted by C^{1,3}. ⁶B¹⁻². add ti ⁷Missing in B¹⁻². ⁸Repeated by B¹. ⁹B
inserts bho ¹⁰C^{1,3}. anupaṭṭhitakāyasati always

^aE^e -can- ^bB^e -raṇ- as usual; E^e -rān- ^cC^e khav, corrected at back to khv ^dE^e
-har- ^eS^e ahosi ^fE^e mān- ^gE^e -ana ^hS^e as n. 6. ⁱS^e as n. 7. ^jB^e B v. 1. as n.
8. ^kB^e C^e S^e as n. 9; C^e C^p C². as E^e ^kB^e C^e S^e add rūpe ^lB^e C^e as n. 10; B^e S
K B v. 1. as E^e; C^e notes after ca C^e S^e anupaṭṭhitāyasatiyā C^e C^p kāyasatiyā; it is
unclear how much text these readings are replacing; B^e note continues upari
Āsīvisavagge Avassutasutte (page 184. below) pana “anupaṭṭhitakāyassati”
tveva sabbattha dissati; the readings are the same below, but the notes are not
repeated ^mS^e va, and below

paññāvimuttiṃ^a yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti yathā^b ssa te
uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā na^c nirujjhanti.

- 5 11–14. sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...^{de} ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...^d
jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ...^d kāyena phoṭṭhabbam
phusitvā ...^d
- 10 15. manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati
appiyarūpe^f dhamme vyāpajjati. anupaṭṭhitāya
satiyā ca viharati parittacetaso. tañ ca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttiṃ
yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti yathā^g ssa te uppannā
pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā na nirujjhanti.
- 15 16. evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa aguttadvāro hotī ti.
17. acchariyam bho Kaccāna abbhutam^g bho Kaccāna
yāvañ c' idam bhotā³ Kaccānena aguttadvāro va samāno⁴
aguttadvāro ti akkhāto. guttadvāro guttadvāro^h ti⁵ bhavaṃ
Kaccāno āha. kittāvatā nu kho bho Kaccāna guttadvāro
hotī ti.
- 20 18. idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā
piyarūpe rūpe nādhimuccati appiyarūpeⁱ rūpe na vyāpajjati.
upaṭṭhitāya^{6j} satiyā ca viharati appamāṇacetaso. tañ ca
cetovimuttim paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti
yathā^g ssa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā
nirujjhanti.
- 25 19–22. sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...^d ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...^d
jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ...^d kāyena phoṭṭhabbam
phusitvā ...^d
- 30 23. manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādhimuccati
appiyarūpe dhamme^k na vyāpajjati. upaṭṭhitāya satiyā ca
viharati appamāṇacetaso. tañ ca^k cetovimuttim paññāvimuttiṃ
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yathā^g ssa te uppannā pāpakā
akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti.
24. evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa guttadvāro hotī ti.
25. acchariyam bho Kaccāna abbhutam bho Kaccāna

¹C^{1,3}: yatth' assa *always* ²C^{1,3}: *omit na here and further on* ³C³: bhokatā ⁴C³:
samaṇo ⁵C³: guttadvāro ti guttadvāro ⁶C^{1,3}: upa- (C³: uppa- *here*) -
tṭhitakāyasati

^aE^e -ñā- ^bB^e C^e *as n. 1*; C^e S^e *as E^e* ^cB^e *as n. 2*. ^dC^e pe ^eS^e pe ^fB^e *adds ca*
here ^gC^e S^e -ū- ^hB^e C^e S^e *omit* ⁱE^e api- ^jB^e upaṭṭhitakāyasati C^e
upaṭṭhitakāyasati ^kE^e *omits*

yāvañ c' idam bhotā Kaccānena guttadvāro va^a samāno guttadvāro
 akkhāto. abhikkantam bho Kaccāna abhikkantam
 bho Kaccāna. seyyathā pi bho Kaccāna nikujjitam^b vā
 ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūḷhassa vā maggam
 5 ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telapajjotam^c dhāreyya cakkhumanto
 rūpāni dakkhintī^dti evam^eeva bhotā^f Kaccānena
 anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāham bho
 Kaccāna tam Bhagavantam saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañ
 ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca. upāsakam mam bhavam Kaccāno
 10 dhāretu ajja-t-agge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gataṃ.
 yathā ca bhavam^g Kaccāno Makkarakāṭe upāsakakulāni
 upasaṅkamati evam evam^g Lohiccakulam upasaṅkamatu.
 tattha ye māṇavakā vā^h māṇavikā vā bhavantam Kaccānam
 abhivādessanti paccupaṭṭhissantiⁱ āsanam vā udakam vā
 15 dassanti tesam tam bhavissati dīgharattam hitāya sukhāyā
 ti.

133. (10) Verahaccāni

1. ekam samayam āyasmā Udāyī^{dj} Kāmaṇḍāyaṃ viharati
 Todeyyassa brāhmaṇassa ambavane.
 20 2. atha kho Verahaccānigottāya^k brāhmaṇiyā antevāsī
 māṇavako^l yen' āyasmā Udāyī ten' upasaṅkamī. upasaṅkamtivā
 āyasmatā Udāyīnā saddhiṃ sammodī. sammodanīyaṃ
 katham sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antam nisīdi.
 3. ekam antam nisinnaṃ kho tam māṇavakam āyasmā
 25 Udāyī dhammiyā kathāya sandessesī^m samādapesi samuttejesi
 sampahaṃsesi.
 4. atha kho so^h māṇavako āyasmatā Udāyīnā dhammiyā
 kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito
 utthāy' āsanā yena Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī ten' upasaṅkamī.
 30 upasaṅkamtivā Verahaccānigottam brāhmaṇim
 etad avoca. yagge bhotiⁿ jāneyya^o samaṇo Udāyī dhammam
 deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhekalyāṇam^p pariyosānakalyāṇam

¹B¹⁻². dakkhanti ²B¹⁻². evam evam ³C¹. Bhagavam and further on
 Bhagavantam ⁴C^{1,3}. Udāyī always

^aE^e ca ^bB^e C^e S^e -kk- ^cS^e -pp- ^dB^e S^e dakkhantī ti ^eB^e S^e as n. 2. ^fS^e bho
^gB^e C^e eva ^hS^e omits ⁱB^e paccuṭṭh-; S^e adds here āharissanti ^jC^e (sometimes)
 S^e as n. 4. ^kS^e -hañcā- ^lE^e maṇ- ^mB^e S^e -dass- ⁿS^e B^e S^e K -ī ^oB^e C^e -yyāsi;
^pB^e C^e S^e K B v.l. Ce Cp S C2. as E^e P all 4. editions print this as 1. word

sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ
brahmacariyaṃ pakāsetī ti.

5. tena hi tvam māṇavaka mama vacanena samaṇaṃ
Udāyimaṃ nimantehi svātanāya bhattenā ti.

5 evam bhotī^a ti kho so māṇavako Verahaccānigottāya
brāhmaṇiyā paṭissutvā^b yen' āyasmā Udāyī ten' upasaṅkamaṃ.
upasaṅkamaṃ itvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ etad avoca. adhvāsetu
kira bhavaṃ Udāyī amhākaṃ¹ ācariyabhariyāya^c
Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā svātanāya bhattaṃ ti.

10 adhvāsesi kho āyasmā Udāyī tuṅhibhāvena.^d

6. atha kho āyasmā Udāyī tassā rattiyā accayena pubbanha-
samayaṃ^e nivāsetvā pattaṭṭhāraṃ ādāya yena Verahaccānigottāya
brāhmaṇiyā nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamaṃ.
upasaṅkamaṃ itvā paññatte āsane nisīdi.

15 7. atha kho Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī^f āyasmantaṃ
Udāyimaṃ paṇītena^g khādaniyena^h bhojaniyena^h sahatthā
santappesi sampavāresi.

8. atha kho Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī^f āyasmantaṃ
Udāyimaṃ bhuttāvimⁱ oṇitapattapāṇim^j pādukā ārohitvā ucce
20 āsane nisīditvā sīsamaṃ oṅṅṅhitvā^{2k} āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ
etad avoca. bhāṇa samaṇa^l dhammaṃ ti.

bhavissati bhagini samayo ti vatvā uttāhāy' āsanā pakkāmi.^m

9. dutiyamaṃ pi kho so māṇavako yen' āyasmā Udāyī
25 ten' upasaṅkamaṃ. upasaṅkamaṃ itvā āyasmatā Udāyīnā saddhimaṃ
sammodi. sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā
ekamaṃ antamaṃ nisīdi. ekamaṃ antamaṃ nisinnaṃ kho
tam māṇavakaṃ āyasmā Udāyī dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī
samādāpesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi.

30 10. dutiyamaṃ pi kho so māṇavako āyasmatā Udāyīnā
dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādāpito samuttejito
sampahaṃsito uttāhāy' āsanā yena Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇīⁿ
ten' upasaṅkamaṃ. upasaṅkamaṃ itvā Verahaccānigottamaṃ
brāhmaṇimaṃ etad avoca. yagghe bhoti jāneyya samaṇo
35 Udāyī dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇamaṃ majjhekalyāṇamaṃ

¹C³. āyasmākaṃ ²C^{1,3}. -kuṅṅhitā; B¹⁻². -guṅṅditvā

^aE^e hotī ^bE^e pati- ^cS^e ācariyāya ^dB^e C^e S^e -ī- ^eB^e S^e -aṇha- ^fE^e -anī ^gE^e -
i- ^hB^e C^e S^e -nīy- ⁱC^e bhunt-, corrected at back to bhutt- ^jB^e C^e S^e onī- ^kC^e -
S oṅṅṅ- ^lB^e I. word, and below ^mB^e C^e -a-; B^e S^k C^e S^e as E^e ⁿE^e brah-

pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ^a kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ
parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti ti.

11. evaṃ eva^{1b} pana tvam māṇavaka samaṇassa
Udāyissa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsasi. samaṇo pan^{2c} Udāyī^d bhāṇa
5 samaṇa³ dhammaṃ ti vutto samāno bhavissati^c bhagini
samayo ti vatvā utthāy⁷ āsanā vihāraṃ^{4f} pakkanto ti.

12. tathā hi pana tvam bhoti^g pādukā ārohitvā ucce
āsane nisīditvā sīsaṃ oguṇṭhitvā^{5h} etad avoca. bhāṇa
samaṇa dhammaṃ ti. dhammagaruno hi te bhavanto
10 dhammagāravā ti.

13. tenaⁱ tvam māṇavaka mama vacanena samaṇaṃ
Udāyimaṃ nimantehi svātanāya^j bhattenā ti.

15 evaṃ bhotiⁱ⁶. kho so māṇavako^k Verahaccānigottāya^l
brāhmaṇiyā paṭissutvā yen⁷ āyasmā Udāyī ten⁷ upasaṅkamaṃ.
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ etad avoca. adhvāsetu^m
kira bhavaṃ Udāyī amhākaṃ⁷ ācariyabhariyāya^{8g}

Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā svātanāya bhattaṃ ti.
adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Udāyī tunhibhāvena. ⁿ

14. atha kho āyasmā Udāyī tassā rattiyaṃ accayena
20 pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattaṭṭhāraṃ ādāya yena
Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā nivesanaṃ ten⁷ upasaṅkamaṃ.
upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi.

15.^o atha kho Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī āyasmantaṃ
Udāyimaṃ paṇītena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā
25 santappesi sampavāresi.

16. atha kho Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī āyasmantaṃ
Udāyimaṃ bhuttāvim oṇṭapattapāṇimaṃ pādukā orohitvā^p nīce
āsane nisīditvā sīsaṃ vivarivā āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ etad
avoca. kismiṃ nu kho bhante sati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ
30 paññāpentī. ^q kismiṃ asati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ na
paññāpentī^q ti.

17. cakkhusmiṃ kho bhagini sati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ
paññāpentī. ^q cakkhusmiṃ asati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ

¹B¹⁻². evaṃ ²B¹⁻². omit pan' ³C^{1,3}. omit samaṇa ⁴Missing in B¹⁻². ⁵C³.
-kuṇo ⁶C³. hoti ti ⁷C¹. asmākaṃ; C³. āyasmā akaṃ ⁸C^{1,3}. āca- (C³-cca-)
-riyāya-

^aC^e savyañja m [sic], corrected at back to savyañjanaṃ ^bB^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^cS^e
as n. 2. ^dC^e S^e -im [sic] ^eC^e ha- ^fB^e S^e as n. 4. ^gS^e here as E^e ^hC^e -itā ⁱB^e
C^e S^e insert hi ^jE^e svāyat- ^kE^e -n- ^lE^e -a- ^mC^e -esi ⁿB^e C^e S^e tunhī- ^oNotes
as 7. ^pC^e oruh- ^qB^e S^e -ñap-; C^e -ñap- ^rC^e -ī

- na paññāpentī. ... pe ... ^ajivhāya sati arahanto suhadukkham
 paññāpentī—^a ... jivhāya asati arahanto suhadukkham na
 paññāpentī. ^b... pe ... manasmim sati arahanto suhadukkham
 paññāpentī. ... manasmim asati arahanto suhadukkham
 5 na paññāpentī ti.
 18. evaṃ vutte Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī āyasmantam
 Udāyim etad avoca. abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam
 bhante. seyyathā pi bhante nikujjitam vā ukkujeyya
 paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhassa vā maggam ācikkheyya
 10 andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto
 rūpāni dakkhintī ti evaṃ eva^c ayyena Udāyinaṃ anekapariyāyena
 dhammo pakāsito. esā 'ham ayya^d Udāyi² tam
 Bhagavantam^e saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ
 ca. upāsikam mam ayyo Udāyī dhāretu ajja-t-agge
 15 pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti.
 Gahapativaggo tatiyo^f 3
 tass^g uddānaṃ
 Vesālī Vajji^h Nālandāⁱ
 Bhāradvāja⁴-Sono^j ca Ghosito
 20 Hālidako^{5k} Nakulapitā
 Lohicca Verahaccānī⁶ ti

CHAPTER IV. Devadahavaggo catuttho

134. (1) Devadahakhaṇo^m

1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sakkesuⁿ viharati Devadahan
 25 nāma Sakkānaṃ^{7o} nigame. ^{8p}
 2. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi. nāham
 bhikkhave sabbesaṃ ñeva bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu

¹B¹⁻². bhante; C³. ayyam ²C³. Udāyinaṃ ³Put at the end by C^{1,3}. ⁴C^{1,3}. rājā
⁵B². Hālidhako; C¹. Haliddāko; C³. Haliddikā ⁶C^{1,3}. Verahaccayati; B².
 -ccavāti ⁷C^{1,3}. sakyānaṃ ⁸C¹. nigamo

^a-^aC^e omits ^bC^e inserts kāyasmim ^cB^e C^e S^e evaṃ ^dS^e bhante; C^e S^e has note
 attached to Udāyi reading bhante, Udāyi ^eS^e C^e S^e bhavantam ^fC^e terasamo
^gC^e tatr' ^hS^e -ī ⁱC^e -l- ^jB^e S^e Soṇo ca; C^e Soṇa ^kB^e C^e S^e -idd- ^lS^e -hañcā-
^mB^e C^e Devadahasutta(m) ⁿS^e Sakyesu ^oB^e C^e S^e as n. 7. ^pB^e C^e S^e as n. 8.

appamādena karaṇīyan ti vadāmi. na ca panāham
bhikkhave sabbesaṇ ñeva bhikkhūnaṇ chasu phassāyatanesu
nāppamādena karaṇīyan^a ti vadāmi.

5 3. ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavā vusitavanto
katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā^b
samma-d-aññā vimuttā tesāham
bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṇ chasu phassāyatanesu nāppamādena
karaṇīyan ti vadāmi. taṃ kissa hetu.

10 4. kataṃ^{1c} tesam appamādena abhabbā te pamajjituṃ.

5. ye ca kho te^d bhikkhave bhikkhū sekhā^{2e} appattamānasā
anuttaraṃ yogakkhemam patthayamānā^f viharanti
³tesāham bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṇ chasu phassāyatanesu
appamādena⁻³ karaṇīyan ti vadāmi. taṃ kissa hetu.

15 6. santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā manoramā pi
amanoramā pi. tyāssa phussa phussa cittaṃ na pariyādāya
tiṭṭhanti. cetaso apariyādānā āraddhaṃ hoti viriyam^g
asallīnaṃ. upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā^{4h}. passaddho kāyo
asāradhho. samāhitaṇ cittaṃ ekaggam. imaṃ khvāham
20 bhikkhave appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno tesam bhikkhūnaṃ
chasu phassāyatanesu appamādena karaṇīyan ti
vadāmi.

7, 8, 9, 10. ... pe ... santi bhikkhave jivhā^o kāya^o i

25 11. santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā manoramā
pi amanoramā pi. tyāssa phussa phussa cittaṃ na pariyādāya
tiṭṭhanti. cetaso apariyādānā āraddhaṃ hoti viriyam
asallīnaṃ. upaṭṭhitā sati asammuttā⁵. passaddho kāyo
asāradhho. samāhitaṇ cittaṃ ekaggam. imaṃ khvāham
30 bhikkhave appamādaphalaṃ sampassamāno tesam bhikkhūnaṇ
chasu^l phassāyatanesu appamādena karaṇīyan ti
vadāmī ti.

¹C¹. kataṃ (?); C³. nataṃ *distinctly*; B¹⁻². katham; *corrected in B². to kataṃ*
²C^{1,3}. ye kho ³⁻³B¹⁻². nesāham bhi- -āyatanesu nāppamādena ⁴C³. appamuttā^h
⁵C³. apammuttā^h

^aE^e -n- ^bE^e -i- ^cS^e kathan ^dC^e tehi ^eB^e S^e v. l. sekkhā; B^e C S K B v. l. as E^e
^fS^e adds va ^gB^e vīr- ^hC^e B^e C as n. 5; S^e B^e S K C^e C². S as n. 4; S^e b as E^e ⁱB^e
pa; C^e santi bhikkhave sota- to amanoramā pi ... pe, *followed by the same for*
the next 3. mutatis mutandis; S^e pe, then jivhā in full, then pe ^jB^e C chassu

135. (2) Saṅgayha^a

2. lābhā vo bhikkhave suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave khaṇo vo^b paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāya.

3. diṭṭhā mayā bhikkhave cha^c phassāyatani^{kā} nāma
5 nirayā. tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā¹ rūpam passati
aniṭṭharūpaṃ² ñeva passati no iṭṭharūpaṃ. akantarūpaṃ
ñeva passati no kantarūpaṃ. amanāparūpaṃ ñeva passati
no manāparūpaṃ. yaṃ kiñci sotena saddaṃ suṇāti ...^{de}
10 yaṃ kiñci ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyati ...^e yaṃ kiñci jivhāya
rasaṃ sāyati ...^e yaṃ kiñci kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusati ...^e
yaṃ kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti aniṭṭharūpaṃ ñeva
vijānāti no iṭṭharūpaṃ. akantarūpaṃ ñeva vijānāti no
kantarūpaṃ. amanāparūpaṃ ñeva vijānāti no manāparūpaṃ.

15 lābhā^f vo bhikkhave suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave khaṇo vo^b
paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāya.

4. diṭṭhā mayā bhikkhave cha^c phassāyatani^{kā} nāma
saggā. tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā rūpam passati
iṭṭharūpaṃ ñeva passati no aniṭṭharūpaṃ. kantarūpaṃ ñeva
20 passati no akantarūpaṃ. manāparūpaṃ ñeva passati no
amanāparūpaṃ. ... pe ... yaṃ kiñci jivhāya rasaṃ^g sāyati ... pe ...^h
yaṃ kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti iṭṭharūpaṃ ñeva
vijānāti no aniṭṭharūpaṃ. kantarūpaṃ ñeva vijānāti no
akantarūpaṃ. manāparūpaṃ ñeva vijānāti no amānarūpaṃ.

25 lābhā vo bhikkhave suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave khaṇo vo^b
paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāya ti.

136. (3) Agayhaⁱ

2. rūpārāmā bhikkhave devamanussa³ rūparatā^g rūpasamuditā.^j
30 rūpavipariṇāma virāgaṇirodhā dukkham^{4k} bhikkhave devamanussā
viharanti. saddārāmā ...^{cl} gandhārāmā ...^e
rasārāmā ...^e phoṭṭhabbārāmā ...^e dhammārāmā bhikkhave

¹C^{1,3}. tattha cakkhunā yaṃ kiñci ²C^{1,3}. ariṭṭha- ³C^{1,3}. devā- *always* ⁴B¹⁻².
dukkhā *always*

^aB^e C^e Khaṇa- ^bS^e *adds* bhikkhave ^cB^e *I. word* ^dB^e pa ^eC^e pe ^fS^e -a,
corrected at front to -ā ^gE^e *omits* ^hC^e *writes out as much as it does in 3.* ⁱB^e
Paṭhamarūpārāma-; C^e Sagayha- ^jB^e C^e -mm-; C^e C^p S C^{1,2}. *as* E^e ^kB^e C^e S^e *as*
n. 4. ^lB^e S^e *in full*

devamanussā dhammaratā dhammasamuditā^a dhamma-
vipariṇānavirāganirodhā dukkham bhikkhave devamanussā
viharanti.

3. Tathāgato ca kho bhikkhave arahaṃ sammāsambuddho
5 rūpānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ
ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na rūpārāmo na
rūparato na rūpasamudito. ¹rūpavipariṇānavirāganirodhā
sukham^{2b} bhikkhave Tathāgato viharati. saddānaṃ ...^c
gandhānaṃ ...^c rasānaṃ ...^c phoṭṭhabbānaṃ ...^c dhammānaṃ
10 samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca
nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na dhammārāmo na
dhammarato na dhammasamudito. dhammavipariṇānavirāganirodhā³
sukho⁴ bhikkhave Tathāgato viharati^d ti.

4. idam avoca Bhagavā. idam vatvā^{5e} Sugato athāparam
15 pi^f etad avoca Satthā.

rūpā saddā gandhā^g rasā phassā dhammā ca kevalā
iṭṭhā kantā manāpā ca yāvat' atthi⁶ ti vuccati⁶ I

sadevakassa lokassa ete vo sukhasammatā
yattha c' h^{ete} nirujjhanti taṃ tesam dukkhasammatam 2

20 sukhamⁱ diṭṭham ariyehi⁷ sakkāyassa nirodhanam^{8j}
paccanīkam idam hoti sabbalokena dassanam^{9k} 3

yam pare sukhato āhu tad ariyā āhu dukkhato
yam pare dukkhato āhu tad ariyā sukhato vidū 4

25 phassadhammam^{10l} durājānam sammulh^m ettha¹¹
aviddasuⁿ

nivutānam¹² tamo hoti andhakāro apassatam 5

¹C³ inserts na ²C³ repeats sukham; B¹⁻² have sukho ³C³
dhammanavipariṇānavirāga- ⁴So B¹⁻², C³; C¹ sākho ⁵B¹⁻² vatvāna ⁶B²
vuccanti; C³ yāvamṭṭhīti vuccatī ⁷C³ sukhanti diṭṭhemariyehi ⁸C^{1,3}
sakkāyass' uparodhanam ⁹B¹⁻² passatam ¹⁰C^{1,3} phassā-; B¹⁻² passa-
duvijānam ¹¹C^{1,3} sampamulh' ettha ¹²C³ nivitānam

^aC^e repeats indicator for its note given in n. j on previous page ^bB^e C^e S^e -o;
C^e C^p as E^e ^cC^e pe ^dB^e -ti ^eB^e S^e as n. 5. ^fB^e C^e S^e omit ^gB^e C^e invert ^hS^e
prints as ce te ⁱC^e B^e C^e sukhan ti; S^e C^e S^e sukham ca ^jC^e as n. 8. ^kB^e C^e S^e as
n. 9; C^e C^{1,2} as E^e ^lB^e C^e passa dhammam durājānam; S^e passa dhammam
duvijānam ^mB^e C^e S^e -ū ⁿC^e -ū

satañ ca vivaṭaṃ hoti āloko passataṃ ^aidha
santikena ^bvijānanti mahādhammassa ^{1c}kovidā ^d 6

bhavarāgaparetehi bhavasotānusāribhi ^{2e}
Māradheyyānupannehi nāyaṃ dhammo ³susambuddho ^{4f} 7

5

ko nu aññatra-m-ariyehi padaṃ sambuddham arahati
yam padaṃ samma-d-aññāya parinibbanti anāsavā ti 8

⁵5. rūpārāmā bhikkhave devamanussā rūparatā rūpasamuditā.
rūpavipariṇānavirāganirodhā dukkhā bhikkhave
10 devamanussā viharanti. saddārāmā ... ^hgandhārāmā ... ^h
rasārāmā ... ^hphoṭṭhabbārāmā ... ^hdhammārāmā bhikkhave
devamanussā dhammaratā dhammasamuditā dhamma-
vipariṇānavirāganirodhā ⁱ dukkhā bhikkhave devamanussā
viharanti.

15 6. Tathāgato ca ^j bhikkhave arahaṃ sammāsambuddho
rūpānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ^k
ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na rūpārāmo ^l
na rūparato na rūpasamudito. ⁵rūpavipariṇānavirāganirodhā
sukho bhikkhave Tathāgato viharati. ^msaddānaṃ ... ^h
20 gandhānaṃ ... ^hrasānaṃ ... ^hphoṭṭhabbānaṃ ... ^hdhammānaṃ
samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca
nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na dhammārāmo na
dhammarato na dhammasamudito. ⁵dhammavipariṇānavirāganirodhā
sukho bhikkhave Tathāgato viharatī ti.

25 137. (4) Palāsinā 1 ⁿ

2. yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha. taṃ vo
pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. kiñ ca bhikkhave na
tumhākaṃ.

30 3-8. cakkhum ^o bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha.
taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. ... ^p pe ... jivhā na

¹B¹⁻². magā- ²B¹⁻². bhavayogānu- ³B¹. maggo ⁴B¹⁻². -budho ⁵C^{1,3}. *insert*
na *here*

^aB^e C^e S^e -tām iva ^bB^e C^e S^e -ke na ^cB^e S^e C^e S^e maggā dh-; C^e B^e C^e magā dh-
^dB^e S^e akovidā; C^e akovidā, *corrected at back to* akovidā ^eB^e
bhavarāgānusāribhi; C^e B^e C^e bhavasotānusārihi; B^e S^e K^e as E^e; C^e C^{1,2}.
bhavarāgānusārihi ^fB^e C^e as n. 4. ^gB^e C^e S^e all start a new sutta *here*; B^e
calls it Dutiyarūpārāma-, C^e Gayha- ^hC^e pe ⁱE^e dhammapari- ^jC^e omits; S^e
adds kho ^kE^e ādin- ^lC^e -par-, *corrected at back to* -pār- ^mC^e inserts pe ⁿB^e
Paṭhamanatumahāka-; C^e Palāsa- ^oB^e -u ^pC^e sotaṃ ... pe ... ghānaṃ

tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. ¹⁻sā vo pahīnā⁻¹ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. ...^a pe ... mano na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha. so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.

5 9. seyyathā pi bhikkhave yam imasmiñ Jetavane tiṇakaṭṭha-sākhāpalāsaṃ taṃ jano hareyya vā daheyya vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya. api nu tumhākaṃ evam assa. amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotī ti.
no h' etam bhante.
taṃ kissa hetu.

10 na hi no etam bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti.
10. evam eva^b kho bhikkhave cakkhum^c na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.
^{d-}sotaṃ ... ghānaṃ ... jivhā ... pe ...^{-d} mano na tumhākaṃ. tam pajahatha. so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissati ti.

15 138. (5) Palāsinā 2^e

2. yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha. taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.

kiñ ca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ.

20 3-8. rūpā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ. te pajahatha. te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti. saddā ...^f gandhā ...^f rasā ...^f phoṭṭhabbā ...^f dhammā na tumhākaṃ. te pajahatha. te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti.^g

9. seyyathā pi bhikkhave yam imasmiñ Jetavane tiṇakaṭṭhaṃ^h ... peⁱ ...

25 10. evam eva kho bhikkhave rūpā na tumhākaṃ. te pajahatha. te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya^{j-} bhavissanti. saddā ...^f gandhā ...^f rasā ...^f phoṭṭhabbā ...^f dhammā na tumhākaṃ. te pajahatha. te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya^j bhavissanti ti.

30 139. (6) Hetunā ajjhata 1^k

3. cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo cakkhussa uppādāya so pi²⁻ anicco. aniccasambhūtam bhikkhave cakkhum¹ kuto niccaṃ bhavissati.

¹⁻¹C^{1.3} taṃ vo pahīnaṃ ²C³ inserts paccayo

^aC^e kāyo na tumhākaṃ ^bE^e adds vo ^cB^e C^e -u ^{d-d}B^e S^e pe, then jivhā in full, then pe; C^e sotaṃ ... pe ... ghānaṃ ... pe... jivhā ... pe ... kāyo ... pe ^eB^e Dutiyanatumhāka-; C^e Dutiyapalāsa- ^fC^e pe ^gC^e -tī ti ^hB^e tiṇakaṭṭha-; C^e S^e tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ ⁱC^e in full ^{j-j}B^e omits ^kB^e Ajjhataaniccahetu-; C^e Ajjhataanicca- ^lB^e S^e -u

- ^a 4-5. sotam ... ^b ghānam ... ^b
 6-7. jivhā aniccā. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo jivhāya
 uppādāya so pi anicco. aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave jivhā
 kuto niccā bhavissati. ^c ... ^d pe ...
 5 8. mano anicco. yo pi bhikkhave^e hetu yo pi paccayo
 manassa uppādāya so pi anicco. aniccasambhūto bhikkhave¹
 mano kuto nicco bhavissati. ^f
 9. evam passam^g bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
 pi nibbindati ... ^h pe ... jivhāya pi nibbindati^g ... pe ... ⁱ
 10 manasmim pi nibbindati. nibbindam virajjati^c ... pe^j ...
 nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.

140. (7) Hetunā ajjhatta 2 ^k

- 3-5. cakkhum bhikkhave dukkham. yo pi hetu yo pi
 paccayo cakkhussa uppādāya so pi dukkho. dukkhasambhūtam
 15 bhikkhave cakkhum^l kuto sukhā bhavissati.
^a sotam ... ^b ghānam ... ^b
 6-7. jivhā dukkhā. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo jivhāya
 uppādāya ... ^m kuto sukhā bhavissati. kāyoⁿ ... pe ...
 8. mano dukkho. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo manassa
 20 uppādāya so pi dukkho. dukkhasambhūto bhikkhave mano
 kuto sukho bhavissati.
 9. evam passam ... ^o pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.

141. (8) Hetunā ajjhatta 3 ^p

- 3-5. cakkhum bhikkhave anattā. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
 25 cakkhussa uppādāya so pi anattā. anattasambhūtam
 bhikkhave cakkhum^q kuto attā bhavissati. ... ^r pe ...
 6-7. jivhā anattā. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo jivhāya
 uppādāya so pi anattā. anattasambhūtā bhikkhave jivhā
 kuto attā bhavissati.
 30 kāyo^a ... ^s
 8. mano anattā. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo manassa

¹Missing in C^{1,3}

^aB^e S^e pe ^bC^e pe ^cE^e -ī ^dC^e kāyo ^eC^e omits; C^e ^b as E^e ^fS^e C^e S^e -tī ti ^gC^e
 omits ^hC^e sotasmim pi ... pe ... ghānasmim pi ⁱC^e kāyasmim pi ... pe ^jB^e C^e
 S^e in full (12, p. 107. above) ^kB^e Ajjhattadukkhahetu-; C^e Ajjhattadukkha-
^lB^e -u ^mB^e C^e S^e in full ⁿB^e S^e omit ^oC^e bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ^pB^e
 Ajjhattānattahetu-; C^e Ajjhattaanatta- ^qB^e S^e -u ^rC^e sotam anattā ... pe ...
 ghānam anattā ^sC^e anattā ... pe ...

uppādāya so pi anattā. anattasambhūto bhikkhave mano
kuto attā bhavissati.

9. evam passam ...^a pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.

142. (9) Hetunā bāhira 1^b

5 3. rūpā bhikkhave aniccā. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpānam^c uppādāya^c so pi anicco. aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave
rūpā kuto^d niccā bhavissanti.

4-7. saddā ...^e gandhā ...^e rasā ...^e potṭhabbā ...^e

10 8. dhammā aniccā. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo dhammānam
uppādāya so pi anicco. aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave
dhammā kuto niccā bhavissanti.

9. evam passam ...^f pe¹ ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.

143. (10) Hetunā bāhira 2^g

15 3. rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā.^h yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpānamⁱ uppādāya so pi dukkho. dukkhasambhūtā bhikkhave
rūpā kuto sukhā bhavissanti.

4-7. saddā ...^e gandhā ...^e rasā ...^e phoṭṭhabbā ...^e

20 8. dhammā dukkhā. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo dhammānam
uppādāya so pi dukkho. dukkhasambhūtā bhikkhave
dhammā kuto sukhā bhavissanti.

9. evam passam ...^a pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.

144. (11) Hetunā bāhira 3^j

25 3. rūpā bhikkhave anattā. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpānamⁱ uppādāya so pi anattā. anattasambhūtā bhikkhave
rūpā kuto attā bhavissanti.

4-7. saddā ...^e gandhā ...^e rasā ...^e phoṭṭhabbā ...^e

8. dhammā anattā. yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo dhammānam
uppādāya so pi anattā. anattasambhūtā bhikkhave
dhammā kuto attā bhavissanti.

¹Complete in C^{1,3}

^aC^e as n. o. previous page ^bB^e Bāhirāniccahetu-; C^e Bāhiraanicca- ^cS^e adds
pe ^dB^e I. word ^eC^e pe ^fC^e bhikkhave sutavā, then as 12, p. 107. above, as
far as virajjati ^gB^e Bāhiradukkhahetu-; C^e Bāhiradukkha- ^hC^e dūkkhā ⁱE^e
rup- ^jB^e Bāhirānattahetu-; C^e Bāhiraanatta-

9. evam passam ... pe^{1a} ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.

Devadahavaggo catuttho^{b 2}
tass^c uddānam

Devadaha-Khaṇo^{d e} Saṅgayha-^{3f}
Agayha^{4g}-dve honti⁵ Palāsinā^{6h i}

5

Hetunā pi tayo vuttā
Duve^{7j} ajjhatabhīrā ti

CHAPTER V. Navapurāṇavaggo pañcama

145. (1) Kammaṃ^k

10

2. navapurāṇāni bhikkhave kammāni desissāmi kammanirodham
kammanirodhagāminiṃ ca paṭipadam. taṃ
suñātha⁸⁻ sādhuḥkam manasikarotha bhāsissāmi ti-^{8.}

3. katamaṃ^l bhikkhave purāṇakammaṃ. ^{9mn}

cakkhum^o bhikkhave purāṇakammaṃ abhisāṅkhatam

15

abhisāṅcetaṃ vedaniyaṃ^p daṭṭhabbam ... pe^q ... jivhā
purāṇakammā^{10nr} abhisāṅkhatā abhisāṅcetaṃ vedaniyā
daṭṭhabbā ... pe^q ... ¹²⁻mano purāṇakammaṃ^{11s} abhisāṅkhato abhi-
saṅcetaṃ vedaniyo daṭṭhabbo-^{12.}

idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave purāṇakammaṃ.

20

4. katamaṃ ca bhikkhave navakammaṃ. ^{13t} yaṃ kho
bhikkhave etarahi kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya manasā
idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave navakammaṃ.

5. katamo ca bhikkhave kammanirodho. yo kho bhikkhave
kāyakammavacīkammamanokammasa^{14u} nirodhā

25

¹Complete in B¹⁻². ²Put at the end by C^{1,3}. ³C^{1,3} sagayha; B² saṅgayha; B¹ pagayha ⁴Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁵B² hoti ⁶C^{1,3} palāsinā; B¹ ma- (B² pa-) -nasinā ⁷C^{1,3}. te kho ⁸⁻⁸sādhuḥkam ... ti is omitted by C^{1,3}. ⁹C^{1,3} purāṇam ... always ¹⁰B¹ -kammā ¹¹B¹ -kammo ¹²⁻¹²While C^{1,3} do not omit Sotaṃ ... Ghānaṃ ... Kāyo, they omit Mano ... ¹³C^{1,3} navam kammaṃ always ¹⁴C^{1,3} Kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ

^aC^e as n. o, p. 130; B^e S^e in full as far as rūpesu pi nibbindati; B^e then saddesu pi, then the other 3. similarly; S^e same without pi; both then resume from dhammesu pi and print in full to the end ^bC^e cuddasamo ^cC^e tatr' ^dB^e -ho kh- ^eS^e I. word ^fB^e rūpā; C^e sagayha; S^e C^e S^e -paggayha ^gC^e gayha; S^e C^e S^e aggayha ^hC^e palāsinā; S^e manasinā ⁱB^e dve natumhākam eva ca ^jC^e as n. 7; C^e S^e as E^e ^kB^e Kammanirodha-; C^e Kamma- ^lB^e C^e S^e -añ ca ^mC^e as n. 9; it also has a footnote indicator 1. at this point, but the footnote is missing; see also n. u below and n. n next page ⁿE^e -n- ^oB^e -u ^pC^e -nīy- throughout ^qC^e in full ^rB^e S^e as n. 10; C^e purāṇam kammaṃ ^sB^e S^e as n. 11; C^e purāṇam kammaṃ ^tC^e as n. 13. ^uS^e kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammasa; C^e C^p C² as n. 14. (in fact, the footnote indicator is another 1, while the footnote, the first on the page, is numbered 3; see n. m above and n. e next page)

vimuttim¹ phusati. ayam vuccati bhikkhave kammanirodho.

6. katamā² ca bhikkhave kammanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

5 ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo seyyathīdam^a sammāditṭhi
sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammākammanto
sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo^b sammāsati sammāsamādhi
ayam vuccati bhikkhave kammanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

10 7. iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo^c mayā purāṇakammaṃ
desitaṃ navakammaṃ desito kammanirodho desitā
kammanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

8. yaṃ kho^d bhikkhave satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakanāṃ
hitesinā anukampakena anukampam upādāya kataṃ³ vo
15 ^{4e}tam mayā.
9. etāni bhikkhave rukkhāmūlāni etāni suññāgārāni.
jhāyatha^{5f} bhikkhave. mā pamādattha. ⁶mā pacchāvippaṭisārino^g
ahuvattha. ayam vo⁷ amhākam⁸ anusāsani⁹ti.

146. (2) Sappāya^h

20 2. nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desissāmi. ⁱ
taṃ suñātha^j ... pe^k ... katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā¹⁰
¹⁰paṭipadā.

3. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhum aniccan ti passati.
rūpā aniccā ti passati. cakkhuvīññāṇam aniccan ti passati.
25 cakkhusamphasso anicco ti passati. yam p' idaṃ cakkhu-
samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā passati^l tam pi aniccan ti
passati.

4-5^m sotaṃ ...ⁿ ghānaṃ ...ⁿ
30 6-7. jivhā aniccā ti passati. rasā aniccā ti passati.
jivhāvīññāṇam aniccan ti passati. jivhāsamphasso anicco ti

¹B¹⁻². vimutti ²C^{1,3}. katamo ³B². has kataṃ kammaṃ (kammaṃ) ⁴B¹. kho
instead of vo tam ⁵B². nijjhāyatha ⁶B¹⁻². pahadattha ⁷B¹. kho; C³. o (?)
between the lines ⁸B². tamhākaṃ ⁹C³. anusāsati ¹⁰C^{1,3}. -sappāya- always

^aB^e seyyath' idam ^bC^e sammāvāya mo ^cB^e omits ^dC^e vo ^eS^e C^e S as n. 4.
(the indicator in C^e is 2, the footnote 4; see nn. m and u, previous page) ^fS^e
byāyatha ^gC^e S^e 2. words; E^e -t- ^hB^e Aniccanibbānasappāya-; C^e Sappāya-
ⁱB^e desissāmi as usual; E^e dessissāmi ^jE^e -n- ^kC^e sādhukaṃ manasi karotha.
bhāsisāmī ti ^lB^e C^e S^e omit ^mB^e S^e pe ⁿC^e pe

passati. yam p' idaṅ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam
pi aniccan ti passati. kāyo^a ...

8. mano anicco ti passati. dhammā aniccā ti passati.

5 manoviññāṇam aniccan ti passati. manosamphasso anicco ti
passati. yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam
pi aniccan ti passati.

9. ayaṃ kho sā^b bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā ti.

10

147. (3) Sappāya^{2c}

2. nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desissāmi.
taṃ suṇātha ... pe^d ... katamā ca sā¹ bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā
paṭipadā.

3. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuṃ dukkhan ti passati.

15

rūpā dukkhā ti passati. cakkhuviññāṇam^e dukkhan ti
passati. cakkhusamphasso dukkho ti passati. yam p' idaṅ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi dukkhan ti
passati.

20

4-7. ^fsotaṃ ... ^gghānam^f ... ^gjivhā dukkhā ti passati.
...^h pe ...

8. mano dukkho ti ...ⁱ dhammā dukkhā ti ...ⁱ manoviññāṇam^j ...^{ik}
manosamphasso ...ⁱ yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi dukkhan ti passati.

25

9. ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā¹ paṭipadā ti.

148. (4) Sappāya^{3m}

2. nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desissāmi.
taṃ suṇātha^j ... pe^{dm} ... katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā
paṭipadā.

30

3. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhum anattā ti passati.

rūpā anattā ti passati. cakkhuviññāṇam anattā ti passati.
cakkhusamphasso anattā ti passati. yam p' idaṅ cakkhu-

¹C^{1.3}. omit sā

^aB^e S^e pe; C^e adds pe ^bS^e omits ^cB^e Dukkhanibbānasappāya-; C^e Dutiyasappāya- ^dC^e as n. k, previous page ^eE^e -ṇāṃ ^{f-f}B^e S^e pe ^gC^e pe ^hC^e gives jivhā in full, then kāyo ⁱB^e C^e S^e in full ^jE^e -n- ^kC^e ti for ti here ^lE^e omits nibbāna- here ^mB^e Anattanibbānasappāya-; C^e Tatiyasappāya- ⁿC^e here prints manasikarotha as 1. word

- samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ ...^a tam pi anattā ti passati.
- 4-7^b sotam^c ...^d ghānam^e ...^d jivhā anattā ti passati. ...^f kāyo^c ...^d
- 5 8. mano anattā ti passati. dhammā anattā ti passati. manoviññāṇaṃ ... manosamphasso ... yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ^g vā tam pi anattā ti passati.
9. ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā ti.
- 10 149. (5) Sappāya^h
2. nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha ... peⁱ ...
- katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā.^j
3. taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave. cakkhum^k niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.
- 15 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti. dukkhaṃ bhante.
- yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me attā ti. no h' etam bhante.
- 20 rūpā^l niccā vā aniccā vā ti. aniccā bhante. ...^d cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ ...^m
- cakkhusamphasso ... pe^m ...ⁿ yam p' idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
- 25 vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti. aniccaṃ bhante.
- yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me attā ti. no h' etam bhante.
- 30 4-8. sotam ...^d ghānam ...^d jivhā ...^d kāyo ...^d mano ...^{lo}
9. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako^p cakkhusmim pi nibbindati. rūpesu pi nibbindati. cakkhuvīññāṇe pi nibbindati. cakkhusamphasse^e pi nibbindati. ...^q pe ... yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
- 35 vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmim pi^r

¹Mano is complete in C^{1,3}

^aB^e C^e S^e in full ^bB^e pa ^cS^e pe ^dC^e pe ^eS^e omits ^fC^e in full ^gE^e -kkhum-
^hB^e Nibbānasappāyapaṭipadā-; C^e Catutthasappāya- ⁱC^e as before ^jE^e -t- ^kB^e
 -u ^lE^e ru- ^mC^e as full as rūpa ⁿB^e S^e jump to end of 8; see n. o ^oC^e nicco vā
 anicco vā ti. anicco bhante. ... pe ... dhammā ... pe ... manoviññāṇaṃ ... pe
 ... manosamphasso ... pe; then B^e C^e S^e in full from yam p' idam ^pC^e arisa-
^qC^e in full to end of cakkhu ^rE^e omits

nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati. ...^a pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī^b ti.

10. ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā^c paṭipadā ti.

150. (6) Antevasi^d

5 3. anantevāsikam¹ idam bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ vussati anācariyakam.

4. santevāsiko^e bhikkhave bhikkhu sācariyako dukkhaṃ na phāsuṃ^{2f} viharati. anantevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu anācariyako³ sukham⁴ phāsuṃ viharati.

10 5. kathaṃ ca bhikkhave^g bhikkhu santevāsiko sācariyako dukkhaṃ na phāsuṃ viharati.

6. idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā. ty^{5h} assa anto vasanti. ⁶ⁱ⁻ant' assa vasanti⁻⁶ⁱ pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā santevāsiko⁷ ti vuccati. te⁸ naṃ samudācaranti. samudācaranti^{9j} naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā sācariyako ti vuccati. ... pe^k ...

7-8. ^{gl} puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...^m ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...ⁿ

20 9-10. puna ca^o param bhikkhave bhikkhuno jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā ...^p pe ...^q puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā^{-q} ...^m

25 11. puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā¹⁰ sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā. ty assa anto vasanti ant' assa

¹C^{1,3}. Antevāsikam ²B¹⁻². phāsu always ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴C^{1,3}. add vā ⁵C^{1,3}. tyāssa always ⁶⁻⁶C¹. anvassa- (C³. anvāssa-) -vasanti ⁷C¹. sā antevāsiko; C³. has the same, a being erased, whence sānte- ⁸C^{1,3}. tena ⁹C^{1,3}. omit samudācaranti naṃ ¹⁰Missing in C¹; written but erased in C³

^aB^e S^e virāgā vimuccati ^bB^e C^e S^e -ti; C^e C^p as E^e ^cC^e -ya- here ^dB^e C^e -vāsika- ^eC^e S^e sānte- and below; C^e S^e as E^e ^fB^e S^e and in all but 1. case C^e as n. 2; B^e C^e as E^e ^gB^e omits ^hB^e C^e S^e as n. 5. ⁱ⁻ⁱS^e has note to vasanti saying S^e b evaṃ; S^e c anvāssavanti ^jS^e as n. 9. ^kC^e omits ^lS^e omits ^mC^e pe ... punacaparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno ⁿC^e pe ^oB^e S^e print caparaṃ as 1. word, suggesting analysis as c' aparaṃ; C^e prints punacaparaṃ as 1. word ^pB^e S^e give jivhā in full ^{q-q}B^e S^e omit

¹vasanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti^a tasmā santevāsiko² ti vuccati. te³naṃ samudācaranti. ^b samudācaranti ^{4c}naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā sācariyako ti vuccati.

5 12. evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu santevāsiko⁵ sācariyako^d dukkhaṃ na phāsuṃ viharati.

13. kathaṅ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu^e anantevāsiko anācariyako sukham phāsuṃ viharati.

10 14. idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na ^fupparjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā. ty assa na anto vasanti. nāssa anto vasanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā anantevāsiko^g ti vuccati. ^{6h-}te na naṃ^{6h} samudācaranti. ⁷ⁱ⁻na samudācaranti naṃ⁷ⁱ pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā anācariyako ti vuccati.

15 15–18.^j puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...^k ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...^k jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ...^k kāyena poṭṭhabbam phusitvā ...^k

19. puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya n' upparjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā⁸ sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā. ty assa na anto⁹vasanti. n' assa anto¹⁰vasanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā anantevāsiko ti vuccati. te na naṃ samudācaranti. ^{11l-}na samudācaranti naṃ^{11l} pāpakā akusalā dhammā ti tasmā anācariyako ti vuccati.

20 20. evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anantevāsiko anācariyako sukham phāsuṃ viharati.

25 anantevāsikam idam bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ vuccati^{12m} anācariyakam.

¹C¹. anvāssavasanti; the word, written between the lines in C³, is not very distinct ²C¹. sā antevāsiko as before; C³. antevāsiko; B². sānte- ³C¹. tena taṃ ⁴C³. omits samudācaranti naṃ ⁵So B¹. C³; C¹. B². sāntevāsiko ^{6–6}B². te nenaṃ ^{7–7}C¹. inserts taṃ between na and samud- omitting the following naṃ; C³. omits the whole ⁸Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁹C^{1,3}. antova- (C³-vā-) -sissanti ¹⁰C^{1,3}. ante vasanti ^{11–11}C¹. na naṃ samudācaranti; missing in C³. ¹²B^{1–2}. vussati

^aE^e omits ^bC^e -ī ^cS^e as n. 4. ^dC^e sācariko ^eS^e omits ^fC^e nūppajantī [sic] ^gE^e ante- ^{h–h}B^e te naṃ na; S^e C^e S n' etaṃ; S^e has note saying S^e c b sabbavāresu te na naṃ iti pāṭhā dissanti ^{i–i}S^e omits ^jB^e S^e write out as much as they did in 7–10. ^kC^e pe ^{l–l}S^e omits ^mB^e C^e S^e as n. 12.

21. santevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu sācariyako dukkhaṃ
na phāsuṃ viharati. anantevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu anācariyako
sukhaṃ phāsuṃ viharatī ti.

151. (7) Kimatthiya^a

5 3. sace vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā^b paribbājakā evaṃ
puccheyyuṃ kimatthiyam āvuso samaṇe Gotame
brahmacariyaṃ vussatī^c ti evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave
tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evaṃ vyākareyyātha.

10 4. dukkhassa kho āvuso yassa^d pariññāya¹ Bhagavati
brahmacariyaṃ vussatī ti.

5. sace pana vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā^b paribbājakā evaṃ
puccheyyuṃ katamam^{2c} pana tam āvuso^{-2c} dukkhaṃ
yassa pariññāya samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī ti
15 evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānam
paribbājakānam evaṃ vyākareyyātha.

6-11. cakkhum^f kho āvuso dukkhaṃ. tassa pariññāya
Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. rūpā dukkhā. tesam
pariññāya Bhagavati^g brahmacariyaṃ vussati. ...^h cakkhusamphasso
20 dukkho. tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. ...³ⁱ
yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ^j vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi dukkhaṃ. tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ
vussati.

25 12. idaṃ kho āvuso dukkhaṃ^k yassa pariññāya Bhagavati
brahmacariyaṃ vussatī ti.

13. evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesam aññatitthiyānam
paribbājakānam evaṃ vyākareyyātha^l ti.

152. (8) Atthi nu kho pariyāyo^m

30 ⁿ3. atthi nu kho bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam
āgamma bhikkhu aññatr⁴ eva saddhāya aññatra^o ruciyā
aññatrānussavā^p aññatr' ^pākāraparivitakkā aññatra ditṭhi-

¹C^{1,3}. pariññattham ²⁻²B¹. pan' āvuso ³So C^{1,3}; less abridged in B¹⁻². ⁴C^{1,3}.
aññatth- always

^aB^e adds -brahmacariya- ^bC^e -īyā here ^cE^e -ti ^dB^e C^e S^e omit ^{e-e}B^e as n. 2;
S^e pana āvuso; E^e pana tam avuso ^fB^e -u ^gE^e omits ^hB^e C^e S^e have
cakkhuvīññāna in full ⁱB^e C^e S^e have yam p' idaṃ cakkhu- in full; C^e
continues sotam dukkhaṃ ... pe ... ghānam dukkhaṃ; B^e C^e S^e then continue
pe ... jivhā dukkhā; C^e continues pe ... kāyo dukkho ... pe; B^e C^e S^e then
continue mano dukkho. tassa pariññāya Bhagavati vussati; C^e S^e then pe ^jE^e
ad- ^kS^e dukkhassa ^lC^e -yathā ^mB^e C^e -ya-, and print title as 1. word ⁿC^e
inserts Sāvattiyaṃ ^oC^e C². as n. 4. ^pB^e C^e S^e no sandhi

- nijjhānakhantiyā^a aññaṃ vyākareyya. khīṇā^b jāti vusitam
brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti
pajānāti^{1c}ti.
4. Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā ... pe^{2d} ...
- 5 atthi bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma
bhikkhu aññaṭṭr' eva saddhāya ...^e aññaṭṭra diṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā^f
aññaṃ vyākareyya. khīṇā^b jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti^cti.
6. katamo ca bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam
10 āgamma bhikkhu aññaṭṭr' eva saddhāya ... pe ... aññaṭṭra diṭṭhi-
nijjhānakhantiyā aññaṃ vyākaroṭi. khīṇā^g jāti vusitam
brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ^h karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.
7. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā
santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamoham atthi me ajjhattaṃ
15 rāgadosamoho ti pajānāti asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamohaṃ
n' atthi me ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamoho ti pajānāti.
yan³ tam bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā santaṃ
vā ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamoham atthi me ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamoho
ti pajānāti. asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamohaṃ
20 n' atthi me ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamoho ti pajānāti api nu^j me
bhikkhave dhammā saddhāya vā veditabbā ruciyā vā veditabbā
anussavena vā veditabbā ākārparivitakkena^k vā veditabbā
diṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā vā veditabbā ti.
no h' etam bhante.
- 25 na nu^l me bhikkhave dhammā paññāya disvā veditabbā
ti.
evam bhante.
ayaṃ¹ kho bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma
bhikkhu aññaṭṭr' eva saddhāya^m aññaṭṭra ruciyā aññaṭṭrānussavā
30 aññaṭṭr' ākārparivitakkā^m aññaṭṭra diṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā
aññaṃ vyākaroṭi. khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ
karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti.^c
- 8-11ⁿ puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu sotena saddaṃ
sutvā ... pe ... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...^o jivhāya rasaṃ
35 sāyitvā ...⁴⁰ kāyena potṭhabbam phusitvā ...^o

¹C^{1,3}. pajānāmī ti always ²So C^{1,3}; complete in B¹⁻². ³C^{1,3}. santam ⁴10.
(Jivhāya ...) is complete in B¹⁻²

^aB^e C^e S^e -kkh- ^bE^e -nā ^cB^e C^e as n. 1; B^e S^K B^{v.1}. -tī ti ^dB^e C^e S^e in full (p.
85, n. o) ^eB^e S^e in full; C^e pe ^fC^e -īyā here ^gE^e khinā ^hE^e omits ⁱC^e nu me
^jS^e nu kho 'me ^kC^e -ke here ^lS^e C^e C^p S^e add pi ^{m-m}C^e pe ⁿB^e S^e pe ... puna
c' aparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ ... pe
... rāgadosamoho ti pajānāti asantaṃ and then the rest of jivhā in full followed
by pe; here B^e also as n. 1 ^oC^e pe

12. puna ca param bhikkhave bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya santam vā ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamoham atthi me ajjhattaṃ
rāgadosamoho ti pajānāti asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ
rāgadosamohaṃ n' atthi me ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamoho ti
5 pajānāti. yaṃ tam bhikkhave bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya santam vā ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamoham atthi me
ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamoho ti pajānāti asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ
rāgadosamohaṃ n' atthi me ajjhattaṃ rāgadosamoho ti
pajānāti api nu ^a me bhikkhave dhammā saddhāya vā veditabbā
10 ... pe^b ... diṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā vā veditabbā ti.
no h' etam bhante.
na nu 'me bhikkhave dhammā paññāya disvā veditabbā
ti.
evam bhante.
13. ayam pi kho bhikkhave pariyāyo yam pariyāyam
15 āgamma bhikkhu aññatr' eva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā
aññatrānussavā aññatr' ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakhantiyā^c
aññaṃ vyākaroti. khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti^d
20 ti.

153. (9) Indriya^e

- ^f2. atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
... pe ...
3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
25 etad avoca. indriyasampanno indriyasampanno ti^g vuccati. ^h
kittāvatā nu kho bhante indriyasampanno hotī ti.
4. cakkhundriye ce bhikkhu udayavyayānupassīⁱ viharanto
cakkhundriye nibbindati sotindriye^j ...^k ghānindriye^l ...^k
jivhindriye ...^{km} kāyindriye^l ...^k manindriye ce bhikkhu udaya-
30 vyayānupassīⁿ viharanto manindriye nibbindati nibbindaṃ
virajjati ... pe^o ... vimuttasmim^p ^q-vimutt' amhī ti^q ñāṇaṃ^r hoti khīṇā^s
jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam
itthattāyā ti pajānāti
5. ettāvatā kho bhikkhu indriyasampanno^t ti.

35

¹B¹⁻². udayabbayā-

^aC^e S^e add kho; C^e again seems to treat as me, not [i]me ^bB^e S^e in full ^cS^e
diṭṭha- here ^dB^e C^e -mī ^eB^e C^e add -samma- ^fC^e inserts Sāvattīyaṃ
^gB^e C^e S^e add bhante ^hE^e -ī ⁱB^e C^e S^e as n. 1; C^e B^e C^p as E^e ^jB^e S^e pe ^lB^e S^e
omit ^mB^e S^e write out as far as nibbindati ⁿC^e here as E^e ^oC^e in full ^pS^e
omits; E^e vimutasmī ^q-^qB^e C^e S^e vimuttam iti ^rE^e -n- ^sE^e -nā ^tB^e C^e S^e add
hotī

154. (10) Kathika^a

^b2. atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
... pe ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu^c Bhagavantam
5 etad avoca. dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante
vuccati. kittāvataṃ nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotī ti.

4. cakkhussa ce^d bhikkhu nibbindāya^e virāgāya nirodhāya
dhammaṃ deseti dhammakathiko bhikkhū ti alaṃ^f vacanāya.
cakkhussa ce bhikkhu nibbindāya^e virāgāya nirodhāya
10 paṭipanno hoti dhammānudhammapaṭipanno^g bhikkhū
ti alaṃ vacanāya. cakkhussa ce bhikkhu nibbindā^{1e}
virāgā¹ nirodhā¹ anupādā^f vimutto hoti diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto^h
bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya.

5-8ⁱ sotam ... ghānaṃ ... jivhā ... kāya ...
15 9. manassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya
dhammaṃ deseti dhammakathiko bhikkhū ti alaṃ^f vacanāya.
manassa ce bhikkhu nibbindāya^e virāgāya nirodhāya
paṭipanno hoti dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū ti
alaṃ^f vacanāya. manassa ce bhikkhu nibbindā^{2e} virāgā
20 nirodhā anupādā^f vimutto hoti diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto
bhikkhū ti alaṃ^f vacanāyā³ti.

Navapurāṇavaggo pañcamo^k 4

tass¹ uddānaṃ

Kammañ cattāri⁵ Sappāyā Anantevāsi^{jm} Kimatthiya⁶
25 Atthinukhopariyāyoⁿ Indriya-Kathikena te dasā ti^{7o}

tatra vagguddānaṃ^{8p}

Yogakkhemi ca Loko ca^{9q} Gahapati Devadahena ca
Navapurāṇena paññāsaṃ^r tatiyaṃ^s tena vuccatī^{10ti} 1

¹C^{1,3}: add -ya ²C³: add -ya between the lines ³C¹: B1. vacanāya ⁴After the
uddānaṃ in C^{1,3}: ⁵C^{1,3}: ca- (C¹: cā-) -riya ⁶C^{1,3}: -atthikā ⁷C^{1,3}: cā ti instead of
te ... ⁸Missing in B¹⁻²: ⁹C^{1,3}: -khemañ ca lokañ ca ... ¹⁰C^{1,3}: vuccati

^aB^e Dhammakathikapuccha-; C^e Dhammakathika- ^bC^e inserts Sāvattiyam
^cC^e -ū ^dS^e adds bhikkhave ^eB^e C^e S^e -bid- ^fB^e I. word ^gB^e -ppati- ^hS^e
-apa- ⁱB^e S^e pe ... jivhāya to dhammakathiko bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya ... pe;
C^e sotassa ... pe ... ghānassa ... pe ... jivhāya ... pe ... kāyassa ... pe ^jC^e here
I. word ^kC^e pañcadasamo ^lC^e tati⁷ ^mS^e I. word ⁿB^e C^e S^e 4. words ^oB^e C^e
S^e as n. 7; S^e adds note S^e c evaṃ S^e b kathikena tedasāti ^pB^e tassa v-; S^e
tatiyapaññāsake vaggass' uddānaṃ ^qC^e as n. 9. ^rB^e paññāso ^sB^e -o ^tC^e adds
colophon tatiyo paññāsako

Paññāsaṅ catuttham^a

CHAPTER I. Nandikkhayavaggo pathamo

155. (1) Nandikkhaya 1^b

5 3. aniccaṃ yeva bhikkhave^d cakkhum aniccaṃ^e ti passati.
sā^f yaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi. sammāpassaṃ^g nibbindati.
nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo.
nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccati.

4-7^h aniccaṃ yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu sotam aniccaṃ ti
passati. ...ⁱ ghānaṃ aniccaṃ ti passati. ...ⁱ jivham² aniccaṃ ti
10 passati. ...ⁱ kāyam aniccaṃ ti passati. ...ⁱ

8. aniccaṃ yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu manam aniccaṃ ti
passati. sā 'yaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi. sammāpassaṃ nibbindati.
nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo.
nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccatī ti.

15 156. (2) Nandikkhaya 2^j

3. anicce yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpe aniccā ti passati.
sā 'yaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi. sammāpassaṃ nibbindati.
nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo.
nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccati.

20 4-8. anicce yeva bhikkhave^d sadde ...ⁱ gandhe ...ⁱ rase ...ⁱ phoṭ-
ṭhabbe ...ⁱ dhamme aniccā ti passati. sā 'yaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi.
sammāpassaṃ nibbindati. nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo
rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo. nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ
suvimuttan ti vuccatī ti.

25 157. (3) Nandikkhaya 3^k

3. cakkhum bhikkhave yoniso manasi^l karotha cakkhaniccaṅ^{3m}
ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. cakkhum
bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi^m karonto cakkhaniccaṅ^{3m}
ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto cakkhusmim pi
30 nibbindati. nandikkhayo rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā^o nandikkhayo.
nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccati.

¹C^{1,3}. sā 'ssa always ²C^{1,3}. jivhā ³C^{1,3}. cakkhuaniccatam

^aB^e C^e S^e omit ^bB^e Ajjhattanandikkhaya-; C^e Ajjhattanandikkhayaanicca- C^e
inserts Sāvatthiyam ^dB^e C^e S^e add bhikkhu ^eS^e anaccaṃ ti, corrected at front
to aniccaṃ ti ^fB^e C^e S^e S^e c as n. 1; B^e B v.l. C^e B S^e b as E^e ^gB^e C^e S^e sammā
passaṃ ^hB^e S^e pe, then start jivhā; B^e takes it as far as rāgakkhayā, S^e as far
as rāgakkhayo; both then continue pe ... cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccati, S^e then
adding pe ⁱC^e pe ^jB^e Bāhiraṇandikkhaya-; C^e Bahiddhānandikkhayaanicca-
^kB^e Ajjhattaaniccaṇandikkhaya-; C^e Ajjhattanandikkhayayoniso- ^lC^e S^e 1.
word, but C^e not consistently ^mB^e -khān-; C^e S^e as n. 3. ⁿB^e C^e S^e 1. word
^oE^e ra-

4-5.^a sotam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha. ...^b ghānaṃ
 ...^c
 6. jivham bhikkhave yoniso^d manasi karotha jivhāniccatañ
 ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. ^ejivham bhikkhave
 5 bhikkhu yoniso manasi karotha jivhāniccatañ ca yathābhūtaṃ
 samanupassatha. ^ejivham bhikkhave bhikkhu
 yoniso manasi karonto jivhāniccatañ ca yathābhūtaṃ
 samanupassanto jivhāya nibbindati. ... pe^f ... cittaṃ suvimuttan
 ti vuccati.

10 7-8. kāyaṃ^a ...^c manam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha
 manāniccatañ ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha.
 manam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto manāniccatañ
 ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto manasmim pi
 nibbindati. nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo.
 15 nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccatī ti.

158. (4) Nandikkhaya 4^g

^h3. rūpe bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha rūpāniccatañ
 ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. rūpe bhikkhave
 bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto rūpāniccatañ ca yathābhūtaṃ
 20 samanupassanto rūpesu piⁱ nibbindati. nandikkhayā
 rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo. nandirāgakkhayā
 cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccati.

4-7. sadde ...^j gandhe ...^j rase^k ...^j poṭṭhabbe ...^j

25 8. dhamme bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha dhammāniccatañ
 ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. dhamme
 bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto dhammāniccatañ
 ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto dhammesu piⁱ
 nibbindati. nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo.
 nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccatī ti.

30 159. (5) Jīvakambavane 1^m

1. ekaṃ समयam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Jīvakambavane.

2. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesiⁿ bhikkhavo^oti.
 ... pe^p ...

35 3. samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha. samāhitassa bhikkhave

^aS^e pe ^bC^e pe ^cC^e bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha. ... pe ^dB^e -īso here
^e-B^e C^e S^e omit ^fB^e S^e in full ^gB^e Bāhiraanicanandikkhaya-; C^e Bahiddhā
 nandikkhayayonisosuttaṃ, 2. words ^hC^e inserts Sāvattiyam ⁱC^e S^e omit ^jC^e
 bhikkhave ... pe ^kE^e omits ^lE^e kāye ^mB^e -vanasamādhī-; C^e Samādhī- ⁿE^e
 a- ^oS^e omits ^pC^e bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā
 etad avoca.

bhikkhuno yathābhūtam okkhāyati. ^a kiñ ca yathābhūtam okkhāyati.

4. cakkhum aniccan ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. rūpā^b aniccā ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. cakkhuviññāṇam aniccan ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. cakkhusamphasso anicco ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. yam p' idaṇ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ ... pe^c ... tam pi aniccan ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati.

5-8^d sotam ...^e ghānaṃ ...^e jivhā ...^e kāyo ...^e
10 9. mano anicco ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. dhammā aniccā ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. ... pe^f ... yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati^g sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccan ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati.

15 10. samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha. samāhitassa^h bhikkhuno yathābhūtam okkhāyati ti.

160. (6) Jīvakaṃbavane 2ⁱ

1. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Jīvakaṃbavane.

20 2. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi^j ...^k pe ...

3. paṭisallāṇe^l bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha. paṭisallāṇassa^m bhikkhuno yathābhūtam okkhāyati. ²ⁿ kiñ ca yathābhūtam okkhāyati.

4. cakkhu^o aniccan ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. rūpā aniccā ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. cakkhuviññāṇam aniccan ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. cakkhusamphasso anicco ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. yam p' idaṇ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati^p vedayitaṃ ... pe^c ... tam pi aniccan ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati.

30 5-8^q sotam ...^e ghānaṃ ...^e jivhā ...^e kāyo ...^e

9. mano anicco ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati. dhammā ...^f manoviññāṇam ...^f manosamphasso ...^f yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ

¹B². paṭisallāṇo here and further on ²C^{1,3}. pakkhāyati always

^aS^e C^e s okkāyati; S^e note katthaci potthake okkhāyati ti vā pakkhāyati ti vā pāṭho dissati ^bE^e rupā ^cB^e C^e S^e in full as 9. ^dB^e pa ... jivhā aniccā ti yathābhūtam okkhāyati ... pa; S^e pe ^eC^e pe ^fC^e in full ^gB^e C^e S^e add vedayitaṃ ^hB^e C^e S^e add bhikkhave ⁱB^e Jīvakaṃbavanapaṭisallāṇa-; C^e Paṭisallāṇa- ^jE^e a- ^kC^e bhikkhavo ti ^lB^e C^e -āṇe; S^e -īnā kho; so below ^mC^e pati- here ⁿS^e okkāyati; C^e C¹. as n. 2; C^e C². paccakkhāyati ^oB^e C^e S^e -um ^pE^e omits ^qB^e S^e pe

vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ^a
okkhāyati.

10. paṭisallāṇe^b bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha. paṭisallīṇassa^b
bhikkhave bhikkhuno yathābhūtaṃ^a okkhāyatī ti.

5

161. (7) Koṭṭhiko 1^c

2. atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko^{1d} yena Bhagavā
...^e pe^f ...

10

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko
Bhagavantam etad avoca. sādhu me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato
dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto
vihareyyan ti.

yam kho Koṭṭhika aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo.
kiñ ca Koṭṭhika aniccaṃ.

15

4. cakkhum^h kho²ⁱ Koṭṭhika aniccaṃ. tatra te chando
pahātabbo. rūpā¹ aniccā. tatra te chando pahātabbo. cakkhuvīññāṇam
aniccaṃ. tatra te chando pahātabbo. cakkhusamphasso
anicco. tatra te chando pahātabbo. yam
p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccaṃ.
tatra te chando pahātabbo.

20

5-6^k sotaṃ ...¹ ghāṇaṃ ...¹

25

7. jivhā aniccā. tatra te chando pahātabbo. rasā aniccā. ...^{lm}
jivhāvīññāṇaṃ ...^{lm} jivhāsamphasso ...^{lm} yam p' idaṅ jivhā-
samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccaṃ. tatra te
chando pahātabbo.

30

8-9. kāyo^k ...¹ mano anicco. tatra te chando pahātabbo.
dhammā aniccā. ...^{lm} manovīññāṇam aniccaṃ. ...^{lm} manosamphasso
...^{mn} yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi
aniccaṃ. tatra te chando pahātabbo.

10. yam kho Koṭṭhika aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti.

35

¹C^{1,3}. Koṭṭhito always ²Missing in C^{1,3}

^aE^e yatha- ^bE^e pati- here ^cB^e Koṭṭhikaanicca-; C^e Koṭṭhitaanicca- ^dC^e as n. 1.
^eB^e S^e ten' upasaṅkami ^fC^e in full ^gB^e omits ^hB^e -u ⁱS^e as n. 2. ^jE^e rupā ^kB^e
S^e pe ^lC^e pe ^mB^e S^e in full ⁿC^e anicco ... pe

162. (8) Koṭṭhiko 2^a

2–3. atha kho ... pe ... vihareyyan ti. ^{1b}

yam kho Koṭṭhika dukkham tatra te chando pahātabbo.

kiñ ca Koṭṭhika dukkham.

5 4. cakkhum^c kho^{2d} Koṭṭhika dukkham. tatra te chando
pahātabbo. rūpā dukkhā. tatra te chando pahātabbo.
cakkhuvīññānam dukkham. tatra te chando pahātabbo.
cakkhusamphasso dukkho. tatra te chando pahātabbo.
yam p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam
10 sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tam pi
dukkham. tatra te chando pahātabbo.

5–8. ^esotaṃ dukkham. ... ^fghānaṃ dukkham–^e ... ^fjivhā
dukkhā. ... ^fkāyo ^gdukkho. ... ^f

9. mano dukkho. tatra te chando pahātabbo. ... pe^{hi} ... mano-
15 samphasso^o ^jyam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati
vedayitam^o tam pi dukkham. tatra te chando
pahātabbo.

10. yam kho Koṭṭhika dukkham tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti.

20 163. (9) Koṭṭhika 3^k

¹2–3. ekam antaṃ ... ^mpe ... vihareyyan ti.

yo kho Koṭṭhika anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo.

ko ca Koṭṭhika anattā.

4. cakkhum^c kho Koṭṭhika anattā. tatra te chando pahātabbo.
25 rūpā anattā. tatra te chando pahātabbo. cakkhuvīññānam
anattā. tatra te chando pahātabbo. cakkhusamphasso
anattā. tatra te chando pahātabbo. ³yam p' idaṅ cakkhu-
samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham
vā adukkhamasukham vā tam pi anattā. tatra te chando
30 pahātabbo. ... peⁿ ...

5–8^o sotaṃ ... ^fghānaṃ ... ^fjivhā ... ^fkāyo ... ^f

9. mano anattā. tatra te chando pahātabbo. dhammā
anattā. ... ^hmanoviññānam ... ^pmanosamphasso ... ^pyam p' idam

¹C^{1,3}: have ekam antaṃ nisinno kho ... desetu ... pe ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³C^{1,3}:
repeat here cakkhuvīññānam ...

^aB^e Koṭṭhikadukkha-; C^e Koṭṭhita dukkha suttaṃ, 3. words ^bB^e atha kho
āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko ... pa ... Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca. sādhu me bhante ...
pa ... vihareyyan ti; C^e Sāvathiyam. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-
Koṭṭhito as far as sutvā ... pe ... vihareyyan ti ^cB^e -u ^dS^e as E^e here ^e-B^e S^e
pe ^fC^e pe ^gB^e S^e tatra te chando pahātabbo. ... pe ^hB^e S^e in full ⁱC^e dhammā
dukkhā. ... pe ... manoviññānam dukkham. ... pe ^jC^e has dukkho. ... pe for
the material indicated by the circle in E^e ^kB^e Koṭṭhikaanatta-; C^e
Koṭṭhitaanatta- ^lC^e inserts Sāvathiyam ^mC^e as far as sutvā ⁿC^e omits ^oB^e
S^e jivhā anattā. tatra te chando pahātabbo. ... pe ^pC^e anattā ... pe

manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ ... pe^a ... tam pi
anattā. tatra te^b chando pahātabbo.

10. yo kho Koṭṭhika anattā tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti.

5

164. (10) Micchādiṭṭhi^c

2. atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
... pe^d ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho^e so bhikkhu^f Bhagavantam
etad avoca. kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham

10 passato micchādiṭṭhi pahīyati^g ti.

4-9. cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhu^f aniccato jānato passato micchādiṭṭhi
pahīyati. rūpe aniccato jānato passato micchādiṭṭhi

pahīyati. cakkhuvīññāṇam aniccato jānato passato micchādiṭṭhi
pahīyati. cakkhusamphassaṃ aniccato jānato

15 passato micchādiṭṭhi pahīyati ...^h pe ... yam p' idam mano-
samphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ
vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccato jānato passato
micchādiṭṭhi pahīyati.20 10. evaṃ kho bhikkhuⁱ jānato evam passato micchādiṭṭhi
pahīyati ti.165. (11) Sakkāya^j

2-3. ^{1k}etad avoca. kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato
katham passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati ti.

25 4-9. cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhu^f dukkhato jānato passato
sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati. rūpe^l dukkhato jānato passato
sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati. cakkhuvīññāṇam dukkhato jānato
passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati. cakkhusamphassaṃ dukkhato
jānato passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati. ... pe^m ... yam
p' idam manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
30 vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃⁿ vā tam pi dukkhato
jānato passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati.

10. evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi^o
pahīyati ti.

¹Preceded in C¹⁻³ by Ekam antaṃ ... Bhagavantam

^aB^e C^e S^e in full ^bE^e omits ^cB^e adds -pahāna-, C^e -ppahāna- ^dC^e
upasaṅkamtivā ekam antaṃ nisīdi ^eB^e omits ^fC^e -ū ^gS^e -iyy-, and below
^hC^e has the rest of cakkhu, then sotam aniccato ... pe ... ghānaṃ ... pe ...
jivhaṃ ... pe ... kāyaṃ ... pe ... , then manam to dhamme aniccato ... pe ...
manovīññāṇam ... pe ... manosamphassaṃ ⁱE^e -ave ^jB^e adds -diṭṭhipahāna-
C^e -diṭṭhipahāna- ^kB^e S^e precede with atha kho aññataro bhikkhu ... pa, C^e
with Sāvathiyam. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam ^lC^e rape,
corrected at back to rūpe ^mC^e has the rest of cakkhu, then sotam ... pe ...
ghānaṃ ... pe ... jivhaṃ ... pe ... kāyaṃ ... pe ... , then manam in full ⁿE^e
-sukhaṃ ^oE^e micchādiṭṭhi

166. (12) Attano^a

2-3. ^{1b}etad avoca. katham nu kho bhante jānato
katham passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyatī ti.

4. cakkhum kho bhikkhu anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi
5 pahīyatī. rūpe anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi
pahīyatī. cakkhuviññāṇam anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi
pahīyatī. cakkhusamphassam anattato jānato passato
attānudiṭṭhi pahīyatī. yam p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
uppijati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
10 vā tam pi anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi
pahīyatī.

5-8^c sotam ...^d ghāṇam ...^d jivham ...^d kāyaṃ ...^d

9. manam anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyatī.
dhamme ...^e manoviññāṇam ...^e manosamphassaṃ^f ... yam p' idam
15 manosamphassapaccayā uppijati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi anattato jānato
passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyatī.^g

10^h evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato attānudiṭṭhi
pahīyatī ti.

20 Nandikkhayavaggo pathamoⁱ
tass^j uddānaṃ
Nandikkhayena cattāro
Jīvakambavane duve³
Koṭṭhikena^{4k} tayo vuttā
25 Micchā Sakkāya¹ Attano ti

CHAPTER II. Saṭṭhipeyyālam [vaggo dutiyo]^m167. (1) Chandena (aṭṭhārasa) 1ⁿ

^o3. yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo.
kiṅ ca bhikkhave aniccaṃ.

¹As in the preceding sutta (p. 147, n. 1) ²This number is missing in B¹⁻².

³C^{1,3}. dve ⁴C^{1,3}. Koṭṭhitena

^aB^e Attānudiṭṭhipahāna-; C^e -pp- ^bB^e C^e S^e as n. k, previous page ^cB^e S^e pe ...
jivham anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyatī (S^e -hiyy-) ... pe ^eC^e
anattato ... pe ^fC^e -o anattato ... pe ^gB^e S^e -tī ti ^hB^e S^e omit ⁱC^e soḷasamo
^jC^e tatr' ^kC^e as n. 4. ^lS^e writes this line as 1. word ^mB^e -ālavagga; C^e -ālo; S^e
-ālo dutiyo ⁿB^e Ajjhataaniccachanda-; C^e Aniccachanda- ^oC^e inserts
Sāvathiyam

- 4–6. cakkhum^a bhikkhave aniccaṃ. tatra vo^b chando pahātabbo.
^csotaṃ ...^d ghānaṃ ...^d
 7–8. jivhā aniccā. ...^{ef} kāyo^g anicco. ...^f
 9. mano anicco. tatra vo chando pahātabbo.
 5 10. yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo
 ti.
 (2) Chandena 2^{hi}
 3. yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo.
 kiñ ca bhikkhave aniccaṃ.
 10 4–6. cakkhum^a bhikkhave aniccaṃ. tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo.
^csotaṃ ...^d ghānaṃ ...^d
 7–8. jivhā aniccā. ^jtatra vo rāgo pahātabbo–^j kāyo
^ganicco. ...^f
 9. mano anicco. tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo.
 15 10. yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo ti.
 (3) Chandena 3^{ik}
 3. yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo.
 kiñ ca bhikkhave aniccaṃ.
 20 4–6. cakkhum^a bhikkhave aniccaṃ. tatra vo chandarāgo
 pahātabbo. ^lsotaṃ aniccaṃ. ...^f ghānaṃ–^l ...^d
 7–8. jivhā aniccā. ^mtatra vo chandarāgoⁿ pahātabbo–^m
 kāyo^g ...^d
 9. mano anicco. tatra vo chandarāgoⁿ pahātabbo.
 25 10. yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo
 ti.
 168. (4–6) Chandena 4, 5, 6^o
 3. yam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /^p
 rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo. kiñ ca bhikkhave
 dukkhaṃ.
 30 4. cakkhum^a bhikkhave dukkhaṃ. tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
 rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo. ...
 5–6^g sotaṃ dukkhaṃ. ...^f ghānaṃ ...^p
 7–8. jivhā dukkhā. ...^f kāyo^g ...^p
 9. mano dukkho. tatra vo chando pahātabbo. / rāgo pahātabbo.
 35 / chandarāgo pahātabbo.

^aB^e -u ^bC^e c te ^cB^e S^e pe ^dC^e anicc[ending] ... pe ^eB^e S^e in full ^fC^e pe ^gB^e S^e pe ^hB^e Ajjhataaniccarāga-; C^e Aniccarāga- ⁱS^e does not start even a new paragraph ^j-^jC^e pe ^kB^e Ajjhataaniccachandarāga-; C^e Anicca chandarāgasuttaṃ, 2. words ^l-^lB^e S^e pe ^m-^mB^e S^e pe ⁿE^e -rāyo ^oB^e Dukkachandādisutta; C^e Dukkachanda–Dukkharāga–Dukkachandarāgasuttāni; both numbered 4–6; S^e starts a new paragraph but not a new sutta ^pC^e dukkh[ending] ... pe ^pHere the abridged text in all editions departs from the order of the full text. Instead, the 3. suttas are interwoven. I indicate this by using a solidus instead of the usual ellipsis.

10. yam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo ti.

169. (7–9) Chandena 7, 8, 9^{ab}

5 3. yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo. / rāgo
pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo. kiñ^c ca bhikkhave
anattā.

4. cakkhum^d bhikkhave anattā. tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo.

5–8. sotam^{ef} ...^g ghānam^h ...^{gi} jivhā^j ...^{gik} kāyo ...^{efg}

10 9. mano anattā. tatra vo chando pahātabbo. / rāgo pahātabbo. /
chandarāgo pahātabbo.

10. yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo.¹

170. (10–12) Chandena 10, 11, 12^{bm}

15 3. yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo. kiñ ca bhikkhave
aniccaṃ.

4. rūpā bhikkhave aniccā. tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo.

20 5–8. saddā ...^{gik} gandhā ...^{gik} rasā ...^{gik} phoṭṭhabbā ...^{gik}

9. dhammā aniccā. tatra vo chando pahātabbo. / rāgo
pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo.

10. yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo.¹

25 171. (13–15) Chandena 13, 14, 15^{bn}

3. yam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo. kiñ ca bhikkhave
dukkhaṃ.

4. rūpā^o bhikkhave dukkhā. tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
30 rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo.

5–8. saddā ...^g gandhā ...^g rasā ...^g phoṭṭhabbā ...^g

9. dhammā dukkhā. tatra vo chando pahātabbo. / rāgo
pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo.

35 10. yam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo^p pahātabbo ti.

^aB^e Anattachandādisutta; C^e Anattachanda, Anattarāga, Anattachandarāgasuttāni
^bB^e C^e number as 3. suttas; S^e starts a new paragraph but not a new sutta ^cB^e
C^e S^e ko ^dB^e -u ^eB^e pa ^fS^e pe ^gC^e pe ^hB^e omits ⁱS^e in full ^jE^e jivhā ^kB^e
in full ^lB^e C^e S^e add ti ^mB^e Bāhirāniccachandādisutta; C^e Bāhirāniccachanda,
Bāhirāniccarāga, Bāhirāniccachandarāgasuttāni ⁿB^e Bāhiradukkhachandādi-
sutta; C^e Bāhira dukkhachanda, Bāhira dukkharāga, Bāhiradukkhachandarāga-
suttāni ^oE^e rupā ^pC^e chanderāgo, corrected at back to chandarāgo

172. (16–18) Chandena 16, 17, 18^{ab}

3. yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo. / rāgo
pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo. ko ca bhikkhave
anattā.

- 5 4. rūpā bhikkhave anattā. tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /^c
5–8. saddā ...^d gandhā ...^d rasā ...^d phoṭṭhabbā ...^d
9. dhammā anattā. tatra vo chando pahātabbo. / rāgo
pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo.
10 10. yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo. /
rāgo pahātabbo. / chandarāgo pahātabbo ti.

173. (19) Atītena (nava) 1^{bc}

3–9. cakkhum^f bhikkhave aniccam atītaṃ. sotam^{gh} ...ⁱ
ghānam^{jk} ...ⁱ jivhā ...^{ilm} kāyo ...^{ghi} mano anicco atīto.

- 15 10. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmim
pi nibbindatiⁿ sotasmim pi nibbindati ghānasmim pi
nibbindatiⁿ jivhāya pi nibbindati^o kāyasmim pi nibbindati^{op} manasmim
pi nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmi^d
^rvimutt' amhī ti^r ñāṇaṃ hoti. khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti
20 ti.

(20) Atītena 2^{bs}

3–8. cakkhum^f bhikkhave aniccam anāgataṃ. sotam^{gh} ...^d
ghānam^{jk} ...^d jivhā aniccā anāgatā. kāyo^{gh} ...^d mano anicco
anāgato.

- 25 9. evam passaṃ ...^t pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti
ti.

(21) Atītena 3^{bu}

3–5. cakkhum^f bhikkhave aniccam paccuppannaṃ. sotam^{gh} ...^d
ghānam^{jk} ...^d

- 30 6–8. jivhā aniccā paccuppannā. kāyo^{gh} ...^d mano anicco
paccuppanno.
9. evam passaṃ ...^t pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti
ti.

^aB^e Bāhirānattachandādisutta; C^e Bāhirānattachanda – Bāhirānattarāga –
Bāhirānattachandarāgasuttāni; both number as 3. suttas ^bS^e starts a new
paragraph but not a new sutta ^cB^e C^e S^e add the other 2. ^dC^e pe ^eB^e
Ajjhattātītanicca-; C^e Atītānicca- ^fB^e -u ^gB^e pa ^hS^e pe ⁱC^e in full ^jB^e omits
^kS^e omits ^lB^e in full ^mS^e in full ⁿ⁻ⁿB^e S^e pe ^{o-o}B^e S^e pe ^pE^e omits ^qB^e C^e
S^e -smim ^{r-r}B^e C^e S^e vimuttam iti ^sB^e Ajjhattānāgatānicca-; C^e Anāgatānicca-
^tC^e as far as cakkhusmim pi nibbindati ^uB^e Ajjhatappaccuppannānicca-; C^e
Paccuppannānicca-

174. (22–24) Atītena 4, 5, 6^{abc}
 3–5. cakkhum^d bhikkhave dukkham atītaṃ. / anāgataṃ. /
 paccuppannaṃ. sotam^{ef} ...^g ghānaṃ^{hi} ...^g
 6–8. jivhā dukkhā atītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppannā. kāyo^{ef} ...^g
 5 mano dukkho atīto. / anāgato.^j / paccuppanno.
 9. evam passaṃ ...^{klm} pe ... nāparam itthattāyāⁿ ti pajānātī ti.
175. (25–27) Atītena 7, 8, 9^{bco}
 3–5. cakkhum^d bhikkhave anattā atītaṃ. / anāgataṃ. / paccup-
 pannaṃ. sotam^{ef} ...^g ghānaṃ^{hi} ...^g
 10 6–8. jivhā anattā ...^{efp} kāyo^{ef} ...^g mano^d atīto. / anāgato. / paccup-
 panno.
 9. evam passaṃ ...^{lm} pe ... nāparam itthattāyā^f ti pajānātī ti.
176. (28–30) Atītena (nava) 10, 11, 12^{bcs}
 3–8. rūpā bhikkhave aniccā atītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppannā.
 15 saddā ...^g gandhā ...^g rasā ...^g phoṭṭhabbā ...^g dhammā
 aniccā atītā.^l / anāgatā. / paccuppannā.
 9. evam passaṃ ...^m pe^p ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.
177. (31–33) Atītena 13, 14, 15^{bcu}
 3–8. rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā atītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppannā.
 20 saddā ...^g gandhā ...^g rasā ...^g phoṭṭhabbā ...^g dhammā
 dukkhā atītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppannā.
 9. evam passaṃ ...^v pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.
178. (34–36) Atītena 16, 17, 18^{bcw}
 3–8. rūpā bhikkhave anattā atītā. / anāgatā.^x / paccuppannā.
 25 saddā ...^g gandhā ...^g rasā ...^g phoṭṭhabbā ...^g dhammā
 anattā atītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppannā.
 9. evam passaṃ ...^v pe... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.
179. (37) Yadanicca (atṭhārasa) 1.^{cy}
 30 ^z3. cakkhum^d bhikkhave aniccā atītaṃ. yad^{aa} aniccaṃ

^aB^e Ajjhataṭṭādidukkasutta; C^e Atīta dukkha, Anāgata dukkha, Paccuppanna dukkhasuttāni ^bB^e C^e number as 3. suttas ^cS^e starts a new paragraph but not a new sutta ^dB^e -u ^eB^e pa ^fS^e pe ^gC^e pe ^hB^e omits ⁱS^e omits ^jC^e atītānāgato ^kB^e bhikkhave ^lC^e as far as cakkhusmim pi nibbindati ^mS^e bhikkhave ⁿE^e -ya ^oB^e Ajjhataṭṭādidianattasutta; C^e Atītānatta, Anāgatānatta, Paccuppannānattasuttāni ^pC^e in full ^qB^e C^e S^e add anattā ^rE^e -atā- ^sB^e Bāhirāṭṭādi-aniccasutta; C^e Bāhira atītānicca, Bāhira anāgatānicca, Bāhira paccuppannāniccasuttāni ^tE^e omits ^uB^e Bāhirāṭṭādidukkasutta; C^e Bāhirāṭṭā dukkha, Bāhirānāgata dukkha, Bāhira paccuppannadukkasuttāni ^vC^e as far as rūpesu pi nibbindati ^wB^e Bāhirāṭṭādidianattasutta; C^e Bāhira atītānatta, Bāhira anāgatānatta, Bāhira paccuppannānattasuttāni ^xC^e C^p atītānāgatā ^yB^e Ajjhataṭṭāyadaniccasutta; C^e Atīyadaniccasuttaṃ ^zC^e inserts Sāvattiyam ^{aa}S^e yam here

taṃ dukkhaṃ. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ
n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

5 4-7. sotam^aaniccam. ...^bghānam^caniccam. ^a...^bjivhā
aniccā. ...^{bd}kāyo^aanicco. ...^b

8. mano anicco atīto. yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ. yaṃ
dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso
'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

10 9. evam passam ...^epe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti. ^f

(38) Yadanicca 2^{gh}

3. cakkhumⁱ bhikkhave aniccam anāgataṃ. yad aniccam
taṃ dukkhaṃ. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ
n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

15 4-7. sotam^aaniccam. ...^bghānam^caniccam. ...^bjivhā aniccā. ...^{bd}
kāyo^a...^j

8. mano anicco anāgato. yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ.
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama
n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. ^k

20 9. evam passam bhikkhave ...^lpe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti
pajānāti ti.

(39) Yadanicca 3^{hm}

25 3. cakkhumⁱ bhikkhave aniccam paccuppannaṃ. yad
aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad
anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti
evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

30 4-7. sotam^a...^bghānam^c...^bjivhā...^{bd}kāyo^a...^b
8ⁿ mano anicco paccuppanno. yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ.
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama
n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

9. evam passam ...^lpe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.

35

^aB^e S^e pe ^bC^e pe ^cB^e S^e omit ^dB^e S^e in full ^eC^e as far as cakkhusmim pi nibbindati, omitting sutavā ^fB^e C^e S^e -tī ti ^gB^e Ajjhattānāgatayadaniccasutta; C^e Anāgatayadaniccasuttam ^hS^e starts a new paragraph but not a new sutta ⁱB^e -u ^jC^e anicco ... pe ^kB^e S^e add pe ^lC^e as far as cakkhusmim pi nibbindati ^mB^e Ajjhatappaccuppannayadaniccasutta; C^e Paccuppannayadaniccasuttam ⁿS^e omits

180. (40–42) Yadanicca 4, 5, 6^{abc}

3. cakkhum^d bhikkhave dukkham aṭītaṃ. / anāgataṃ. / paccuppannaṃ. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ^e sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 5 4–7. sotam^f ...^g ghānam^h ...^g jivhā dukkhā^g ... kāyo^f ...^g
8. mano dukkho aṭīto. / anāgato. / paccuppanno. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
- 10 daṭṭhabbaṃ.
9. evam passaṃ ...ⁱ pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.

181. (43–45) Yadanicca 7, 8, 9^{bci}

3. cakkhum^d bhikkhave anattā aṭītaṃ. / anāgataṃ. / paccuppannaṃ.
- 15 yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 4–7. sotam^f ...^g ghānam^h ...^g jivhā ...^g kāyo^k ...^g
8. mano anattā aṭīto. / anāgato. / paccuppanno. yad anattā
- 20 taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya^l daṭṭhabbaṃ.
9. evam passaṃ ...ⁱ pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī^m ti.

182. (46–48) Yadanicca 10, 11, 12^{bcn}

3. rūpā^o bhikkhave aniccā aṭītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppannā.
- 25 yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad^p anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya^q daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- 4–7. saddā ...^g gandhā ...^g rasā ...^g phoṭṭhabbā ...^g
8. dhammā aniccā aṭītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppannā. yad aniccaṃ
- 30 taṃ dukkhaṃ. yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.
9. evam passaṃ ...^r pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.

^aB^e Ajjhataṭītiyadukhasutta; C^e Aṭīta yaṃ dukkha, Anāgata yaṃ dukkha, Paccuppanna yaṃ dukkhasuttāni ^bB^e C^e number as 3. suttas ^cS^e starts a new paragraph but not a new sutta ^dB^e -u ^eE^e -bhutaṃ ^fB^e S^e pe ^gC^e pe ^hB^e S^e omī ⁱC^e as far as cakkhusmim pi nibbindati ^jB^e Ajjhataṭītiyadanattasutta; C^e Aṭīta yadanatta, Anāgata yadanatta, Paccuppanna yadanattasuttāni ^kB^e S^e anattā ... pe ^lE^e -ppaññāya ^mE^e -tā ⁿB^e Bāhirāṭītiyadaniccāsutta; C^e Bāhirāṭīta yadanicca, Bāhirānāgata yadanicca, Bāhira paccuppanna yadaniccāsuttāni ^oE^e rupā ^pE^e omits ^qE^e -apa- ^rC^e as far as rūpesu pi nibbindati

183. (49–51) Yadanicca 13, 14, 15^{abc}

3. rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā atītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppanā.
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama
n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
5 sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.
4–7. saddā ...^d gandhā ...^d rasā ...^d phoṭṭhabbā ...^d
8. dhammā dukkhā atītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppanā. yaṃ
dukkhaṃ tad anattā. yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso
'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
10 sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.
9. evam passaṃ ...^e pe ... nāparam itthattāyā^f ti pajānātī
ti.

184. (52–54) Yadanicca 16, 17, 18^{bcd}

3. rūpā bhikkhave anattā atītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppanā.
15 yad anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso
attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
daṭṭhabbaṃ.
4–7. saddā ...^d gandhā ...^d rasā ...^d phoṭṭhabbā ...^d
8. dhammā anattā atītā. / anāgatā. / paccuppanā. yad
20 anattā taṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti
evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.
9. evam passaṃ ...^e pe ... nāparam itthattāyā^h ti pajānātī ti.

185. (55) Ajjhata (tayo) 1^{ci}

- 3–8. cakkhum^j bhikkhave aniccaṃ. sotam^k ...^d ghānam^l ...^d
25 jivhā ...^{dm} kāyo^k ...^d mano anicca.
9. evam passaṃ ...ⁿ pe ... nāparam itthattāyā^o ti pajānātī ti.

(56) Ajjhata 2^{cp}

- 3–8. cakkhum^j bhikkhave dukkhaṃ. sotam^k ...^d ghānam^l ...^d
jivhā ...^{dq} kāyo^r ...^{ds} mano dukkha.
30 9. evam passaṃ ...ⁿ pe ... nāparam itthattāyā^t ti pajānātī ti.

^aB^e Bāhirātītādiyamdukkhasutta; C^e Bāhirātīta yaṃdukkha–Bāhirānāgata
yaṃdukkha–Bāhirapaccuppana yaṃdukkha suttāni ^bB^e C^e number as 3. suttas
^cS^e starts a new paragraph but not a new sutta ^dC^e pe ^eC^e as far as rūpesu pi
nibbindati ^fE^e -thātt- ^gB^e Bāhirātītādiyadanattasutta; C^e Bāhirātīta yadanatta–
Bāhirānāgata yadanatta–Bāhirapaccuppana yadanatta suttāni ^hE^e ti ⁱB^e C^e
Ajjhattāyatana aniccassutta(m); B^e 1. word, C^e 2. ^jB^e -u ^kB^e S^e pe ^lB^e S^e omī
^mB^e S^e aniccā ⁿC^e as far as cakkhusmim pi nibbindati ^oE^e pā- ^pB^e C^e
Ajjhattāyatana dukkhasutta(m); B^e 1. word, C^e 2. ^qB^e S^e dukkhā ^rB^e pa ^sS^e
dukkha ^tE^e -ya

(57) Ajjhata 3^{ab}

3–8. cakkhum^c bhikkhave anattā. sotam^{de} ...^f ghānam^{gh} ...^f
jivhā ...^f kāyo^d ...^f mano anattā^j.

9. evam passam ...^k pe ... nāparam itthattāyā^l ti pajānātī ti.

5

186. (58) Bāhira (tayo) 1^{bm}

3–8. rūpā bhikkhave aniccā. saddā ...^f gandhā ...^f
rasā ...^f phoṭṭhabbā ...^f dhammā aniccā.

9. evam passam ...ⁿ pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī ti.

(59) Bāhira 2^{bo}

10 3–8. rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā. saddā ...^f gandhā ...^f
rasā ...^f phoṭṭhabbā ...^f dhammā dukkhā.^p

(60) Bāhira 3^{bq}

3–8. rūpā bhikkhave anattā. saddā ...^f gandhā ...^f
rasā ...^f phoṭṭhabbā ...^f dhammā anattā.^r

15 9. evam passam ...ⁿ pe ... nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī^s ti.

Saṭṭhipeyyālaṃ samattam^{lt}

tass^u uddānaṃ

Chanden^v aṭṭhārasā^v honti

Atītena ca⁵ dve navā⁵

20 Yadaniccāṭṭhārasā^{6v} vuttā

tayo ajjhatabāhirā⁷

Peyyālo saṭṭhiko⁸ vutto

Buddhen^v Ādiccabandhunā ti

suttantāni saṭṭhi^{9w}

25

¹C^{1,3}. -peyyālo samatto ²C^{1,3}. tatr^v ud- ³C^{1,3}. Chandena aṭṭhā- ⁴C^{1,3}. vaṭṭhe
instead of ca dve ⁵C¹. navā; C³. navā; B². na ... pa ⁶C^{1,3}. -aniccā aṭṭhā- ⁷B¹.
C^{1,3}. ajjhattam ⁸C^{1,3}. saṭṭhitā vuttā; C¹. vutta ⁹In B¹⁻². only; B². has suttantānaṃ
^aB^e C^e Ajjhattāyatana anattasutta(m); B^e 1. word, C^e 2. ^bS^e starts a new
paragraph but not a new sutta ^cB^e -u ^dB^e pa ^eS^e pe ^fC^e pe ^gB^e omits ^hS^e
omits ⁱS^e anattā ^jE^e dukkho ^kC^e as far as cakkhusmim pi nibbindati ^lE^e -ya
^mB^e C^e Bāhirāyatana aniccāsutta(m); B^e 1. word, C^e 2. ⁿC^e as far as rūpesu pi
nibbindati ^oB^e C^e Bāhirāyatana dukkhasutta(m); B^e 1. word, C^e 2. ^pB^e C^e S^e
add 9. as in suttas 58. & 60, with same variants ^qB^e C^e Bāhirāyatana
anattasutta(m); B^e 1. word, C^e 2. ^rE^e aniccā ^sE^e -tiṭṭi ^tB^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^uC^e
as n. 2. ^vB^e C^e -sa ^wC^e omits

CHAPTER III. Samuddavaggo tatiyo ^a187. (1) Samuddo 1^b

2. samuddo samuddo ti bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano
bhāsati. n' eso bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo.
5 mahā eso bhikkhave udakarāsi mahā¹ ^cudakaṇṇavo.
3-5. cakkhu^d bhikkhave purisassa samuddo. tassa rūpamayo
vego. yo taṃ rūpamayaṃ vegaṃ sahati ayaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave atari² cakkhusamuddaṃ saūmiṃ^{3e}
sāvaṭṭaṃ⁴ sagāhaṃ sarakkhasaṃ tiṇṇo pāragato^f thale
10 tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo. ...^g pe ...
6-7. jivhā bhikkhave purisassa samuddo. tassa rasamayo
vego. yo taṃ rasamayaṃ vegaṃ sahati ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave atari jivhāsamuddaṃ saūmiṃ sāvaṭṭaṃ sagāhaṃ
sarakkhasaṃ tiṇṇo pāragato^c thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo.
15 ...^h pe ...
8. mano bhikkhave purisassa samuddo. tassa dhammamayo
vego. yo taṃ dhammamayaṃ¹ vegaṃ sahati ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave atari manosamuddaṃ saūmiṃ sāvaṭṭaṃ sagāhaṃ
sarakkhasaṃ tiṇṇo pāragato^c thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo
20 ti.^j
9. idam avoca ...^k Satthā. ^{5j}
yo imaṃ samuddaṃ sagāhaṃ sarakkhasaṃ¹
saūmibhayaṃ^{6m} duttaraṃ accatari
soⁿ vedagū vusitabrahmacariyo⁷
25 lokantagū pāragato ti vuccati ti

188. (2) Samudda 2^o

2. samuddo samuddo ti bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano

¹B¹⁻². -rāsiṃ; C^{1,3}. *repeat* mahā ²C³. atarī; B². attani *always* ³B¹⁻². saumimī
always ⁴B². sāvaṭṭhaṃ *always* ⁵Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁶So C^{1,3}; B saumimī
sāvaṭṭaṃ sabhayaṃ ⁷B². vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ

^aas in the preceding vagga, S^e does not indicate any sutta divisions ^bB^e
Paṭṭhasamudda-; C^e Samudda- ^cB^e I. word ^dS^e -uṃ ^eS^e C^e S^e as n. 3. ^fB^e
-aṅg- ^gC^e sotam ... pe ... ghānaṃ ^hC^e kāyaṃ [sic] ⁱE^e dhammavegaṃ ^jC^e
omits ^kB^e S^e pe ^lC^e takes over to next line ^mB^e saūmiṃ sāvaṭṭaṃ sabhayaṃ;
S^e saumimī bhayaṃ; C^e S^e saumibhayaṃ ⁿB^e C^e sa vedagū; S^e savedagū ^oB^e
C^e Dutiyasamudda-

bhāsati. n' eso bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo.
mahā eso bhikkhave udakarāsi mahā udakaṇṇavo.

3-5. santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā^a rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. ^bayaṃ vuccati
5 bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo ti. etthāyaṃ sadevako
loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī^c ¹pajā
sadevamanussā yebhuyyena samunnā^{2d} tantā ^ekulakajātā
guṇaguṇikajātā^{3f} muñjapabbajabhūtā^g apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātāṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattanti. ^{4h}

10 6-7. santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā ... pe ... ⁱ
8⁵ santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā^j rajanīyā. ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo. etthāyaṃ sadevako
loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī
15 pajā sadevamanussā yebhuyyena^k samunnā tantā kulakajātā
guṇaguṇikajātā muñjapabbajabhūtā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātāṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattanti ^lti.

189. (3) Bālisiko^m

2. ⁿyassa rāgo ca doṣo ca ⁿavijjā ca virājitaⁿ so imaṃ
20 samuddaṃ sagāhaṃ⁶ sarakkhasaṃ ⁿo-^osaūmibhayaṃ^{7p} duttaraṃ^{8q}
accatari. ^{9n-o}

saṅgātiko^f maccujaho nirūpadhi^s
pahāya^t dukkhaṃ apunabbhavāya
atthaṅgato so na pamāṇaṃ ^{10u}eti
25 amohayi^v maccurājan ti brūmī ti

^m3. seyyathā pi bhikkhave bālisiko¹¹ āmisagataṃ ^wbaḷisaṃ
gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipeyya. tam enaṃ 12. aññataro

¹C^{1,3}. -brahmaṇiyā pajāya here only ²B¹⁻². samuddā ³So B²; B¹.
kulaguṇthikajātā; C^{1,3}. gulāguṇthikajātā ⁴So B¹; B². C^{1,3}. -vattati ⁵See notes of
numbers 3-5. ⁶C^{1,3}. saṅgahaṃ ⁷B². sabhayaṃ ⁸B¹. suduttaraṃ ⁹B². accarati
¹⁰B². samānam eti; B¹. pun' eti ¹¹C^{1,3}. bālisako ¹²C^{1,3}. kamena

^aE^e -eyā here ^bS^e -iyā, and below ^cE^e -nī ^dS^e C^e S^e as n. 2. ^eB^e C^e I. word; S^e
C^e S^e kantā ku- ^fB^e kulaguṇthika-; C^e B^e C^e gulāguṇthika-; S^e B^e S^e K^e kulaguṇthika-;
B^e B^{v.1}. kulāguṇthika-; S^e C^e gulaguṇthika- ^gC^e -babb- ^hB^e -ati; C^e -atī ti; B^e S^e
then add pe, while C^e writes out as much of 4. and 5. as of 6. ⁱC^e writes out as
much of 7. as of 6. ^jE^e -u- here ^kC^e -ū- here ^lB^e -atī ti; C^e -ati ^mB^e C^e Bāli-
sikopama-, placed after the verses in 2. of 189. in E^e (S^e, as noted before, does
not indicate sutta divisions in this vagga) ⁿB^e S^e print this paragraph as verse,
with the lines divided at these points ^{o-o}S^e ^bsaummiṃ sāvaṭṭaṃ sabhayaṃ
duttaraṃ accataraṃ (in fact S^e interchanges this and its next note, n. r below)
^pS^e C^e S^e saummi- ^qS^e C^e S^e suduttaraṃ ^rB^e C^e S^e v.1. -go; see also n. o ^sB^e -u-
^tB^e C^e S^e pahāsi ^uB^e S^e b pun' eti; B^e C^e S^e S^e as E^e ^vB^e C^e S^e -ī ^wB^e -taba-

- āmisacakkhu maccho gileyya. evaṃ hi ¹so bhikkhave
 maccho gilitabaḷiso^{2a} bāḷisikassa anayam āpanno vyasanam^b
 āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo bāḷisikassa. evam eva kho
 bhikkhave cha-y-ime baḷisā lokasmim anayāya sattānaṃ
 5 vyābādhāya^{3c} pāṇinaṃ. ^dkatame cha.
 4–6. santi bhikkhave cakkhuvīñṇeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
 manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhu
 abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati
 bhikkhave bhikkhu gilitabaḷiso^{4c} Mārassa anayam āpanno
 10 vyasanam āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato ... pe^f ...
 7–8. santi bhikkhave jivhāvīñṇeyyā rasā ... pe ...^f
 9. santi bhikkhave manovīñṇeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā^o °rajanīyā.
 tañ ce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya
 tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu gilitabaḷiso^{5g}
 15 Mārassa anayam āpanno vyasanam āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo^h
 pāpimato.
 10–12. santiⁱ bhikkhave cakkhuvīñṇeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā
 manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. tañ ce
 bhikkhu nābhinandati^j nābhivadati^j nājjhosāya^{6j} tiṭṭhati
 20 ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu na gilitabaḷiso^e Mārassa
 abhedhi^k baḷisaṃ paribhedhi^{7h} baḷisaṃ na anayam āpanno na
 vyasanam āpanno na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato ... pe^m ...
 13–14. santi bhikkhave jivhāvīñṇeyyā rasā ... pe ...^m
 15. santi bhikkhave manovīñṇeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā^o
 25 °rajanīyā. tañ ce bhikkhuⁿ nābhinandati^j nābhivadati^j nājjhosāya^j
 tiṭṭhati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhuⁿ na gilitabaḷiso^p
 Mārassa abhedhi baḷisaṃ paribhedhi^l baḷisaṃ na anayam
 āpanno^q na vyasanam āpanno^q na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato ti.
 190. (4) Khīrarukkheṇa^f
 30 2–6. yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā

¹C^{1,3}. omit hi so ²B¹. gilabaḷiso; C³. has gita- and B². gila omitting baḷiso ³B¹⁻².
 vadhāya ⁴B¹⁻². gila- (B². -ḷa-) -baḷiso ⁵C¹. gili-; B¹⁻². gila as before and
 afterwards ⁶C^{1,3}. na ajo ⁷C^{1,3}. omit paribhedhi baḷisaṃ here only

^aS^e gilab-; C^e S^g gilib- ^bB^e S^e by- ^cB^e S^e C^e S^g as n. 3; B^e C^e byābādhāya ^dS^e -ī-
^eS^e gilab-; E^e gilitabaḷiso ^fC^e writes out as much of 5, 6, and 8, as of 7. ^gS^e
 gilab- ^hE^e yatha- ⁱB^e C^e add ca; C^e C^{1,3} as E^e ^jS^e na a- ^kC^e -ī ^lC^e omits ^mC^e
 writes out as much of 11, 12, and 14, as of 13. ⁿC^e -ū ^oE^e -vād- ^pS^e gilab-; E^e
 gilitabaḷiso ^qE^e omits ^rB^e C^e -rukkhopama-

- vā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu yo rāgo so atthi yo doso so
atthi yo moho so atthi yo rāgo so appahīno yo doso so
appahīno yo moho so appahīno tassa parittā ce ¹pi
cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpātham āgacchanti²
5 pariyaḍiyant' evāssa^{3a} cittaṃ. ko pana vādo adhimattānaṃ.
taṃ kissa hetu. yo bhikkhave rāgo so atthi yo doso so
atthi yo moho so atthi yo rāgo so appahīno yo doso so
appahīno⁴ yo moho so appahīno. ... pe^b ...
7. yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā
10 vā manoviññeyyesu dhammesu yo rāgo so atthi yo doso
so atthi yo moho so atthi yo rāgo so appahīno yo doso
so appahīno yo moho so appahīno tassa parittā ce pi
manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpātham āgacchanti
pariyaḍiyant' evāssa cittaṃ. ko pana vādo adhimattānaṃ. ^c
15 taṃ kissa hetu. yo bhikkhave^d rāgo so atthi yo doso so
atthi yo moho so atthi yo rāgo so appahīno yo doso so
appahīno yo moho so appahīno.
8. seyyathā pi bhikkhave khīrarukkho assattho vā nigrodho
vā pilakkho^{5e} vā udumbaro vā daharo taruṇo komārako
20 taṃ^f enam puriso tiṇhāya kuṭhāriyā^{6g} yato^{7h} yato
ābhindeyya⁸ⁱ āgaccheyya khīraṇ ti.
evam bhante.
taṃ kissa hetu.
yaṃ hi bhante khīraṃ taṃ atthī ti.
9. evam eva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā
25 bhikkhuniyā vā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu yo rāgo so atthi
yo doso so atthi yo moho so atthi yo rāgo so appahīno yo
doso so appahīno yo moho so appahīno tassa parittā ce pi
cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpātham āgacchanti pariyaḍiyant'
30 evāssa cittaṃ. ko pana vādo adhimattānaṃ.
taṃ kissa hetu. yo bhikkhave^{9j} rāgo so atthi yo doso so

¹C^{1,3}. ceto pi *here only* ²So all the mss ; B¹⁻². always; C^{1,3}. *here only*; further on
gacchanti ³B¹⁻². -v' assa *always* ⁴C^{1,3}. insert ... pe ... *here* ⁵B¹⁻². milakkhu
⁶B¹⁻². kudhāriyā *always* ⁷B¹⁻². ato *here only* ⁸So B²; the other mss abhindeyya
⁹Missing in C^{1,3}

^aB^e S^e as n. 3. ^bB^e pa ... yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā
vā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu yo rāgo so atthi ... pa ^cS^e -mitt- *here* ^dE^e bhikkhu
^eS^e C^e S^e as n. 5. ^fS^e mam ^gS^e as n. 6. ^hC^e C^p as n. 7. ⁱS^e B^e S^k C^c C^e C^y
bhindeyya; B^e v. l. abhindeyya ^jC^e as n. 9.

atthi yo moho so atthi yo rāgo so appahīno yo doso so
 appahīno yo moho so appahīno. ...^a yassa kassaci bhikkhave
 bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāvīññeyyesu
 rasesu yo rāgo so atthi ... pe ... yassa kassaci^b bhikkhave
 5 bhikkhussa vā^c bhikkhuniyā vā manoviññeyyesu dhammesu
 yo rāgo so atthi yo doso so atthi yo moho so atthi yo
 rāgo so appahīno yo doso so appahīno yo moho so appahīno
 tassa parittā ce pi manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa
 āpātham āgacchanti¹ pariyādiyanti² ev³ d⁴assa cittaṃ. ko
 10 pana vādo adhimattānaṃ. taṃ kissa hetu. yo bhikkhave^{ef}
 rāgo so atthi yo doso so atthi yo moho so atthi
 yo rāgo so appahīno ... pe^g ...

10–12. yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā
 vā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu yo rāgo so n' atthi
 15 yo doso so n' atthi yo moho so n' atthi yo rāgo so pahīno
 yo doso so pahīno yo moho so pahīno tassa² adhimattā
 ce pi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpātham
 āgacchanti³ n' ev³ assa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti. ko pana vādo
 parittānaṃ. taṃ kissa hetu. yo bhikkhave rāgo so
 20 n' atthi yo doso so n' atthi yo moho so n' atthi yo rāgo so
 pahīno yo doso so pahīno. yo moho so pahīno. ...^a

13–15. yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā^h bhikkhuniyā
 vā jivhāvīññeyyesu ...ⁱ pe...^j manoviññeyyesu dhammesu yo
 rāgo so n' atthi yo doso so n' atthi yo moho so n' atthi yo
 25 rāgo so pahīno yo doso so pahīno yo moho so pahīno
 tassa adhimattā ce pi manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa
 āpātham āgacchanti n' ev³ assa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti. ko
 pana vādo parittānaṃ. taṃ kissa hetu. yo bhikkhave
 rāgo so n' atthi yo doso so n' atthi yo moho so n' atthi yo
 30 rāgo so pahīno. yo doso so pahīno. yo moho so pahīno.

16. seyyathā pi bhikkhave khīrarukkho assattho vā
 nigrodho vā pilakkho^{4k} vā udumbaro vā sukkho koḷāpo¹
 terovassiko. ^m tam enam puriso tiṅhāya kuṭṭhāriyā yato
 yato ābhindeyya āgaccheyya khīran ti.

35

¹C¹. āgaccheyyanti; C³. gaccheyyanti ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³C¹. gacchanti ⁴B¹⁻².
 milakkhu as before

^aB^e C^e S^e pe ^bC^e -cī, corrected at back to -ci ^cE^e va ^dC^e evāssa ^eC^e omits
^fS^e omits ^gB^e C^e S^e in full ^hE^e omits ⁱB^e C^e S^e rasesu ^jC^e yassa kassaci
 bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā ^kS^e as n. 4. ^lB^e C^e -l- ^mC^e th-

no h' etam bhante.
 taṃ kissa hetu.
 yaṃ hi bhante khīraṃ taṃ n' atthi.^a
 evam eva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā
 5 bhikkhuniyā vā cakkhuviññeyyesu^b rūpesu yo rāgo so n' atthi
 yo doso so n' atthi yo moho so n' atthi yo rāgo so pahīno
 yo doso so pahīno yo moho so pahīno tassa adhimattā
 ce pi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpātham āgacchanti
 n' ev' assa cittam pariyādiyanti. ko pana vādo parittānaṃ.
 10 taṃ kissa hetu. yo^c rāgo so n' atthi. yo doso so n' atthi. yo
 moho so n' atthi. yo rāgo so pahīno. yo doso so pahīno. yo
 moho so pahīno. ... pe ... yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa
 vā bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu^d ... pe ... yassa kassaci
 15 bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā manoviññeyyesu
 dhammesu yo rāgo so n' atthi yo doso so n' atthi yo
 moho so n' atthi yo rāgo so pahīno yo doso so pahīno yo
 moho so pahīno tassa adhimattā ce pi manoviññeyyā
 dhammā manassa āpātham āgacchanti n' ev' assa cittam
 pariyādiyanti. ko pana vādo parittānaṃ. taṃ kissa
 20 hetu. yo^{ce} rāgo so n' atthi yo doso so n' atthi yo moho so
 n' atthi yo rāgo so pahīno yo doso so pahīno^f yo moho so
 pahīno ti.

191. (5) Koṭṭhiko^g

1. ekaṃ समयam āyasmā ca^h Sāriputto āyasmā ca
 25 Mahā-Koṭṭhikoⁱ Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye.

2. atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko sāyaṇhasamayam^j
 paṭisallāṇā^k vutṭhito yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi.
 30 sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekaṃ antaṃ
 nisīdi.

3. ekaṃ antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ
 Sāriputtam etad avoca. kin nu kho āvuso
 Sāriputta cakkhu rūpānaṃ samyojanaṃ rūpā cakkhussa
 35 samyojanaṃ ...^k jivhā rasānaṃ samyojanaṃ rasā jivhāya

¹C^{1,3}. -Koṭṭhito as usual

^aB^e C^e S^e -ī ti ^bE^e -eyesu here ^cB^e adds bhikkhave ^dE^e rā- ^eS^e adds
 bhikkhave ^fE^e pā- ^gB^e -ika-; C^e -ita- ^hC^e omits ⁱC^e as n. 1. ^jB^e C^e -n- ^kB^e
 S^e pe; C^e in full

saṃyojanam ...^{abc} mano dhammānam saṃyojanam dhammā
manassa saṃyojanan ti.

4. na kho āvuso Koṭṭhika cakkhu rūpānam saṃyojanam
na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanam yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam
5 paṭicca^d uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanam ...^{ac}
na jivhā rasānam saṃyojanam na rasā jivhāya
saṃyojanam yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati
chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanam ...^{ace} na mano dhammānam
saṃyojanam na dhammā manassa saṃyojanam
10 yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo
taṃ tattha saṃyojanam.

5. seyyathā pi āvuso kāḷo ca balivaddo^{1f} odāto ca balivaddo
ekena damena^{2g} vā yottena vā saṃyutt^h assu. yo nu kho
evam vadeyya kāḷoⁱ balivaddo odātassa balivaddassa saṃyojanam
15 odāto balivaddo kāḷassa balivaddassa saṃyojanan
ti sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyā ti.

no h' etam āvuso.

na kho āvuso kāḷo balivaddo odātassa balivaddassa saṃyojanam
na^{3l} pi odāto balivaddo kāḷassa balivaddassa
20 saṃyojanam. yena ca kho^k ekena damena^{4g} vā yottena vā
saṃyuttā taṃ tattha saṃyojanam. evam eva kho
āvuso na cakkhu rūpānam saṃyojanam na rūpā cakkhussa
saṃyojanam yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati
chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanam ... pe ... na jivhā
25 rasānam saṃyojanam ... pe ... na mano dhammānam saṃyojanam
na dhammā manassa saṃyojanam yañ ca tattha
tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ tattha
saṃyojanam.

6. ^{5l}cakkhu vā āvuso^{5l} rūpānam saṃyojanam abhavissa
30 rūpā vā⁶ cakkhussa saṃyojanam^{7m} na-yⁿ-idam brahmacariyavāso
paññāyetha^{8o} sammādukkhakkhayāya. ^p yasmā ca kho
āvuso na cakkhu rūpānam^q saṃyojanam na rūpā cakkhussa

¹B¹⁻². -baddo ²B¹⁻². dāmena ³C^{1,3}. nāpi ⁴C¹. dāmena as B¹⁻². ⁵⁻⁵C¹. cakkhu c'
āvuso; C³. cakkhuñ c' āvuso ⁶C^{1,3}. omit vā ⁷C^{1,3}. add abhavissa ⁸B¹.
paññāyati always

^aB^e pe ^bC^e in full ^cS^e pe ^dE^e -t- ^eC^e pe ^fB^e balibaddo; S^e B^e S^K B^{v.1}. as n. 1.
^sB^e C^e S^e as n. 2. ^hB^e C^e S^e -ttā ⁱE^e -lo ^jB^e omits pi ^kB^e C^e S^e add te ^{l-1}C^e
cakkhum vā āvuso ^mC^e as n. 7. here only ⁿC^e omits ^oB^e B^{v.1}. as n. 8; S^e c as
E^e; S^e adds note Marammapotthake sabbavāresu paññāyatī ti pāṭho dissati ^pB^e
C^e 2. words ^qE^e rupā

- samyojanam yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati
 chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanam tasmā brahmacariyavāso
 paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya^{a 1} ... pe ...
^{2b}jivhā vā āvuso^{-2b} rasānaṃ saṃyojanam abhaviṣṣa rasā
 5 vā jivhāya saṃyojanam^{3c} na-y-idam^{-3c} brahmacariyavāso
 paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya. yasmā ca kho āvuso
 na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanam na rasā jivhāya saṃyojanam
 yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo
 taṃ tattha saṃyojanam tasmā brahmacariyavāso
 10 paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya ... pe ... mano vā avuso
 dhammānaṃ saṃyojanam abhaviṣṣa dhammā vā manassa
 saṃyojanam na-y-idam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha
 sammādukkhakkhayāya. yasmā ca kho āvuso na mano
 dhammānaṃ saṃyojanam na dhammā manassa saṃyojanam
 15 yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati
 chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanam tasmā brahmacariyavāso
 paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya.
 7. iminā^{4d} p' ⁵etam āvuso pariāyena veditabbaṃ yathā
 na cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanam na rūpā cakkhussa
 20 saṃyojanam yañ ca tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati
 chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanam ... pe ... na jivhā
 rasānaṃ saṃyojanam ... pe ... na mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanam
 na dhammā manassa saṃyojanam yañ ca tattha
 tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ⁶ tattha
 25 saṃyojanam.
⁸[⁸] saṃvijjati kho āvuso Bhagavato cakkhu. passati
 Bhagavā cakkhunā rūpaṃ. chandarāgo Bhagavato n' atthi.
 suvimuttacitto Bhagavā ... pe^e ... saṃvijjati kho āvuso
 Bhagavato jivhā. sāyati Bhagavā jivhāya rasaṃ. chandarāgo
 30 Bhagavato n' atthi. suvimuttacitto Bhagavā. ...^{ef}
 saṃvijjati kho āvuso Bhagavato mano. jānāti^{7g} Bhagavā

¹In this part cakkhu and jivhā are awkwardly intermixed in C^{1,3}. ²⁻²C^{1,3}. Jivhā
 c' āvuso ³⁻³B¹ tasmā ⁴So B¹ only; C^{1,3}, B². tad aminā ⁵B². metamaṃ ⁶C^{1,3}. omit
 taṃ ⁷B¹⁻². vijānāti ^[8][See n. 1. next page]

^aC^e here 1. word; E^e -dukkhayāya ^{b-b}B^e omits vā ^{c-c}C^e na idaṃ here, but not
 below ^dC^e tad aminā ^eB^e S^e in full ^fC^e pe ^gB^e S^e as n. 7.

manasā dhammaṃ. chandarāgo Bhagavato n' atthi. suvimuttacitto
Bhagavā. ¹

9. iminā kho etam āvuso² pariyāyena veditabbaṃ
yathā na cakkhu rūpānaṃ^a saṃyojanaṃ na rūpā cakkhussa
5 saṃyojanaṃ yañ ca tattha tad ubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ^b na sotam ...
na ghānaṃ^b ... na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ na rasā
jivhāya saṃyojanaṃ yañ ca tattha tad ubhayaṃ paṭicca
uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ na^c kāyo ...
10 na mano dhammānaṃ^d saṃyojanaṃ na dhammā manassa
saṃyojanaṃ yañ ca tattha tad ubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ ti.

192. (6) Kāmabhū

1. ekam samayam āyasmā ca Ānando^e āyasmā ca Kāmabhū
15 Kosambiyam viharanti Ghositārāme.

2. atha kho āyasmā Kāmabhū sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā
vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi.
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ
20 nisīdi.

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kāmabhū āyasmantaṃ
Ānandaṃ etad avoca. kiṃ nu kho āvuso
Ānanda cakkhuṃ^f rūpānaṃ^a saṃyojanaṃ rūpā cakkhussa
saṃyojanaṃ ... pe ... jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ rasā
25 jivhāya saṃyojanaṃ ... pe ... mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ
dhammā manassa saṃyojanaṃ ti.

4. na kho āvuso Kāmabhū^g cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ
na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanaṃ yañ ca tattha tad ubhayaṃ
paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ
30 ... pe ... na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ na rasā
jivhāya saṃyojanaṃ ...^h na mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ
na dhammā manassa saṃyojanaṃ yañ ca tattha tad
ubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ.

¹This paragraph is complete in B¹⁻². ²Missing in C^{1,3}

^aE^e ru- ^bb^cC^e pe ^cC^e pe ^dS^e dhammaṃ ^eE^e A- ^fB^e C^e S^e -u ^gB^eC^e -u; B^e adds
note Moggallāne 69-ge vā ti suttaṃ passitabbaṃ ^hB^e C^e S^e pe

5. seyyathā pi āvuso kāḷo ca balivaddo odāto ca balivaddo
 ekena dāmena¹ vā yottena vā saṃyuttā assu. yo nu
 kho evaṃ vadeyya kāḷo balivaddo odātassa balivaddassa
 saṃyojanaṃ odāto balivaddo kāḷassa^a balivaddassa saṃyojanan
 ti sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyā ti.
 no h' etam āvuso.
 na kho āvuso^b kāḷo balivaddo odātassa^c balivaddassa
 saṃyojanaṃ na pi odāto balivaddo kāḷassa balivaddassa
 saṃyojanaṃ. yena ca kho te ekena dāmena vā yottena vā
 saṃyuttā taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. ^d evam eva kho āvuso
 na cakkhu rūpānaṃ^e saṃyojanaṃ na rūpā cakkhussa
 saṃyojanaṃ ...^f na jivhā ...^g pe ... na mano ... pe^h ... yañ ca
 tattha tad ubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ
 tattha saṃyojanan ti.

15

193. (7) Udāyī

1. ekaṃ samayam āyasmā ca Ānando āyasmā ca Udāyī¹
 Kosambiyam viharanti Ghositārāme.
 2. atha kho āyasmā Udāyī sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā
 vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Ānando ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā^o
 °vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Udāyī āyasmantam
 Ānandam etad avoca. yath' eva¹ nu² kho āvuso Ānanda
 ayaṃ kāyo Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena akkhāto vivaṭo
 pakāsito iti pi^k ayaṃ kāyo anattā ti sakkā evam evaṃ¹
 viññānaṃ p' idam^m ācikkhituṃ desetum paññāpetumⁿ paṭṭhabetuṃ
 vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānīkātuṃ³ iti p' idam viññānaṃ
 anattā ti.
 yath' eva kho āvuso Udāyī^o ayaṃ kāyo Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena
 akkhāto vivaṭo pakāsito iti pāyaṃ⁴. kāyo
 anattā ti sakkā evam evaṃ^{5p} viññānaṃ pi^{6a} ācikkhituṃ
 desetum paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhabetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ
 uttānīkātuṃ iti p' idam viññānaṃ anattā ti.
 4-6. cakkhuñ ca^f āvuso paṭicca rūpe ca^f uppajjati cakkhuvīññānaṃ
 ti.

35

¹So all the mss here and further on ²C¹. tatra ³C³. uttāni- always ⁴C^{1,3}.
 piyaṃ ⁵C^{1,3}, B². eva ⁶B¹. idam

^aE^e odātassa ^bE^e a- ^cE^e -a- ^dS^e -an ti ^eE^e ru- ^fB^e S^e pe; C^e yañ ca tattha
 tadubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ ... pe ^gC^e
 rasānaṃ saññojanaṃ ^hC^e in full ⁱS^e -i ^jC^e C^{1,2}. evan ^kB^e C^e S^e pāyaṃ; C^e C^{1,2}.
 as E^e ^lB^e eva ^mC^e C^{1,2}. omit ⁿB^e S^e -a- ^oB^e C^e -ī ^pB^e C^e as n. 5. ^qB^e C^e S^e p'
 idam ^rC^e c'

- evam āvuso ti.
 yo c' āvuso hetu yo ca¹ paccayo cakkhuvīññāssa²
 uppādāya^a so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbam
 sabbathā sabbam apariseso^{3b} nirujjheyya api nu kho
 5 cakkhuvīññānam paññāyethā ti.
 no h' etam āvuso.^c
 iminā pi kho etam āvuso pariyāyena Bhagavatā akkhātāṃ
 vivaṭam pakāsitam iti p' idaṃ viññānam anattā ti. ... pe ...
 7-8. jivhañ c' āvuso paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāvīññānan
 10 ti.
 evam āvuso ti.
 yo c' āvuso hetu yo ca paccayo jivhāvīññāssa uppādāya
 so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabbam
 apariseso nirujjheyya api nu kho jivhāvīññānam paññāyethā
 15 ti.
 no h' etam āvuso.
 iminā pi kho etam āvuso pariyāyena Bhagavatā akkhātāṃ
 vivaṭam pakāsitam iti p' idaṃ viññānam anattā ti. ... pe ...
 9. manañ c' āvuso paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manovīññānan
 20 ti.
 evam āvuso ti.
 yo c' āvuso hetu yo ca paccayo manovīññāssa uppādāya
 so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbam sabbathā
 sabbam apariseso nirujjheyya api nu kho manovīññānam
 25 paññāyethā^d ti.
 no h' etam āvuso.
 iminā pi kho etam āvuso pariyāyena Bhagavatā akkhātāṃ
 vivaṭam pakāsitam iti p' idaṃ viññānam anattā ti.
 10. seyyathā pi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanañ
 30 caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭhārim^{4c} ādāya vanam
 paviseyya. so tatha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandham
 ujum^{5f} navakam akukkukajātāṃ. ^{6g} tam evam^h mūle

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3} -viññānam ³C¹, B¹. aparisesā always ⁴B¹⁻².
 kudhārim ⁵So B¹; C^{1,3}. ujukam navam; B². navam, the other word being
 indistinct and erased ⁶B¹. akukkajajātāṃ; B². akkujajātāṃ

^aC^e S^e upā- ^bB^e -am; C^e S^e as n. 3; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ^cE^e av-; S^e at this point has
 weaker punctuation, suggesting this comes from the same speaker as the next
 paragraph; B^e C^e have equal punctuation ^dC^e paññoyethā here ^eS^e as n. 4.
^fB^e S^e ujum navam; C^e S^e c ujukam navam; S^e b [ujum?] navakam ^gS^e B^e S^e K^e C^e S^e
 akukkukajātāṃ; B^e B^{v.1}. akukkajajātāṃ; S^e c as E^e; S^e b akukkhatajātāṃ ^hB^e
 C^e S^e enam

chindeyya. mūle chetvā^a agge chindeyya. agge chetvā
pattavaṭṭim^{1b} vinibbhujeyya. ^{2c} so tattha pheggum^d
nādhigaccheyya kuto sāraṃ.

5 I I. evam eva kho āvuso bhikkhu chasu^{3e} phassāyatanesu^f
n' ev'^g attānaṃ na attaniyaṃ^{4h} samanupassati. so evam⁵
asamanupassanto⁶ⁱ na kiñci loke upādiyati. anupādiyaṃ
na paritassati. aparitassam^{7j} paccattaṃ n' eva^{7j} parinibbāyati.
khīṇā^k jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ^k
nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti ti.

10 194. (8) Ādittena¹

1. ādittapariyāyaṃ^m vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyaṃ
desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha. katamo ca soⁿ bhikkhave ādittapariyāyo^o
dhammapariyāyo.

15 2. varam bhikkhave tattāya ayosalākāya ādittāya sampajjalitāya
sajotibhūtāya^p cakkhundriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ
na tveva cakkhuvīññeyyesu^q rūpesu anuvyañjanaso^r nimittaggāho.
nimittassādagadhitam^{8s} vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ
tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anuvyañjanassādagadhitam vā. ^t
tasmiñ ce⁹ samaye kālaṃ kareyya ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati
20 yaṃ dvinnam¹⁰ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatim gaccheyya nirayaṃ
vā tiracchānayaṇim vā.

3. ^uimaṃ khvāham^{11v} bhikkhave ādīnavaṃ disvā evaṃ
vadāmi-^u varam bhikkhave tiṇhena ayosaṃkunā ādittena
25 sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena sotindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ
na tveva sotaviññeyyesu saddesu anuvyañjanaso nimittaggāho.
nimittassādagadhitam vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya anuvyañjanassādagadhitam vā. tasmiñ
ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya ṭhānaṃ etaṃ vijjati yaṃ
dvinnam gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatim gaccheyya nirayaṃ vā
30 tiracchānayaṇim vā.

4. imaṃ khvāham bhikkhave ādīnavaṃ disvā evaṃ

¹B². -vaṭṭhaṃ ²B¹⁻². vinibbajjeyya; B². has a single j ³C^{1,3}. chassu
⁴C^{1,3}. nāttaniyaṃ ⁵B². eva ⁶B¹. saman- ⁷⁻⁷B¹. paccattañ ñeva; B².
paccattañ c' eva ⁸C^{1,3}. -gathitaṃ always ⁹Missing in C^{1,3}. always ¹⁰B¹.
dinnam always ¹¹Missing in C^{1,3}

^aS^e chitvā here ^bC^e pattam vaṭṭim ^cB^e C^e vinibbhujeyya; S^e B^e S^K C^e S^e
vinibbhajjeyya; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ^dB^e C^e S^e -m pi ^eC^e as n. 3. ^fS^e phassāyata-
nanesu ^gC^e eva ^hC^e as n. 4. ⁱS^e B^e S^K B^{v.1}. as n. 6. ^jB^e C^e S^e paccattañ ñeva
^kE^e -n- ^lB^e C^e Ādittapariyāya- ^mC^e treats as proper name ⁿB^e C^e S^e omit ^oC^e
Ādittapariyāyo here ^pS^e B^e S^K sañjoti- ^qE^e -y- here ^rB^e C^e S^e anuby- ^sB^e C^e
as n. 8; B^e S^K B^{v.1} C^e S^e as E^e; S^e note Sīhaḷapothhake yeva sabbavāresu
nimittassāgathitaṃ [sic] ti pāṭho dissati ^tS^e adds bhikkhave here but not below;
in all places it ends the sentence after kareyya instead of here; B^e C^e have equal
punctuation here, but C^e sometimes as here ^uB^e makes this part of the last
sentence; C^e separate sentence in last paragraph; S^e separate sentence without
paragraph division ^vS^e kho 'ham

- vadāmi. varam bhikkhave tiṅhena nakhacchedanena^a
 ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena ghānindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ
 na tveva ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu anuvyañjanaso
 nimittaggāho. nimittassādagadhitam vā bhikkhave
 5 viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anuvyañjanassādagadhitam
 vā. tasmañ ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya thānam
 etaṃ vijjati yaṃ dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatim
 gaccheyya nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā.^b
5. imaṃ khvāham bhikkhave ādīnavaṃ disvā evaṃ
 10 vadāmi. varam bhikkhave tiṅhena khurena ādittena
 sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena jivhindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ
 na tveva jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu anuvyañjanaso
 nimittaggāho. nimittassādagadhitam vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ
 tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anuvyañjanassādagadhitam
 15 vā. tasmañ ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya thānam etaṃ
 vijjati yaṃ dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatim gaccheyya
 nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā.
6. ¹⁻imaṃ khvāham bhikkhave ādīnavaṃ disvā evaṃ
 vadāmi—¹⁻varam bhikkhave^c tiṅhāya sattiya ādittāya sampajjalitāya
 20 sajotibhūtāya kāyindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ
 na tveva kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu anuvyañjanaso
 nimittaggāho. nimittassādagadhitam vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ
 tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anuvyañjanassādagadhitam
 vā. tasmañ ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya thānam etaṃ vijjati
 25 yaṃ dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatim gaccheyya nirayaṃ
 vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā.
7. imaṃ khvāham^{2d} bhikkhave ādīnavaṃ disvā evaṃ
 vadāmi. varam bhikkhave suttam.^{3e h-}suttam kho panāham
 bhikkhave vañjham^{4f} jīvitānaṃ⁵ vadāmi aphalaṃ
 30 jīvitānaṃ vadāmi⁶⁻ momūham^g jīvitānaṃ vadāmi—^{6h} na
 tveva tathārūpe vitakke vitakkeyya yathārūpānaṃ¹ vitakkānaṃ
 vasamgato^j saṅgham bhindeyya. imaṃ khvāham

¹⁻¹C^{1,3}. ... pe ... *instead of* imaṃ ... vadāmi ²C¹. khavāham; C³. khumāham
³B¹⁻². sottaṃ ⁴C³. vaṃjam; B¹. vajjam; B². vajjham ⁵C³. jīvitāya; *and the sequel*
is missing till sajotibhūtāya ⁶⁻⁶momūham ... vadāmi *is missing in* C¹

^aC^e nikhādanena ^bS^e *here does not start a new sentence* ^cS^e bhikve ^dS^e kho
 'ham *as before* ^eB^e C^e S^e *as n. 3*; C^e C^{1,2}. *as* E^e ^fS^e C^e S^e vajjam ^gC^e -u- ^hB^e
punctuates as part of next sentence, C^e as part of preceding, S^e as all 1.
sentence ⁱE^e yatha- ^jB^e 2. words

bhikkhave ^{1a-}vañjhaṃ jīvitānaṃ ^{-1a} ādīnavaṃ disvā evaṃ vadāmi.

8. tattha^{2b} bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati.

- 5 tiṭṭhatu tāva tattāya ayosalākāya ādittāya sampajjalitāya
sajotibhūtāya cakkhundriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ.
handāham idam eva manasi ^ckaromi. iti cakkhum^d
aniccaṃ. rūpā aniccā. cakkhuviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. cakkhusamphasso
anicco. yam p' idaṅ cakkhusamphassapaccayā
10 uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ
vā tam pi aniccaṃ. ^e
9. tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṅhena ayosaṃkunā ādittena sampajjalitena
sajotibhūtena sotindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ. handāham
idam eva manasi karomi. iti sotam aniccaṃ. saddā
15 aniccā. sotaviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. sotasaṃphasso³ anicco. yam
p' idaṃ sotasaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ
vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi aniccaṃ.
10. tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṅhena nakhacchedanena^{4f} ādittena
sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena ghānindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ.
20 handāham idam eva manasi karomi. iti ghānaṃ
aniccaṃ. gandhā aniccā. ghānaviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. ghānasamphasso
anicco. yam p' idaṃ ghānasamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ ... pe^g ... tam pi aniccaṃ.
11. tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṅhena khurena ādittena sampajjalitena
25 sajotibhūtena jivhindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ. handāham
idam eva manasi karomi. iti jivhā aniccā. rasā
aniccā. jivhāviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. jivhāsamphasso anicco.
yam p' idaṅ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ^h
... peⁱ ... tam pi aniccaṃ.
- 30 12. tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṅhāya sattiyā ādittāya sampajjalitāya
sajotibhūtāya kāyindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ. handāham
idam eva manasi karomi. iti kāyo anicco. phoṭṭhabbā

¹⁻¹vañjhaṃ (written vajjaṃ) jīvitānaṃ is to be found in B¹ only ²C¹ tatra ³This word and the sequel till ghānaṃ aniccaṃ is missing both in C^{1,3} by mistake rather than for abbreviating ⁴B¹ nasa-

^{a-a}C^e omits ^bC^e as n. 2. ^cC^e I. word ^dB^e -u ^eB^e suggests adding ti ^fC^e nikhādanena ^gC^e sukhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā [sic] ^hB^e S^e omit ⁱC^e in full

aniccā. kāyaviññāṇam aniccaṃ. kāyasamphasso anicco.
yam p' idam kāyasamphassapaccayā ...^a pe^b ... tam pi aniccaṃ.

13. tiṭṭhatu tāva suttam. handāham idam eva manasi
karomi. iti mano anicco. dhammā aniccā. manoviññāṇam
5 aniccaṃ. manosamphasso anicco. yam p' idam manosamphassapaccayā
up pajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham
vā adukkhamasukham vā tam pi aniccaṃ.

14. evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmiṃ^{cd}
nibbindati rūpesu^d nibbindati cakkhuviññāṇe pi
10 nibbindati cakkhusamphasse pi nibbindati ...^e pe ... yam p' idam
manosamphassapaccayā up pajjati vedayitam sukham vā
dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā tasmim^l pi nibbindati.
nibbindam virajjati virāgā vimuccati. vimuttasmim
^f-vimutt' amhī ti^{-f} ñāṇam hoti. khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam
15 kataṃ karaṇīyam^g nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātī^h ti.

15. ayam kho bhikkhave ādittapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo
ti.

195. (9) Hatthapādūpamā 1ⁱ

1. hatthesu bhikkhave sati ādānanikkhepanam paññāyati.
20 pādesu sati abhikkamapaṭikkamo^j paññāyati. pabbesu
sati sammiñjanapasāraṇam^{2k} paññāyati. kucchismim sati
jighacchā^l pipāsā paññāyati.

2. evam eva kho bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ^m sati cakkhu-
samphassapaccayā up pajjati ajjhataṃ sukhamⁿ dukkham
25 ... pe^b ... jivhāya sati jivhāsamphassapaccayā up pajjati ajjhataṃ
sukham dukkham ... pe^b ... manasmim sati manosamphassapaccayā^o
up pajjati ajjhataṃ sukham dukkham. ^{3p}

3. hatthesu bhikkhave asati ādānanikkhepanam na
paññāyati. pādesu asati abhikkamapaṭikkamo na paññāyati.
30 pabbesu asati sammiñjanapasāraṇam na paññāyati.
kucchismim asati jighacchā pipāsā na paññāyati. ^q

4. evam eva kho bhikkhave cakkhusmim asati cakkhu-

¹C^{1,3}. tam, *the preceding words missing form* yam p' idam ... ²B¹. samīñjana-;
B². samañchana- *both always* ³B¹⁻². *add ... la ...*

^aB^e S^e up pajjati vedayitam ^bC^e *in full* ^eE^e cakkhusmi [*sic*] ^dB^e C^e S^e *add pi*
^eC^e *continues to end of cakkhu* ^{f-f}B^e C^e S^e vimuttam iti ^gE^e -n- ^hB^e C^e S^e -ti
ⁱB^e Paṭhamahatthapādūpama-; C^e Hatthapādūpama- ^jE^e -t- ^kB^e samīñj- ^lS^e *I.*
word ^mS^e *adds pi, here only* ⁿS^e C^e S^e -ad- ^oE^e -sām- ^pS^e *add pe* ^qE^e -tī

samphassapaccayā n' ^auppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ
vā^b ...^c pe ... jivhāya asati jivhāsamphassapaccayā n' uppajjati
...^d pe ... manasmim asati manosamphassapaccayā n' uppajjati
ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ ti.

5

196. (10) Hatthapādūpamā^{2e}

1-4. hatthesu bhikkhave sati ādānanikkhepanaṃ hoti. ^{1f}
pādesu sati^o °manosamphassapaccayā n' uppajjati ajjhataṃ
sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ ti.

10

Samuddavaggo^{2g}
tass' ^{3h}uddānaṃ

dve Samuddā Bāḷasiko⁴ⁱKhīrarukkheṇa Koṭṭhiko^{5j}Kāmabhū Udāyī^{6k} c' eva

Ādittena ca aṭṭhamāṃ

15

Hatthapādūpamā¹ duve^{7m}vaggo tena pavuccatīⁿ ti⁸CHAPTER V. Āsīvisavaggo^o pañcamo^p197. (1) Āsīviso^q

20

1-2^r evam me sutāṃ. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ
... pe^s ... āmantesi. ^t...^u Bhagavā etad avoca-¹9.

3. seyyathā pi bhikkhave cattāro āsīvisā^{10ov} uggatejā ghoravisā
atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo
sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikulo. ^w tam enam¹¹ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ.
ime te ambho purisa cattāro āsīvisā uggatejā ghoravisā

25

¹The substitution of hoti for paññāyati is the only difference between this sutta and the preceding one ²In B^{1.2} only ³C^{1.2} tatr' ud- ⁴C¹ bāḷiasako; S³ bāḷisiko ⁵C^{1.3} Koṭṭhito ⁶B², C^{1.3} Udāyī [see n. k below] ⁷C^{1.3} dve ti ⁸C^{1.3} Samuddavaggo samatto instead of Vaggo ... ⁹In B² only [I cannot tell whether this note corresponds to n. t or n. u below.] ¹⁰B¹⁻² āsi- always ¹¹C³ eṇaṃ; S¹ ena

^aC^e nūp- throughout ^bB^e C^e S^e omit ^cC^e sotasmim asati ... pe ... ghānasmim asati ^dC^e kāyasmim asati ^eB^e Dutiyahatthapādopama-; C^e Dutiyahatthapādūpama- ^fB^e goes straight from jivhāya sati to pa in the positive, but writes out as much as in the preceding sutta in the negative; C^e gives only first and last in full, with sotasmim ... pe and similarly in the positive and sotasmim asati ... pe and similarly for the negative; it also writes sukhadukkhaṃ in the last entry only; S^e has the same abridgment as B^e in the positive, and ends the positive with ti; it then adds a note S^e ^b sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ ... pe ... hatthesu; in the negative the end of cakkhu is followed by pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā ... pe and then mano in full ^fC^e adds aṭṭhārasamo, C^e C^{1.2} samatto, S^e tatiyo ^hC^e as n. 3. ⁱB^e C^e S^e bāḷisiko ^jC^e as n. 5. ^kI am not sure what E^e's note means, as it seems identical to the text; B^e C^e read Udāyī, S^e Udāyi, so maybe either text or note should read as S^e ^lB^e C^e hatthapādūpamā; S^e hatthapādapabbā ^mB^e C^e as n. 7; S^e c' eva ⁿC^e -ti ^oC^e as n. 10. throughout ^pS^e catuttho; note that E^e has no Chapter IV; S^e resumes sutta numbering with this vagga ^qB^e C^e -pama- ^rB^e omits ^sC^e Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū; S^e Jetavane. atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū ^tS^e omits ^uC^e bhikkhavo ti. bhadante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum ^vC^e S^e as E^e ^wB^e dukkhappaṭikūlo; C^e dukkhappaṭikkūlo; S^e C^e ^s dukkhappaṭikūlo

- kālena kālaṃ vuṭṭhāpetabbā^a kālena kālaṃ nahāpetabbā^{1b}
 kālena kālaṃ bhojetabbā kālena kālaṃ pavesetabbā. ^{2c} yadā
 ca kho te ambho purisa imesañ catunnam āsīvisānam uggatejānaṃ
 ghoravisānaṃ aññataro vā aññataro vā kuppissati
 5 tato tvam ambho purisa maraṇaṃ vā nigacchissasi^{3d} maraṇamattam
 vā dukkhaṃ. yan te ambho purisa karaṇīyaṃ
 taṃ karohī ti.
 4. atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhīto catunnam āsīvisānam
 uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ yena vā tena vā palāyetha.
 10 tam enam evaṃ^e vadeyyuṃ. ime te^f ambho purisa pañca
 vadhakā paccatthikā piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubaddhā^{4g} yatth' eva
 nam passissāma⁵ tatth' eva jīvitā voropessāmā ti. yan te
 ambho purisa karaṇīyaṃ taṃ karohī ti.
 5. atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhīto catunnam āsīvisānam
 15 uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ bhīto pañcannaṃ vadhakānaṃ
 paccatthikānaṃ yena vā tena vā palāyetha. tam
 enam evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. ayan te ambho purisa chaṭṭho
 antaracarā vadhako ukkhittāsiko piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubaddho
 yatth' eva nam passissāmi⁶ tatth' eva⁷ siro pātesāmi
 20 ⁸ⁱti. yan te ambho^j purisa karaṇīyaṃ taṃ karohī ti.
 6. atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhīto catunnam āsīvisānam
 uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ bhīto pañcannaṃ vadhakānaṃ
 paccatthikānaṃ bhīto chaṭṭhassa antaracarassa
 vadhakassa ukkhittāsikassa yena vā tena vā palāyetha. so
 25 passeyya suññaṃ gāmaṃ. yañ^kñad eva^l gharam paviseyya
 rittakañ ñeva paviseyya tucchakañ ñeva paviseyya suñña^{kañ}
 ñeva paviseyya. yañ^mñad eva bhājanam parimaseyyaⁿ
 tucchakañ ñeva parimaseyya suñña^{kañ} ñeva parimaseyya.
 tam enam evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. idāni^o ambho purisa imaṃ
 30 suñña^{gāmañ}^p corā^{9q} gāmaghātakā vadhissanti. ^{10r} yan te
 ambho purisa karaṇīyaṃ taṃ karohī ti.

¹B¹⁻². nahā- [again E's text and note seem identical; see n. b below] ²C^{1,3}.
 saṃvesetabbā ³B¹⁻². nigacchasi; C^{1,3}. nigacchissati ⁴B¹⁻². anubandhā ⁵C^{1,3}.
 passām ⁶B¹. passāmi; B². passissati ⁷B¹. inserts te ⁸B². pātesatī ti; C^{1,3}. siro va
 patissāmī ti ⁹So B¹; B². corāgāmaghātā; C¹. corāghātā; C³. coraghātā ¹⁰B¹.
 pavīsanti

^aS^e uṭ- ^bB^e S^e C^e S^e C². nhā- ; C^e nahā- ^cB^e C^e as n. 2; B^e S^e K^e B^{v.l.} C^e S^e as E^e ^dB^e
 C^e S^e nigacchasi; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ^eE^e omits ^fB^e kho ^gB^e S^e C^e C^p as n. 4. ^hC^e C^{1,2}.
 pātissāmi ⁱE^e ambo ^kE^e yaññiyad ^lE^e evaṃ ^mE^e yaññiyad ⁿB^e C^e S^e add
 rittakañ ñeva parimaseyya ^oC^e idān' ^pB^e C^e -am g- ^qS^e corā gāmaghātā ^rB^e
 S^e pavīsanti; B^e C^e as E^e

7. atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhīto catunnam āsīvisānam
 uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ bhīto pañcannaṃ vadhakānaṃ
 paccatthikānaṃ bhīto chaṭṭhassa antaracarassa
 vadhakassa ukkhittāsikassa bhīto corānaṃ gāmaghātakānaṃ^{1a}
 5 yena vā^b tena vā palāyetha. so passeyya mahantam
 udakaṇṇavam oriman tīraṃ sāsāṅkaṃ sappatibhayam
 pārīman tīraṃ khemam appatibhayam. na^c c' assa nāvā santāraṇī
 uttāra^d vā aparā^e pāraṃ gamanāya.
8. atha kho^f bhikkhave tassa purisassa evam assa.
 10 ayaṃ kho mahā^g udakaṇṇavo oriman^h tīraṃ sāsāṅkaṃ sappatibhayam
 pārīman tīraṃ khemam appatibhayam. ³ⁱ-n' atthi ca⁻³ⁱ
 nāvā santāraṇī^j uttāra^d vā aparā^k pāraṃ gamanāya.
 yaṃ nūnāhaṃ tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ saṅkaḍḍhitvā
 kullam bandhitvā taṃ kullam nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi
 15 ca vāyamamāno⁴. sotthinā pāraṃ gaccheyyan ti.
9. atha kho so bhikkhave puriso tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ
 saṅkaḍḍhitvā kullam bandhitvā taṃ kullam nissāya
 hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ gaccheyya
 tiṇṇo pāraṇ^l gato thale tiṭṭhati^m brāhmaṇo.
 20 10. upamā kho myāyam bhikkhave katā atthassa viññāpanāya. ⁿ
⁵⁰-ayaṅ c' ettha⁻⁵⁰ attho.
11. cattāro āsīvisā uggatejā ghoravisā ti kho bhikkhave
 catunṇ^p etam mahābhūtānaṃ adhivacanaṃ pathavīdhātuyā^q
 āpodhātuyā tejodhātuyā vāyodhātuyā.
 25 12. pañca vadhakā paccatthikā ti kho bhikkhave pañcann'
^p etam upādānakkhandhānaṃ adhivacanaṃ seyyathīdaṃ
 rūpupādānakkhandhassa^r vedanupādānakkhandhassa^r saññupā-
 dānakkhandhassa^r saṅkhārupādānakkhandhassa^r viññānupādāna-
 kkhandhassa. ^s
13. chaṭṭho antaracaro vadhako ukkhittāsiko ti kho bhikkhave
 30 nandirāgass^t etam adhivacanaṃ.
14. suñño^u gāmo ti kho bhikkhave channaṃ^{6v} ajjhattikānaṃ^w
 adhivacanaṃ. cakkhuto ce pi nam bhikkhave paṇḍito
 vyatto^x medhāvī upaparikkhati rittakaṅ ñeva khāyati tucchakaṅ
 35

¹C^{1,3}. -ghātānaṃ ²B². C³. uttara[-] ³⁻³B¹. na c' assa ⁴C^{1,3}. vāyā- *always* ⁵⁻⁵C^{1,3}.
 ayaṅ c' ev' ettha ⁶B¹⁻². chann' etam
^aS^e as n. 1. ^bE^e va ^cC^e S^e n' atth'; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ^dB^e C^e S^e as n. 2. ^eC^e
 aparāparaṃ; C^e C². aparāparaṃ ^fE^e adds so ^gB^e C^e I. word ^hC^e adds ca ⁱ⁻¹S^e
 B^e S^k n' atth' assa; B^e C^B v. 1. as n. 3. ^jE^e -nī ^kB^e S^e aparā paraṃ; C^e
 aparāparaṃ ^lC^e S^e B^e C^S K^S pāragato ^mE^e -tth- ⁿC^e viññāpanatthāya ^{o-o}C^e B^e C^e
 as n. 5. ^pC^e C². omits etam and does not elide -am ^qC^e pathavi-; S^e pathavī-
^rC^e S^e -ū- ^sE^e -n- ^tB^e -ī- ^uS^e -ag- ^vB^e C^e S^e as n. 6; C^e C². as E^e ^wB^e C^e S^e
 add āyatanānaṃ ^xB^e S^e by-

ñeva khāyati suññakañ ñeva khāyati. ... pe^a ... jivhato^b
ce pi nam bhikkhave ... pe^a ... manato ce pi nam bhikkhave
paṇḍito vyatto medhāvī upaparikkhati rittakañ ñeva khāyati
tucchakañ ñeva khāyati suññakañ ñeva khāyati.

5 15. corā gāmaghātakā^c ti kho bhikkhave channam^{1d} bāhirānam
āyatanānam adhivacanam. cakkhu^e bhikkhave haññati
manāpāmanāpesu rūpesu. sotam bhikkhave^f ... pe^g ...
ghānam bhikkhave^f ... pe^g ... jivhā bhikkhave^f haññati manāpā-
manāpesu rasesu. kāyo bhikkhave^f ... pe^{gh} ... mano bhikkhave^f
10 haññati manāpāmanāpesu dhammesu.

16. mahā udakaṇṇavo ti kho bhikkhave catunnam²ⁱ
oghānam adhivacanam kāmoghassa bhavoghassa diṭṭhoghassa
avijjoghassa.

15 17. orimaṃ tīraṃ sāsaṅkaṃ sappaṭibhayan ti kho bhikkhave
sakkāyass' etam adhivacanam.

18. pārimaṃ tīraṃ khemam appaṭibhayan ti kho bhikkhave
nibbānass' etam adhivacanam.

19. kullaṃ ti kho bhikkhave ariyass' etam aṭṭhaṅgikassa
maggassa adhivacanam seyyathīdam^{1 3-} sammādiṭṭhiyā^k ... pe^g ...
20 sammāsamaḍhissa. ^{k-3.}

20. ^{4l}hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyāmo^m ti kho bhikkhave
viriyārambhass'ⁿ etam adhivacanam.

21. tiṇṇo pāraṇ gato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo ti kho
bhikkhave arahato etam adhivacanān ti.

25 198. (2) Rato^o

3. tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu diṭṭhe
^{5va} dhamme sukhasomanassabahulo viharati yoni⁶
c' assa āradhā hoti āsavānam khayāya. katamehi tīhi.
indriyesu guttadvāro hoti⁷ bhojane mattaññu^p jāgariyam
30 anuyutto.

¹B¹⁻². chann' etam ²B¹⁻². catunnam' etam ³⁻³B¹. sammādiṭṭhi ... pa ... -samādhī
⁴B¹. puts tassa before hatthehi, perhaps on account of the ending -ssa of the
preceding word ⁵C^{1,3}. diṭṭhe c' eva ⁶C^{1,3}. yonī always ⁷Missing in C^{1,3}

^aC^e as much for the others as jivhā; S^e in full ^bB^e C^e S^e -āto ^cS^e -ātā ^dB^e C^e S^e
as n. 1. ^eS^e -um ^fC^e omits ^gC^e in full ^hC^e -tī ⁱB^e C^e S^e as n. 2. ^jB^e seyyath'
idam; I cannot tell which spelling C^e uses ^kB^e S^e -i; cf. n. 3. ^lB^e as n. 4. [tassa
qualifies vāyāmo] ^mC^e S^e vāyamamāno ⁿB^e vī- ^oB^e Rathopama-; C^e
Rathūpama- ^pB^e S^e and I think C^e -ū

4. kathaṇ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti.

idha bhikkhave bhikkhu^a cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī^b hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī. yatvādhikaraṇam
5 enañ cakkhundriyam asaṃvutaṃ viharantam abhijjhādomanassā^c
pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ¹
tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati. rakkhati cakkhundriyam. cakkhundriye
saṃvaram āpajjati. sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...^d
ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...^d jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ...^d
10 kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā ...^d manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti ...^e yatvādhikaraṇam enam
manindriyam asaṃvutaṃ viharantam abhijjhā domanassā
pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya
paṭipajjati. rakkhati manindriyam. manindriye saṃvaram
15 āpajjati.

5. seyyathā pi bhikkhave subhūmiyaṇ cātumahāpathe^f
ājaññaratho² yutto assa^{3g} odhasatapatodo. ^{4h} tam enaṃ dakkho⁵ⁱ
yoggācariyo¹ assadammasārathi abhirūhitvā vāmena
hatthena rasmiyo⁶ gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena patodaṃ⁷
20 gahetvā yenicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ⁸ sāreyya¹ pi pacchāsāreyya^{lm-8}.
pi. evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesaṇ
channam indriyānam ārakkhāya sikkhati saṃyamāya
sikkhati damāya⁹ sikkhati upasamāya sikkhati.
evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro
25 hoti.

6. kathaṇ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu bhojane mattaññu hoti.
idha bhikkhave^a bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhāⁿ yoniso āhāram
āhāreti n' eva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya
yāvada eva imassa kāyassa tṭhiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsuparatiyā^o
30 brahmacariyānuggahāya iti purāṇaṇ ca vedanam
paṭihānkhami navaṇ ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi¹⁰. yātrā¹¹
ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuviḥāro cā ti.

¹B¹⁻². anvāssaveyyuṃ ²C¹. āhaññā- ³B¹⁻². insert tṭhito ⁴C³. -dhasta-; B¹. -
vantara-; B². -vattana- ⁵B¹. anurakkho ⁶B¹. rajjuyo ⁷B². pattodakaṃ ⁸B¹.
hareyya pi -hareyya ⁹damāya sikkhati *is missing in B¹*. ¹⁰B¹⁻². uppādessāmi
¹¹B¹⁻². yātrā *here and further on*

^aS^e omits ^bE^e -g- here ^cC^e E^e 2. words ^dC^e pe ^eB^e C^e S^e nānubyañjanaggāhī
^fC^e S^e -mm- ^gB^e C^e S^e as n. 3; S^e assa tṭhito ^hB^e C^e odhata-; S^e B^e S^e K^e C^e S^e
odhata-; S^e b^e ovantara- ⁱS^e b^e as n. 5. ^jS^e b^e -g- ^kB^e -u- ^lS^e -ā ^mB^e C^e S^e paccā-
ⁿC^e t. word; B^e S^e 2; E^e inconsistent ^oB^e C^e -ū-

7. seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso vaṇam^a ālimpeyya yāvad
eva ropanatthāya^{1b} seyyathā² vā pana akkham abbhañjeyya
yāvad eva bhārassa nittharaṇatthāya. ³ evaṃ^c kho
bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāram āhāreti n' eva
5 davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya yāvad
eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsuparatiyā
brahmacariyānuggahāya iti purāṇaṅ ca vedanam paṭihaṅkhāmi
navaṅ ca vedanam na uppādessāmi yātrā ca me
bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cā ti.
10 evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu bhojane mattaññu hoti.
8. kathaṅ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgariyam anuyutto
hoti.
idha bhikkhave bhikkhu divasaṅ caṅkamaṅ nisajjāya
āvaraṇiyehi^d dhammehi cittam parisodheti. rattiyā
15 pathamaṅ yāmaṅ caṅkamaṅ nisajjāya^e āvaraṇiyehi
dhammehi cittam parisodheti. rattiyā majjhimamaṅ yāmaṅ
dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyamaṅ kappeti pāde^f pādamaṅ accādhāya
sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaṅgāmaṅ manasi^g karitvā.
rattiyā pacchimaṅ yāmaṅ paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamaṅ nisajjāya
20 āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittam parisodheti.
evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgariyam anuyutto
hoti.
9. imehi kho^{4h} bhikkhaveⁱ tīhi dhammehi samannāgato
bhikkhu diṭṭhe va dhamme sukhasomanassabahulo
25 viharati yoni⁵. c' assa āradhā⁶. hoti āsavānaṅ khayāyā ti.^j
199. (3) Kummo^k
3. bhūtapubbam bhikkhave kummo kacchapo sāyaṅhasamayam^l
anunadīṭṭe gocarapasuto ahoṣi. siṅgālo^m pi kho
bhikkhave sāyaṅhasamayam anunadīṭṭe gocarapasuto
30 ahoṣi.ⁿ
4. addasā kho bhikkhave kummo kacchapo siṅgālaṅ
dūrato va gocarapasutaṅ. ⁷ disvāna soṇḍipaṅcimāni^{8o}

¹B¹. rohana- ²C³. adds pi ³B². nittaraṇa- ⁴Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁵C^{1,3}. yonī ⁶C^{1,3}.
āradhho ⁷Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁸B¹⁻². soṇḍipaṅca- always

^aS^e C^e S^e vaṇamaṅ ^bB^e as n. 1; S^e B^e S^e K^e sevana-; B^e B^{v.1}. gopana-; B^e C^e as E^e; C^e
and C^e C^{1,2}. both seem to read as E^e, so one may be a misprint ^cC^e S^e add eva
^dB^e C^e S^e -ī- throughout ^eC^e niss- here only ^fS^e -ena ^gC^e I. word ^hS^e as n. 4.
ⁱE^e adds bhikkhu ^jE^e ti ^kB^e C^e -pama- ^lB^e C^e -n- ^mC^e S^e B^e C^e S^e K^e sigālo ⁿC^e
hoti here ^oB^e C^e S^e as n. 8.

aṅgāni sake kapāle samodahitvā appossukko tuṅhībhūto
saṃkasāyati.^a

5. siṅgalo pi^b bhikkhave addasā^c kummaṃ kacchapam
dūrato va.^d disvāna yena kummo kacchapo ten' upasaṅkami.
5 upasaṅkamitvā kummaṃ kacchapam paccupaṭṭhito¹ ahosi
yadā 'yaṃ kummo kacchapo soṇḍipañcimānam aṅgānam
aññataram vā aññataram vā aṅgam abhininnāmessati tatth'
eva^c naṃ gahetvā uddālitvā khādissāmī ti.

6. yadā kho bhikkhave kummo kacchapo soṇḍipañcimānam
10 aṅgānam² aññataram vā aññataram vā aṅgaṃ na^f
abhininnāmesi^{3g} atha siṅgālo kummamhā nibbijja⁴ pakkāmi^h
otāram alabhamāno.

7. evam eva kho bhikkhave tumheⁱ pi Māro pāpimā
satataṃ samitaṃ paccupaṭṭhito app eva nāma^j 'aham imesaṅ
15 cakkhuto vā otāram labheyyaṃ ... pe^k ... jivhāto vā otāram
labheyyaṃ ... pe^k ... manato vā otāram labheyyan ti.

8. tasmā ti ha bhikkhave indriyesu guttadvārā viharatha.

cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhino ahuvattha
20 mā¹ nuvyañjanaggāhino.^m yatvādhikaraṇam enañ cakkhundriyam
asaṃvutaṃⁿ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā
akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha.
rakkhatha cakkhundriyaṃ. cakkhundriye saṃvaram
āpajjatha. sotena saddaṃ sutvā ...^o ghānena gandhaṃ
25 ghāyitvā ...^o jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ...^o kāyena phoṭṭhabbam
phusitvā ...^o manasā dhammaṃ viññāya mā nimittaggāhino
ahuvattha mā¹ anuvyañjanaggāhino. yatvādhikaraṇam
enam manindriyam asaṃvutaṃ⁵ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā
pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ tassa
30 saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha. rakkhatha manindriyaṃ. manindriye
saṃvaram āpajjatha. yato^{6p} tumhe bhikkhave indriyesu
guttadvārā viharissatha atha tumhehi⁷ pi Māro
pāpimā nibbijja pakkamissati otāram alabhamāno kummamhā
va siṅgālo ti.

35

¹C³. -ṭhitaṃ ²C³. puts here the negation na ³B¹. abhininnāmi ⁴C^{1,3}. nibbijjati
⁵Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁶C^{1,3}. insert kho ⁷C^{1,3}. tumhe

^aC^e cy saṃkalāyati ^bB^e C^e S^e add kho ^cB^e C^e S^e -a here ^dB^e S^e C^e S^e add
gocarapasutaṃ ^eS^e adds ca ^fS^e omits ^gB^e S^e as n. 3. ^hC^e pakkami ⁱS^e
tumhehi ^jB^e C^e S^e nāmāhaṃ ^kC^e in full ^lB^e S^e mā anub- ; C^e mā 'nub-; ^mE^e
-gah- ⁿC^e asaṃvuta- [sic, hyphen followed by space] here only ^oC^e pe ^pC^e as
n. 6.

^akummo ¹va aṅgāni sake kapāle
samodaham bhikkhu manovitakko^b
anissito aññam aheṭṭhayāno²
parinibbuto ^{3c}-n' upavadeyya kiñci^{-3c} ti^{-a}

- 5 200. (4) Dārukkhandha 1^d
1. ekaṃ समयam Bhagavā Kosambiyam^{4d} viharati
Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre.
2. addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārukkhandhaṃ
Gaṅgāya nadiyā^e sotena vuyhamānaṃ. disvāna bhikkhū
10 āmantesi passatha no tumhe bhikkhave amum mahantaṃ
dārukkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānaṃ ti. ^f
evam bhante.
3. sace kho bhikkhave dārukkhandho⁵ na oriman tīram
upagacchati na pāriman tīram upagacchati na majjhe
15 saṃsīdissati na thale ussīdissati^{6g} na manussagāho^{7h}
bhavissati⁸ⁱ na amanussagāho bhavissati na āvaṭṭagāho
bhavissati na antopūti bhavissati evaṃ hi so bhikkhave
dārukkhandho samuddaninno bhavissati samuddapoṇo
samuddapabbhāro. taṃ kissa hetu. samuddaninno bhikkhave
20 Gaṅgāya nadiyā soto samuddapoṇo samuddapabbhāro.
evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave sace tumhe pi na
oriman tīram upagacchatha¹ na pāriman tīram upagacchatha ⁹
na majjhe saṃsīdissatha na thale ussīdissatha^{10k}
na manussagāho hessatha^{11l} na amanussagāho hessatha^{11l}
25 na āvaṭṭagāho hessatha^{11l} na antopūti bhavissatha evaṃ

¹B². yathā kummo ²C³. aheṭṭha-; B¹. apothamāno; B². ahemayamāno ³⁻³C^{1,3}. na
upa- kiñci (C¹. cī) ⁴C^{1,3}. Ayojjhāya ⁵B¹. rukkakkhandho ⁶B¹. ussārissati; B².
uharissati *always* ⁷C^{1,3}. -ggāho *always* ⁸B¹. gahe-; B². gahissati (*or* -tha)
always ⁹B¹. ... upagacchetha ... -etha; S¹. ... upagacchittha ... -atha; C³. ...
upagacchittha ... -ittha [*cf. n. j below*] ¹⁰C³. ussītadi-; B¹⁻². ussāri- ¹¹B¹.
gahessatha; B². gahissati; C¹. gahessati [*see n. j below*]

^{a-a}S^e *prints as prose* ^bB^e C^e S^e -e ^{c-c}B^e 'nūpavadeyya kañcī; C^e S^e na
upavadeyya kañcī ^dB^e Paṭhamadārukkhandhopama-; C^e Dārukkhandhopama-
^dC^e *as n. 4*; S^e Ajjheyam ^eS^e *adds tīre, here only* ^fC^e tī ^gS^e ussādissati ^hB^e C^e
S^e *as n. 7*. ⁱB^e S^e ^bgahessati; S^e gāhiyati; S^e *as E^e* ^jC^e C¹. upagacchittha [*cf. n.*
9. above] ^kS^e ussādissatha ^lB^e S^e ^cgahessati; S^e gāhiyati; S^e ^bgahessatha; *note*
that E^e omits the indicator for n. 11. in the first case and has n. 10. instead in
the third

tumhe bhikkhave nibbānaninnā bhavissatha nibbānaṇṇā
nibbānapabbhārā. taṃ kissa hetu. nibbānaninnā bhikkhave
sammādiṭṭhi nibbānaṇṇā nibbānapabbhārā^a ti.

4. evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
5 avoca. kiṃ nu kho bhante oriman tīraṃ. kim pārīman tīraṃ.
ko majjhe¹ saṃsādo. ^{2b} ko thale ussādo. ³ ko manussagāho.
ko amanussagāho. ko āvaṭṭagāho. ko antopūtibhavo^c
ti.

5. oriman tīraṃ ti kho bhikkhu⁴ chann' etam ajjhakkānam
10 āyatanānam adhivacaṇaṃ.

6. pārīman tīraṃ ti kho bhikkhu channaṃ^{5d} bāhirānam
āyatanānam adhivacaṇaṃ.

7. majjhe saṃsādo^{6e} ti kho bhikkhu nandirāgass'^f etam
adhivacaṇaṃ.

15 8. thale ussādo ti kho bhikkhu asmimānass' etam adhivacaṇaṃ.

9. katamo ca bhikkhu manussagāho. idha bhikkhu
gihīsaṃsaṭṭho^g viharati sahanandi^h sahasokī sukhitesu
sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu
20 attanā⁷ⁱ tesu⁸. yogam^j āpajjati. ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu
manussagāho.

10. katamo ca⁹ bhikkhu amanussagāho. idha bhikkhu
ekacco^k aññataraṃ devanikāyam paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ
carati iminā 'haṃ sīlena vā vatenā^l vā tapena vā
25 brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vā ti.
ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu amanussagāho.

11. āvaṭṭagāho ti kho bhikkhu pañcann' etam kāmagaṇānam
adhivacaṇaṃ.

12. katamo ca bhikkhu antopūtibhāvo. idha bhikkhu
30 ekacco dussīlo hoti pāpadhammo asuci^m saṅkassarasamācāro
paṭicchannakammantoⁿ assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiñño

¹C^{1,3}. majjho ²C^{1,3}. saṃsādo; B². saṃsarito ³B¹. ussāro ⁴C^{1,3}. bhikkhave ⁵B¹⁻².
chann' etam ⁶As before; majjho in C³ only ⁷C¹. attano ⁸C^{1,3}. have vo which
seems to be erased in C³ [cf. n. j below] ⁹Missing in C¹

^aC^e nibbāna- here ^bB^e C^e saṃsādo; S^e B^e S^K saṃsādo; B^e B^{v.1}. C^e B^S as E^e ^cB^e
C^e S^e -bhāvo ^dB^e C^e S^e as n. 5. ^eB^e C^e saṃsādo; S^e saṃsādo; S^e ^b saṃsādo
^fB^e -ī- ^gB^e C^e S^e -īhi s-; B^e B^{v.1}. -is- ^hB^e C^e -ī ⁱS^e as n. 7; S^e ^b as E^e ^jC^e
vayogam; cf. n. 8. above ^kE^e duplicates ^lS^e vattena ^mB^e 1. word ⁿB^e C^e S^e
paṭicch-

abrahmacārī brahmacārīpaṭiñño^a antopūti avassuto kasambujāto.^{1b}
ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu antopūtibhavo ti.

11. tena kho pana samayena Nando gopālako Bhagavato
avidūre ṭhito hoti.

5 12. atha kho Nando gopālako Bhagavantam etad avoca.
ahaṃ kho bhante^c oriman tīram upagacchāmi. na pārīman tīram
upagacchāmi. na majjhe saṃsīdissāmi. na
thale ussīdissāmi.^{2d} na mam^{3e} manussagāho gahissati^{4f}
na amanussagāho gahissati na āvaṭṭagāho gahissati. na
10 antopūti bhavissāmi.^g ^hlabheyyāham bhante Bhagavato
santike pabbajjaṃ labheyyam upasampadan ti.

13. tena hi tvaṃ Nanda sāmikānaṃ gāvo niyyādehī⁵ⁱ ti.
gamissanti bhante gāvo vacchagiddhīniyo ti.
niyyādeh⁷ ⁶eva tvaṃ Nanda sāmikānaṃ gāvo ti.

15 14. atha kho Nando gopālako sāmikānaṃ gāvo niyyādetvā
yena Bhagavā ten⁷ upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
Bhagavantam etad avoca. niyyādītā^{7j} bhante sāmikānaṃ^k
gāvo. labheyyāham bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ.
labheyyam upasampadan ti.

20 15. alattha kho Nando gopālako Bhagavato santike
pabbajjaṃ. alattha^l upasampadaṃ. ^m acirūpasampanno ca
pan⁷ āyasmā Nando eko vūpakaṭṭho ... peⁿ ...

16. aññataro ca pan⁷ āyasmā Nando araham^o ahosi.

201. (5) Dārukkhandho 2^p

25 1. ^{8q}evam me sutāṃ-^{8q} ekam samayam Bhagavā Kimbilāyaṃ^{9r}
viharatī Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre.^s

2. addasā kho Bhagavā^t mahantaṃ dārukkhandhaṃ
Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānaṃ. disvāna bhikkhū
āmantesi passatha no tumhe bhikkhave amum mahantaṃ

30

¹B¹. kasambukajāto ²C¹. saṃsīdissāmi; B². osīdissāmi; B¹. ussārissami
³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴B¹⁻². gahissati always [this is the same as the text; cf. n. f
below] ⁵B¹ niyyāte- always ⁶C^{1,3} niyyādehi vā ⁷C^{1,2} niyyātītā; B¹. niyyātā ⁸-
⁸Missing in B¹⁻². ⁹B². Kimilāyaṃ

^aB^e -i- ^bS^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^cB^e C^e S^e insert na ^dS^e osīdissāmi; S^e ^b ussārissāmi
^eC^e S^e as n. 3. ^fB^e C^e ^{cy} gahessati; S^e gāhiyati; S^e ^b gāhissati ^gS^e ^b -ati ^hS^e
inserts sādhu here ⁱB^e as n. 5; S^e also gives this reading in a footnote without
siglum; possibly this means this was the actual Thai reading and the text an
emendation; C^e B^e C^e nīyyādehī; B^e S^e K^e as E^e; C^e B^e nīyyātehī ^jB^e niyyātītā; C^e
niyyādītā; S^e B^e S^e K^e B^e v.l. C^c niyyātā ^kE^e sam- ^lC^e -thū- ^mS^e -an ti ⁿC^e in full (to
abbhaññāsi) ^oB^e C^e S^e arahataṃ ahosī ti ^pB^e C^e Dutiyadārukkhandhopama-
^qB^e S^e as n. 8. ^rB^e as n. 9; S^e B^e S^e K^e Kimmilāyaṃ; B^e C^e as E^e ^sE^e tīre ^tE^e
Bhagavavā

dārukhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānan
ti.

evam bhante.

3. ^{1a-}vitthāretabbaṃ ... pe ... ^{-1a}

5 4. evaṃ vutte² āyasmā^b Kimbilo^{3c} Bhagavantam etad
avoca. kiṃ nu kho bhante oriman tīraṃ. ^{4a-}vitthāretabbo
... pe ... ^{-4a}

10 12. katamo ca Kimbila antopūtibhāvo. idha Kimbila
bhikkhu aññataraṃ saṅkiliṭṭham āpattim āpanno hoti
yathārūpāya āpattiyā^{5d} vuṭṭhānam paññāyati. ayaṃ
vuccati Kimbila antopūtibhāvo ti.

202. (6) Avassuto^c

1 1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ⁶.
Nigrodhārāme.

15 2. tena kho pana samayena Kāpilavatthavānaṃ^{7f} Sakyānaṃ⁸.
navaṃ santhāgāraṃ^{9g} acirakāritaṃ hoti anajjhāvutthaṃ^{10h}
samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā
manussabhūtena.

20 3. atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā yena Bhagavā ten' upa-
saṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu.

25 4. ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantam
etad avocaṃ. idha bhante Kāpilavatthavānaṃⁱ
Sakyānaṃ navaṃ santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ^j anajjhāvutthaṃ
samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussabhūtena.

¹⁻¹So C^{1,3}; B¹ has only ... pa ... and B² sace ... na orimaṃ tīraṃ ... la ...;
²C^{1,3} vutto ³B¹⁻² Kimilo/la always ⁴⁻⁴B¹ has only ... pa ...; B² ... la ... ⁵B¹
inserts here na which B² puts after vuṭṭhānaṃ ⁶B² Kappila- always ⁷B¹
Kapilavatthuvāsinaṃ/sino always ⁸B¹ Sakkānaṃ ⁹B¹⁻² sandhāgāraṃ always
¹⁰B¹ -vuṭṭhaṃ always

^{a-a}B^e S^e just pe; C^e pe ... [vitthāretabbaṃ] ^bE^e -a ^cB^e as n. 3; S^e Kimmil- ^dC^e
-īyā; B^e S^e C^e S^e add na ^eB^e C^e -tapariyāya- ^fS^e C^e S^e Kapilavatthuvāsinaṃ ^gS^e
santhā-; B^e B^{v.1} as n. 9. ^hB^e as n. 10; C^e S^e B^e C^e S^e K^e as E^e; in fact E^e text reads
the same as its footnote, but B^e states E^e reading as I give it; I assume the
original E^e reading has been "corrected" in a later reprint ⁱS^e
Kapilavatthuvāsinaṃ ^jC^e B^e B^{v.1} -aṃ hoti

tam bhante Bhagavā pathamam paribhuñjatu.
Bhagavatā pathamam paribhuttam pacchā Kāpilavatthavā
Sakyā paribhuñjissanti. tad assa Kāpilavatthavānam^a Sakyānam
dīgharattam hitāya sukhāyā ti.

5 adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuñhibhāvena.^b
5. atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā^c Bhagavato adhivāsanam^d
viditvā utthāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam
katvā yena navam santhāgāram ten' upasaṅkamimṣu.
upasaṅkamitvā¹⁻ sabbasantharim^e santhāgāram
10 santharivā^{f-1.} āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamaṇikam patiṭṭhāpetvā
telappadīpam āropetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avocum.
sabbasantharim^{2g} santhatam bhante santhāgāram. āsanāni
paññattāni. udakamaṇiko patiṭṭhāpito. telappadīpo
15 āropito. yassa dāni^h Bhagavā kālam maññatīⁱ ti.

6. atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya
saddhim bhikkhusaṅghena yena navam santhāgāram
ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā pāde pakkhāletvā³⁻ santhāgāram
pavisitvā majjhimam⁴ thambham nissāya puratthābhimukho
20 nisīdi. bhikkhusaṅgho pi kho pāde pakkhāletvā³⁻
santhāgāram pavisitvā pacchimam⁴ bhittim^{5.} nissāya
puratthābhimukho nisīdi Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā.⁶
Kāpilavatthavā pi^k kho Sakyā pāde pakkhāletvā
santhāgāram pavisitvā puratthimam⁷ bhittim nissāya
25 pacchāmukhā^{8l} nisīdimṣu Bhagavantam yeva purakkhatvā.

7. atha kho Bhagavā Kāpilavatthave Sakye bahud eva
rattim dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā^m samuttejetvā
sampahamsetvā uyyojesi abhikkantā kho
30 Gotamāⁿ ratti. yassa dāni kālam maññathā ti.

¹⁻¹So C^{1,3}; B¹ puts dh instead of th; B² has sabbasandharāṇasandhatam sandhāgāram sandharitvā ²So C³ and B¹ (with change of th to dh); C¹ omits santharim (by blunder of the copyist); B² sabbasandharāṇasandhatam ³B¹⁻² pakkhālitvā ⁴C³ pacchim ⁵C¹ bhittam ⁶B¹⁻² purakkhitvā ⁷C^{1,3} puratthim ⁸B¹⁻² pacchimābhimukhā

^aS^e Kapilavatthuvāsīnam ^bB^e C^e S^e -ī- ^cE^e Sākyā ^dE^e -ām ^eS^e sabbasantharisanthatam; B^e B^{v.1}. sabbasantharim santhatam ^fC^e santharāpetvā ^gB^e C^e S^e -is-; B^e C^{B v.1}. as E^e ^hB^e S^e add bhante ⁱC^e B⁻ -sī ^jC^e -ath- ^kB^e omits; S^e omits kho ^lB^e C^e as n. 8; C^e S^{C2}. as E^e ^mE^e -dāp- -itvā ⁿS^e C^e C². -a

evam bhante ti kho^a Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavato
paṭissutvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ
katvā pakkamiṃsu.

8. atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkantesu Kāpilavatthavesu^b
5 Sakyesu āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānaṃ^c āmantesi
vigatathīnamiddho^d kho Moggalāna bhikkhusaṅgho. paṭibhātu²
tam Moggalāna bhikkhūnaṃ dhammikathā. ^{3e}
pitṭhi^{4f} me āgilāyati. tam aham āyamissāmī ti.

evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno Bhagavato
10 paccassosi.

9. atha kho Bhagavā catuggaṇaṃ^{5g} saṅghāṭim^h paññāpetvāⁱ
dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde^j
pādam accādhāya sato sampajaṇo uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi
karitvā.

15 10. tatra kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno bhikkhū āmantesi
āvuso^k bhikkhave^l ti.

āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahā-Moggalānassa
paccassosum.

āvasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca. avassutapariyāyaṇ
20 ca vo āvuso desissāmi anavassutapariyāyaṇ ca.
taṃ suṇātha ^{6m-}sādhukam manasi karotha bhāsissāmī ti.

evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahā-Moggalānassa
paccassosum.

āvasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca-^{6m}
25 11. katham ⁷ⁿāvuso avassuto hoti.

idh' āvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe
rūpe⁸ adhimuccati. apiyarūpe^o rūpe⁸ vyāpajjati. ^p anupaṭṭhitakāyasatī^{9q}
viharati parittacetaso. taṇ ca cetovimuttim
paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti yatth'

30 assa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā

¹B². -hina- ²C^{1,3}. paṭibhantu ³C^{1,3}. dhammī- as usual ⁴C^{1,3}. pitṭhim me ⁵C³.
catuggaṇaṃ; C¹. seems to have catuggaṇaṃ ⁶⁻⁶The second part of this
paragraph, from sādhukam is missing in C^{1,3}. ⁷C^{1,3}. kathaṇ c' āvuso ⁸Missing
in C^{1,3}. and C¹. has piyarūpaṃ ⁹Sometimes -sati; C^{1,3}. insert ca here and further
on

^aS^e omits ^bC^e -vatthevesu ^cE^e usually -l-; B^e C^e S^e regularly -ll- ^dB^e -thina-; I
cannot tell which spelling C^e uses ^eB^e C^e S^e as n. 3, but printed as 2. words
^fC^e C^{1,2}. as n. 4. ^gB^e C^e S^e -gg- ^hE^e -tim ⁱB^e paññāpetvā; S^e paññāpettavā ^jS^e
pādena ^kE^e a- ^lC^e -o ^{m-m}C^e as n. 6. ⁿC^e as n. 7. ^oB^e C^e S^e app- ^pB^e C^e S^e
by- ^qB^e -ss-; C^e S^e -sati ca

- nirujjhanti. ...^a pe ... jivhāya rasam sāyitvā ... pe^b ... manasā dhammam viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati. apiyarūpe dhamme vyāpajjati. anupaṭṭhitakāyasati^c viharati parittacetaso. tañ ca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim^d yathābhūtam
- 5 na ppajānāti yatth' assa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti.^e
12. ayam vuccati^f āvuso bhikkhu avassuto cakkhuvihāriṇeyesu^g rūpesu ... pe^h ... avassuto jivhāvihāriṇeyesu rasesu ... pe^h ... avassuto manovihāriṇeyesu dhammesu. evam
- 10 ¹⁻ⁱvihāriṇ c' āvuso bhikkhu¹ cakkhuto ce pi nam Māro upasaṅkamati labhat' ^{2jk}eva Māro otāram labhati^j Māro ārammaṇam. ...¹ pe ... jivhāto ce pi nam^m Māro upasaṅkamati labhat' eva Māro otāram labhati Māroⁿ ārammaṇam^m ... pe ... manato^o ce pi nam^o Māro upasaṅkamati labhat' eva Māro
- 15 otāram labhati Māro ārammaṇam.
13. seyyathā pi āvuso naḷāgāram vā tiṇāgāram vā sukkham^p kolāpam terovassikam. puratthimāya ce pi nam³ disāya puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya labheth'^j eva aggi otāram labhetha aggi ārammaṇam.
- 20 pacchimāya ce pi disāya puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya ... pe ... uttarāya ce pi nam disāya ...^q dakkhiṇāya ce pi nam disāya ...^q hetṭhimato^{4r} ce pi nam ...^q uparimato^{5s} ce pi nam ...^q yato kutoci^{6t} ce pi nam puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya labheth' eva aggi otāram labhetha aggi
- 25 ārammaṇam. evam eva kho āvuso evam vihārim bhikkhu cakkhuto ce pi nam Māro upasaṅkamati labhat'^u eva Māro otāram labhati Māro ārammaṇam. ...¹ pe ... jivhāto ce pi nam Māro^v upasaṅkamati ...^w manato ce pi nam Māro upasaṅkamati labhat'^u eva Māro otāram labhati Māro ārammaṇam.
- 30
14. evam vihāriṇ c' āvuso bhikkhum rūpā adhibhamṣu na bhikkhu rūpe adhibhosi. saddā bhikkhum adhibhamṣu na

¹⁻¹C^{1,3}. viharī ... bhikkhu; B² has viharī ... bhikkhum ²B¹ labhetha always
³Missing in C^{1,3}. here and further on, not always ⁴C¹. hetṭhito; C³. hetṭhato
⁵C^{1,3}, B². uparito ⁶C^{1,3}. omit -ci here and further on

^aC^e sotena saddam sutvā ... pe ... ghānena gandham ghāyitvā ^bC^e pe ... kāyena phoṭṭhabbam phusitvā ... pe; S^e omits ^cB^e -ssati ca; C^e S^e -sati ca ^dE^e paññāvimuttim yathā bhuttam ^eC^e -ī ^fC^e S^e -t' ^gE^e -y- here ^hC^e writes out the others as jivhā ⁱB^e S^e I. word ^jB^e v. 1. as n. 2. ^kS^e b labheth' eva ^lC^e sotato ce pi nam ... pe ... ghānato ce pi nam ^{m-m}C^e pe ... kāyato ce pi nam; S^e Māro upasaṅkamati ⁿE^e Maro ^oE^e (-)ṇ- ^pS^e sukkhakāḷāsam; S^e b sukham kolāpam ^rC^e hetṭhato ^sC^e S^e as n. 5. ^tC^e S^e as n. 6. ^uS^e labheth' ^vC^e pe ... kāyato ce pi nam ^wB^e C^e S^e pe

- bhikkhu sadde adhibhosi. ^a gandhā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu
na bhikkhu^b gandhe adhibhosi. rasā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu
na bhikkhu rase adhibhosi. phoṭṭhabbā bhikkhum
adhibhaṃsu na bhikkhu phoṭṭhabbe adhibhosi. dhammā
5 bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu na bhikkhu dhamme adhibhosi.
ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso bhikkhu ¹rūpādhibhūto^c saddādhibhūto
gandhādhibhūto rasādhibhūto phoṭṭhabbādhibhūto dhammādhibhūto¹
adhibhūto².^danadhibhū. ³adhibhaṃsu nam^e
pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṅkilesikā ponobhavikā^f sadarā⁴
10 dukkhavipākā āyatijarāmaṇiyā. ^{5g}
evaṃ kho āvuso avassuto hoti.
15. kathaṅ c' āvuso anavassuto hoti.
idh' āvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe
rūpe⁶ nādhimuccati. apiyarūpe rūpe⁶ na vyāpajjati. ^h
15 upaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso. taṅ ca
cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtam pajānāti yatth' assa
te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā
nirujjhanti. ...ⁱ pe ... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ... pe ...^j manasā
dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe^k dhamme nādhimuccati apiyarūpe^k
20 dhamme na vyāpajjati. upaṭṭhitakāyasati ca viharati
appamāṇacetaso. taṅ ca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim
yathābhūtam pajānāti yatth' assa te uppannā pāpakā
akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso
bhikkhu anavassuto cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu ... pe ...^l
25 anavassuto manoviññeyyesu dhammesu. evaṃ vihāriṅ
c' āvuso bhikkhuṅ cakkhuto ce pi nam Māro upasaṅkamati
n' eva labhati Māro otāraṃ na labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ.
...^m pe ... jivhāto ce pi nam Māro ⁿupasaṅkamati ... pe ... manato
ce pi nam Māro upasaṅkamati n' eva labhati Māro otāraṃ
30 na labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ.
16. seyyathā pi āvuso kuṭāgāraṃ^o ^pvā kuṭāgārasālā^{7q} vā

¹⁻¹In this part, from rūpādhibhūto, C^{1,3} have -(a)bhībhū- instead of -(a)dhibhū-
²Missing in C³. ³Missing in B². ⁴C^{1,3} sa- (C³ ya-) -dārā ⁵B¹⁻². āyatim- ⁶C^{1,3}.
omit rūpe as before ⁷C^{1,3} have -sālam; B¹ also without kuṭāgāra-
^aC^e -ī ^bC^e -um ^cC^e Cp C^{1,2}. as n. I. ^dS^e B^e C^e S^e K^e B^e v. 1. anadhibhūto (B^e's note
might refer to the second word only, but I interpret it in the light of S^e) ^eS^e
omits ^fS^e C^e S^e -bbh- ^gB^e S^e āyatim jātijarāmaṇiyā; C^e āyatim jāti jarā-
maraṇiyā; C^e C². āyati ... ^hB^e S^e by- ⁱC^e sotena saddaṃ sutvā ... pe ...
ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ^jC^e kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā ... pe ^kE^e -ī-
^lC^e anavassuto jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu; S^e also has this, preceded by ayaṃ
vuccat' āvuso bhikkhu ... pe ^mC^e sotato ce pi nam ... pe ... ghānato ce pi
naṃ ⁿC^e pe ... kāyato ce pi nam ^oB^e kuṭāgāraṃ; C^e kuṭāgārakā ^pS^e omits
^qB^e sālā; C^e kuṭāgārasālā; S^e kuṭāgārasālam

- bahalamattikā¹ addāvalepanā. ² puratthimāya ce pi nam^{3b}
 disāya puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya n' eva
 labhetha aggi otāraṃ na labhetha aggi ārammaṇaṃ. ... pe^c ...
 pacchimāya ce pi nam ... ^{4d} uttarāya ce pi nam ... ^d dakkhiṇāya
 5 ce pi nam ... ^d ⁵ heṭṭhimato^e ce pi nam ... ^f uparimato^{g-5} ce pi nam ... ^f
 yato kutoci^h ce piⁱ nam puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya
 n' eva labhetha aggi otāraṃ na labhetha aggi
 ārammaṇaṃ. evam eva kho āvuso evaṃ ¹ vihārim bhikkhuñ
 cakkhuto ce pi nam Māro upasaṅkamati^{k-} n' eva labhati^k
 10 Māro otāraṃ na labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ. ... pe ... manato^l ce
 pi nam Māro upasaṅkamati n' eva labhati Māro otāraṃ na
 labhati Māro ārammaṇaṃ.
 17. evaṃ vihārī c' āvuso bhikkhu⁶ rūpe adhibhosi na
 rūpā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu. sadde bhikkhu adhibhosi na
 15 saddā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu. gandhe bhikkhu⁷ adhibhosi
 na gandhā^m bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu. rase bhikkhu adhibhosi
 na rasā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu. phoṭṭhabbe bhikkhu
 adhibhosi na phoṭṭhabbā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu. dhamme
 bhikkhu adhibhosi na dhammā bhikkhum adhibhaṃsu.
 20 ayaṃ vuccat' āvuso bhikkhu rūpādhibhū saddādhibhū gandhādhibhū
 rasādhibhū phoṭṭhabbādhibhū dhammādhibhū
 adhibhū ⁸ⁿ anadhibhūto. adhibhosi te pāpake akusale
 dhamme saṅkilesike ponobhavike sadare⁹ dukkhavipāke
 āyatijātijarāmaṇiye. ¹⁰⁰
 25 evaṃ kho āvuso anavassuto hotī ti.
 18. atha kho Bhagavā utṭhahitvā^p āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam
 āmantesi sādhu sādhu^q Moggalāna. sādhu^r
 kho tvam¹¹ Moggalāna bhikkhūnam avassutapariyāyaṇ ca
 anavassutapariyāyaṇ ca abhāsī¹² ti.
 30 19. idam avoc^s āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno. samanūñño

¹B¹. -mattikām- ²C^{1,3}. -limpanā; B². -nelamanā ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴C^{1,3}. disāya
⁵C^{1,3}. heṭṭhato ... uparito ⁶C^{1,3}, B¹. bhikkhum; B². bhikkhū ⁷C^{1,3}. bhikkhum
⁸C^{1,3}. abhibhū anabhibhūto; B¹. adds kecihi kilesehi ⁹C¹. sadāre ¹⁰B¹⁻². ayatim-;
 C^{1,3}. -maraṇike ¹¹C^{1,3}. tam ¹²C³. ābhāsī ti

^aC^e bahalamattikā addāvalimpanā; S^e bahalamattikā maddāvilepanā; C^e S^e
 bahalamattikā maddāvilepanā ^bS^e as n. 3. ^cC^e omits ^dC^e disāya ... pe ^eC^e
 heṭṭhato ^fC^e pe ^gC^e S^e uparito ^hC^e kuto ⁱS^e omits ^jE^e evaṃ viharim; B^e S^e
 evaṃviharim ^{k-k}S^e na labhat' eva; S^e ^bn' eva labhetha ^lS^e jivhāto ^mE^e -o ⁿS^e
 omits; B^e B^{v. 1}. ¹ adds kecihi kilesehi ^oE^e āyatijātijaramaṇiye; B^e S^e āyatim
 jātijarāmaṇiye; C^e āyatim jātijarāmaṇiye ^pS^e vu- ^qS^e adds kho ^rC^e has a
 note here saying C^e S^e sādhusādhu kho; this seems likely to be misplaced for n. q
^sB^e C^e S^e avoca

Satthā ahosi. attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahā-Moggalānassa
bhāsitaṃ abhinandiṃsu.^{1a}

203. (7) Dukkhadhammā^b

3. yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbesaṃ ñeva dukkhadhammānaṃ
5 samudayaṃ ca^{2c} atthagamaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ
pajānāti tathā^d kho pan' assa kāmā diṭṭhā honti yathā 'ssa
kāme passato yo kāmesu kāmacchando^e kāmasneho kāmamucchā
kāmapariḷāho so nānuseti. tathā kho pan' assa
cāro ca vihāro ca anubuddho^{3f} hoti yathā carantaṃ^g
10 abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalaṃ dhammā nānusakanti.^{4h}

4. kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu⁵ⁱ sabbesaṃ yeva dukkha-
dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ
pajānāti. iti rūpaṃ. iti rūpassa samudayo. iti rūpassa
15 atthagamo. iti vedanā ... pe^j ... iti saññā. ...^k iti saṅkhārā ...^j
iti viññānaṃ. iti viññānaṃ samudayo. iti viññānaṃ
atthagamo ti. evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbesaṃ
yeva dukkhadhammānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca
yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

20 5. kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhuno kāmā diṭṭhā honti
yathā 'ssa kāme passato yo kāmesu kāmacchando kāmasneho
kāmamucchā kāmapariḷāho so nānuseti. seyyathā
pi bhikkhave aṅgārakāsu sādhipaporiṣā puṇṇā aṅgārānaṃ
vītaccikānaṃ^{6l} vītadhūmānaṃ.^{7m} athaⁿ puriso āgaccheyya
25 jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikūlo.^o
tam enaṃ⁸ dve balavanto purisā nānābhāsu^p gahetvā
tam aṅgārakāsum upakaḍḍheyyaṃ. so^{9q} itī c' itī c' eva^{-9q} kāyaṃ
sannāmeyya. taṃ kissa hetu. ñātaṃ^{10r} hi bhikkhave

¹B¹⁻². abhinandun ti ²C^{1,3}. insert assādaṃ ca ādinavaṃ ca ³B¹⁻². anubandho
⁴B². nānuseti here and further on ⁵Missing in B¹⁻². ⁶B¹⁻². vita- ⁷B².
ṭhitadhūmānaṃ ⁸C^{1,3}. eṇa ⁹⁻⁹C³. itī c' it' im' eva ¹⁰B¹⁻². ñāṇaṃhi: C³. has
ñāṇataṃhi, the letters ṇa ta being both erased

^aB^e S^e C^e S^e as n. 1; C^e -iṃsū ti ^bB^e C^e -a- ^cC^e C^{1,2}. as n. 2, but spelt -ī- ^dS^e atha
^eS^e kāmachando ^fS^e as n. 3. ^gB^e C^e S^e add viharantaṃ ^hB^e as n. 4; C^e S^e
nānussavanti ⁱB^e as n. 5. ^jC^e in full ^kC^e pe ... iti saññānaṃ atthagamo ^lS^e
vītaccikānaṃ ^mS^e vītadhūmānaṃ ⁿS^e adds kho ^oB^e S^e -paṭikūlo; C^e
-paṭikūlo ^pS^e 2. words ^{q-9}B^e itī cīti c' eva; S^e C^e S^e itī imam eva ^rS^e C^e S^e
añṇāṇaṃ hi; B^e v. 1. ñāṇaṃ hi

tassa purisassa hoti^a imam khvāham^b aṅgārakāsum
papatissāmi. ^c tato ^d nidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā gacchāmi^c maraṇamattam
vā dukkhan ti. evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno
aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā diṭṭhā honti yathā 'ssa kāme
5 passato yo kāmesu kāmacchando kāmasneho^f kāmamucchā
kāmapariḷāho so nānuseti.

6. kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhuno cāro ca vihāro ca
anubuddho^{1g} hoti yathā carantaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā^h
pāpakā akusalā dhammā nānusavanti. ⁱ seyyathā
10 pi bhikkhave puriso bahukaṇṭakaṃ^{2j} dāyam paviseyya.
tassa^k purato pi kaṇṭako pacchato pi kaṇṭako uttarato
pi kaṇṭako dakkhiṇato pi kaṇṭako hetṭhato pi kaṇṭako
uparito pi kaṇṭako. so yato ^{lm} ca abhikkameyya yato ^{ln} ca
paṭikkameyya mā maṃ kaṇṭako ti. evam eva^{3o} kho
15 bhikkhave yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ^p sātārūpaṃ⁴ ayaṃ vuccati
ariyassa vinaye^{5q} kaṇṭako ti.

7. iti viditvā ^r saṃvaro ca asaṃvaro ca ^r veditabbo.

8. kathaṃ ca bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti. idha bhikkhave
bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe⁶ adhimuccati.
20 apiyarūpe rūpe vyāpajjati. anupaṭṭhitakāyasatī^s ca
viharati parittacetaso. ⁷ tañ ca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim
yathābhūtaṃ^t na ^u pajānāti yatth' assa te uppannā pāpakā
akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. ... ^v pe ... jivhāya rasaṃ
sāyitvā ... ^w pe ... manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme
25 adhimuccati. apiyarūpe dhamme vyāpajjati. anupaṭṭhitakāyasatī^{sx}
ca viharati parittacetaso. tañ ca cetovimuttim
paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ na ^t pajānāti yatth' assa te
uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti.
evam kho bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti.

9. kathaṃ ca bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti. idha bhikkhave
30 bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe
nādhimuccati. apiyarūpe rūpe na vyāpajjati. upaṭṭhitakāyasatī^r
ca viharati appamāṇacetaso. tañ ca cetovimuttim
paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti yatth' assa te uppannā
35

¹B¹. anubandho ²C³. -kaṇṭakā; B¹⁻². -kaṇḍa- *always* ³C^{1,3}. *omit* eva ⁴C³. sātā-
⁵C^{1,3}. *insert* kaṇṭako taṃ ⁶Missing in C³. ⁷C^{1,3}. parittam

^aB^e *omits*; B^e C^S K^B v. l. *as* E^e; B^e B^{v. l.} *precedes with* hetu, and B^e *also notes this reading for* Ma-2. (28) [=PTS M i 365] piṭṭhe pi; *however, the 2008. Latin-script printing of* B^e *for that passage gives the same as* E^e *here, with no variant noted* ^bB^e C^e S^e cāham; S^e ^b as E^e ^cC^e -ī; S^e C^e S^e ca passāmi ^dB^e C^e S^e I. word ^eB^e nigacchissāmi; C^e nigacchāmi; C^e S^e *as* E^e; C^e B^e nigaccha sāmi ^fS^e -sneso, *corrected at front to* -sneho ^gS^e *as n. 1.* ^hC^e E^e *often 2. words* ⁱB^e C^e S^e nānussavanti; B^e B^{v. l.} nānuseti ^jS^e v. l. bahukaṇṭhakaṃ ^kC^e tass' assa; S^e *includes this word in the preceding clause*; C^e S^e *as* E^e ^lB^e S^e sato va ^mC^e sato va; C^e C^p C². sato ⁿC^e sato ^oC^e *as n. 3.* ^pE^e pī- ^qC^e B^e C^e *as n. 5, punctuated* vinaye kaṇṭako; taṃ kaṇṭako ti iti ^rS^e asaṃvaro ca saṃvaro ca ^sB^e C^e S^e -i; B^e -ss- ^tE^e -āṃ ^uB^e C^e S^e nappa- ^vC^e sotena saddaṃ sutvā ... pe ... ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ^wC^e kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā ... pe ^xE^e -tāk-

pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. ...^a pe ... jivhāya rasam sāyitvā ... pe ...^a manasā dhammam viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādhimuccati apiyarūpe dhamme na vyāpajjati. upatthitakāyasatī ca viharati appamāṇacetaso. tañ ca
 5 cetovimuttim paññavimuttim yathābhūtam pajānāti¹ yatth’
 assa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā
 nirujjhanti. evam kho bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti.

10 10. tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evañ carato evam viharato kadāci karahaci² satisammosā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā^b sarasaṅkappā saṃyojanīyā dandho bhikkhave satuppādo atha kho nam^c khippam eva pajahati vinodeti vyantīkaroti^d anabhāvaṃ gameti. seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso divasaṃ^e santatte ayokaṭāhe dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni nipāteyya. ³ dandho bhikkhave
 15 udakaphusitānaṃ nipāto. atha kho nam khippam eva parikkhayam pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. evam eva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno^f evam viharato kadāci karahaci satisammosā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā^b sarasaṅkappā saṃyojanīyā dandho bhikkhave satuppādo
 20 atha kho nam khippam eva pajahati vinodeti vyantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti.

11. evam kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno cāro ca vihāro ca anubuddho^{4e} hoti yathā carantaṃ viharantaṃ⁵ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā nānussavanti. ⁶ tañ ce
 25 bhikkhave bhikkhum evañ carantaṃ evam viharantaṃ rājāno vā rājamahāmatā⁷ vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā bhogehi abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyyum ehi^{8h} bho purisa. ¹ kim te^j kāsāvā anudahanti. ^{9k} kim muṇḍo kapālam¹⁰ anucarasi. ehi hīnāy’¹¹ āvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu¹ puññāni
 30 ca karohī ti. so vata^m bhikkhave bhikkhu evañ caranto evam viharanto sikkham paccakkhāya¹¹ hīnāy’¹¹ āvattisatī ti n’ etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati.

¹C^{1,3}. na ppajānāti ²C³. karahāmi ³C^{1,3}. -phusitāni (C³. ni-) pāteyya ⁴B¹. -bandho ⁵Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁶B¹. nānubhavanti; B². nānuseti ⁷C^{1,3}. -matto ⁸B¹. eh’ ambho; C³. evam bho ⁹C^{1,3}. anudhayhati ¹⁰B². kapālahattho *always* ¹¹C^{1,3}. apaccakkhāya

^aC^e as nn. u, v on previous page ^bB^e omits ^cC^eC^{1,2}. taṃ ^dB^e C^e S^e byantī- ^eB^e divasaṃsantatte; C^e B^e C^e divasaṃsantatte ^fB^e C^e S^e insert evam carato ^gS^e as n. 4. ^hC^e S^e eh’ ambho; B^e C^e evam bho ⁱE^e -o ^jB^e C^e S^e insert ime ^kS^e C^e S^e -dayhanti; C^eC^{1,2}. -dayhanti ^lE^e -a ^mS^e ca taṃ

12. seyyathā pi bhikkhave Gaṅgā^a nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnaponā^b
pācīnapabbhārā. atha mahājanakāyo āgaccheyya
kuddālapīṭakam ādāya^{1c} imaṃ Gaṅgānadim^a pacchāninnam
karissāma² pacchāpoṇam pacchāpabbhāran ti. ^d taṃ kim
5 maññatha bhikkhave. api nu kho^{3c} so mahājanakāyo Gaṅgānadim^{4a}
pacchāninnam kareyya pacchāpoṇam pacchāpabbhāran
ti.
no^f etam bhante.
taṃ kissa hetu.
10 Gaṅgā^a nadī^{5ag} bhante pācīnaninnā pācīnaponā pācīnapabbhārā.
sā na sukarā^{6h} pacchāninnam kātum pacchāpoṇam
pacchāpabbhāram—^{6h} yāvad eva caⁱ pana so mahājanakāyo
kilamathassa vighātassa bhāgī assā ti.
13. evam eva kho bhikkhave tañ ce^j bhikkhum evañ
15 carantam evaṃ viharantaṃ rājāno vā rājamahāmattā vā
mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā bhogehi abhihaṭṭhum
pavāreyyum eh^k ambho purisa. kiṃ te ime kāsāvā anudahanti. ¹
kiṃ nu^{8m} muṇḍo kapālam anucarasi. ehi hīnāy⁷ āvattitvā
bhoge ca bhuñjassu puññāni ca karohī ti so vata⁹ⁿ bhikkhave
20 bhikkhu evañ caranto evaṃ viharanto sikkham
pacchakkhāya^o hīnāy^p āvattissatī ti n⁷ etam ṭhānam vijjati.
taṃ kissa hetu. yaṃ hi tam bhikkhave cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ
vivekaninnaṃ vivekapaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāram tathā^{10q}
hīnāy⁷ āvattissatī ti n⁷ etam ṭhānam vijjatī ti.
25 204. (8) Kimsukā⁷
2. atha^{11s} kho aññataro bhikkhu yen^{7t} aññataro bhikkhu
ten⁷ upasaṅkamī. upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad
avoca. kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ
suvisuddhaṃ hotī ti.
30 yato kho āvuso bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānaṃ

¹C³. inserts mayam ²B¹. -ssāmi ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴C^{1,3}. Gangam nadim ⁵B¹⁻².
bhante nadī ⁶B¹. -ninnā ... -ponā ... -pabbhārā ⁷C^{1,3}. evam bho; B². evam
ambho ⁸In B¹. only ⁹C^{1,3}. pana ¹⁰B¹. tañ ca; B². taṃ vata ¹¹C^{1,3}. yato
^aB^e S^e consistently treat Gaṅgā nadī as 2. words, C^e as 1. word; E^e treats it as 2.
words in the nominative but 1. word in the accusative ^bB^e C^e S^e consistently -ṇ-
; E^e inconsistent ^cB^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^dC^e tī ^eC^e as n. 3. ^fB^e C^e S^e insert h⁷ ^gB^e
S^e as n. 5. ^hB^e S^e as n. 6. ⁱS^e omits ^jC^eC¹. ca ^kB^e ehi bho ^lC^e -ī; S^e -yh- ^mB^e
C^e S^e omit ⁿC^e as n. 9. ^oB^e S^e pacca- (as all 4. editions on the previous page)
^pE^e hi- ^qC^e tatha; S^e B^e S^eK^Bv.1. tañ ca; C^eC^{1,2}. as E^e ^rB^e C^e -kopama- ^sC^eC². as
n. 11. ^tS^e yena

samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti ettāvatā
kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī ti.

3. atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa¹
pañhavyākaraṇena^{2a} yen' aññataro bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkama.
5 upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca. kittāvatā
nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī ti.

yato³ kho āvuso bhikkhu pañcannaṃ⁴ upādānakkhandhānaṃ
samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca yathābhūtam
10 pajānāti ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ
hotī ti.

4. atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa
pañhavyākaraṇena yen' aññataro bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkama.
upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca. kittāvatā
nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī ti.

15 yato kho⁵ āvuso bhikkhu catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ
samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti ... pe^{6b} ...

5. atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho^o hotī ti.
yato kho āvuso bhikkhu yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ
sabbanaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti yathābhūtam pajānāti
20 ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ
hotī ti.

6. atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa^c
pañhavyākaraṇena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkama. upasaṅkamitvā
^dBhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

25 ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho so bhikkhu^d Bhagavantam etad
avoca. idhāham bhante yen' aññataro bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkama.^e
upasaṅkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avocaṃ.^f

kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ
hotī ti. evaṃ vutte bhante so bhikkhu maṃ etad avoca.

30 yato kho āvuso^g channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañ ca
atthagamañ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti ettāvatā nu^h kho
āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotīⁱ ti. atha
khvāhaṃ^{7j} bhante asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa pañhavyākaraṇena

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²B¹⁻². pañhāveyyākaraṇena always ³C^{1,3}. insert ca ⁴C^{1,3}.
pañcannaṃ etam ⁵C^{1,3}. vā ⁶So in B¹. only; complete in B². C^{1,3}. ⁷B¹. kho; B². kho
'ham always

^aB^e pañhāveyyākaraṇena; S^e B^e S^K B^{v.1}. as n. 2. ^bB^e C^e S^e in full ^cC^e -uno
^{d-d}B^e omits ^eB^e S^e -im ^fC^e -a ^gB^e C^e S^e insert bhikkhu ^hB^e C^e S^e omit ⁱS^e
hoti ^jS^e kho 'ham

- yen' aññataro bhikkhu ten' upasaṅkami. ^a upasaṅkamitvā
 tam bhikkhum etad avocaṃ. ^b kittāvataṃ nu kho āvuso
 bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī ti. evaṃ vutte
 bhante so bhikkhu mam etad avoca. yato ^c kho āvuso
 5 bhikkhu pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ ... ^d pe ... catunnaṃ
 mahābhūtānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ
 pajānāti ... pe ... yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ
 nirodhadhammaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ettāvataṃ kho
 āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī ti. atha
 10 khvāham bhante asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa ^e pañhavyākaraṇena
 yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃ. ^f kittāvataṃ nu ²
 kho bhante bhikkhuno dassanaṃ ^g suvisuddhaṃ hotī ti.
 7. seyyathā pi bhikkhu purisassa kiṃsuko adiṭṭhapubbo
 assa. so yen' ^h aññataro puriso kiṃsukassa dassāvī ten' upasaṅkameyya.
 15 upasaṅkamitvā tam purisaṃ evaṃ vadeyya. kīdiso
 bho purisa kiṃsuko ti. so evaṃ vadeyya. kālako ⁱ kho ambho
 purisa kiṃsuko seyyathā pi jhāmakhāṇū ti. tena kho pana
 bhikkhu samayena tādiso v' ³ assa kiṃsuko yathā pi ^{4j} tassa
 purisassa dassanaṃ. atha kho so bhikkhu puriso asantuṭṭho
 20 tassa purisassa pañhavyākaraṇena yen' aññataro puriso
 kiṃsukassa dassāvī ten' upasaṅkameyya. upasaṅkamitvā tam
 purisaṃ evaṃ vadeyya. kīdiso bho ^k purisa kiṃsuko ti. so
 evaṃ vadeyya. lohitako kho ^l ambho purisa kiṃsuko seyyathā
 pi maṃsapesī ti. tena kho pana bhikkhu ⁵ samayena
 25 tādiso v' assa kiṃsuko yathā pi tassa purisassa dassanaṃ.
 atha kho so bhikkhu puriso asantuṭṭho tassa purisassa
 pañhavyākaraṇena yen' aññataro puriso kiṃsukassa dassāvī
 ten' upasaṅkameyya. upasaṅkamitvā tam purisaṃ evaṃ
 vadeyya. kīdiso bho purisa kiṃsuko ti. so evaṃ vadeyya.
 30 odīrakajāto ^{6m} kho ambho purisa kiṃsuko ādinnaṣipātiko ⁿ
 seyyathā pi sirīso ti. tena kho pana bhikkhu samayena
 tādiso v' assa kiṃsuko yathā pi tassa purisassa dassanaṃ.
 atha kho so bhikkhu puriso asantuṭṭho tassa purisassa

¹B¹⁻². insert upasaṅkamitvā; B¹. adds Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³B². c' assa always ⁴C^{1,3}. omit pi always ⁵Omitted by C^{1,3}. ⁶B¹⁻². ocīraka-
^aB^e S^e -im ^bC^e -a ^cC^e inserts ca ^dC^e continues to pajānāti ^eC^e -uno ^fC^e -i; S^e
 adds pe; B^e B v. 1. adds upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ ^gE^e omits
^hS^e now stops writing yena and writes yen' like the other editions ⁱB^e C^e S^e -j-
^jC^e omits always; S^e B^e C^e S^e K the first time ^kS^e ambho ^lC^e omits ^mB^e C^e S^e as
 n. 6; B^e C^e C^e 2. oj- ⁿB^e C^e -nn-

- pañhavyākaraṇena yen' aññataro puriso kiṃsukassa dassāvī
 ten' upasaṅkameyya. upasaṅkamtivā tam purisam evaṃ
 vadeyya. kīdiso bho purisa kiṃsuko ti. so evaṃ vadeyya.
 bahalapattapalāso^a kho ambho purisa kiṃsuko sandacchāyo^a
 5 seyyathā pi nigrodho ti. tena kho pana bhikkhu samayena
 tādiso v' assa kiṃsuko yathā pi tassa purisassa dassanaṃ.
 evam eva kho bhikkhu yathā yathā adhimuttānaṃ tesam
 sappurisānaṃ dassanaṃ suvisuddham^b tathā tathā kho^{1c}
 tehi^d sappurisehi vyākataṃ.
 10 8. seyyathā pi bhikkhu^c rañño paccantimaṃ nagaraṃ
 daḷhuddāpaṃ^f daḷhapākāraṇaṃ^g chadvāraṃ. tatr' assa
 dovāriko paṇḍito vyatto^h medhāvī aññātānaṃ nivāretāⁱ nātānaṃ
 pavesetā. puratthimāya disāya āgantvā sīghaṃ²
 15 dūtayugaṃ taṃ dovārikam evaṃ vadeyya. kahaṃ^j bho
 purisa imassa nagarassa^k nagarasāmī ti. so evaṃ vadeyya.
 eso bhante majjhe siṅghātake nisinno ti. atha kho
 taṃ sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ nagarasāmissa^{4l} yathābhūtaṃ vacanaṃ
 niyyādetvā^{5m} yathāgatamaggam⁶ paṭipajjeyya. pacchimāya
 disāya āgantvā sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ ... pe ... uttarāya
 20 disāyaⁿ āgantvā sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ taṃ dovārikam evaṃ
 vadeyya. kahaṃ bho purisa imassa nagarassa^o nagarasāmī
 ti. so evaṃ vadeyya. eso bhante majjhe siṅghātake
 nisinno ti. atha kho taṃ siṅghaṃ^p dūtayugaṃ nagarasāmissa^q
 yathābhūtaṃ vacanaṃ niyyādetvā yathāgatamaggam
 25 paṭipajjeyya.
 9. upamā kho myāyam bhikkhu katā atthassa viññāpanāya.
 ayañ c' ev'^r ettha attho. nagaraṃ ti kho bhikkhu
 imass' etañ catumahābhūtikassa^s kāyassa adhivacanaṃ
 mātāpettikasambhavassa odanakummāsupacayassa^t anic-
 30 cucchādanaparimaddanabhedanaviddhamsanadhammassa. ^u

chadvārā^v ti kho bhikkhu chann' etam ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ
 adhivacanaṃ.

- 35 dovāriko ti kho bhikkhu satiyā etam adhivacanaṃ.

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²B¹. siṅghaṃ; B². siṅgha-; both always ³C^{1,3}. katth' ambho
 here and further on ⁴B¹. -sāmikassa ⁵C^{1,3}. ni- (C³. nī-) -yyādetvā ⁶C¹.
 yathāmaggaṃ

^{a-a}B^e puts sandacchāyo before kho instead; S^e B^e S^K do the same, but spelling
 saṇḍa- ^bB^e S^e C^e S^e add hoti ^cC^e tehi ^dS^e C^e S^e chekehi; S^e c^b heti ^eC^e -ū ^fB^e
 -ddh-; S^e omits; B^e C^e as E^e ^gS^e -am p- ^hB^e S^e by- ⁱE^e nivāretā ^jC^e S^e as n. 3.
^kB^e nagarassa nagarasāmī; S^e C^e C^p S^e nagarassa sāmī; C^e B^e nagarasāmī ^lB^e
 -ssāmikassa; C^e repeats the indicator for its previous note (n. k here), whose
 meaning here is unclear ^mB^e niyyādetvā; C^e may be the same or may read nī-;
 S^e niyyādetvā ⁿB^e S^e add dakkhiṇāya disāya, C^e āgantvā sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ ...
 pe ... dakkhiṇāya disāya ^oB^e this time nagarasāmī; S^e this time as E^e ^pB^e C^e
 S^e sīghaṃ as before ^qB^e -ssāmikassa; C^e has a footnote indicator here, but no
 note; possibly it intends another repetition of the note in n. k ^rB^e S^e omit ^sB^e
 cā-; C^e S^e cātumm- ^tB^e C^e S^e -sūp- ^uS^e nicc- ^vB^e 2. words; C^e -an

sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ ¹ti kho bhikkhu samathavipassanā^a
 etam adhivacanaṃ.
 nagarasāmi^b ti kho bhikkhu viññāṇass^c etam adhivacanaṃ.

- 5 majjhe siṅghāta^d ti kho bhikkhu catunn' etam mahābhūtānaṃ
 adhivacanaṃ pathavīdhātuyā^e āpodhātuyā tejodhātuyā
 vāyodhātuyā.
 yathābhūtaṃ ^fvacanaṃ ti kho bhikkhu nibbāṇass' etam
 adhivacanaṃ.
 10 yathāgatamaṅṅo ti kho bhikkhu ariyass' etam aṭṭhaṅgikassa
 maggassa adhivacanaṃ.
 seyyathīdaṃ^g sammādiṭṭhiyā ... pe ... sammāsamaḍḍhissā
 ti.

205. (9) Vīṇā^h

- 15 3. yassa kassaci bhikkhave² bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā
 cakkhaviññeyyesu rūpesu uppajjeyya chando vā rāgo vā doso
 vā moho vā paṭighaṃ³ⁱ vā pi^{4j} cetaso tato cittaṃ nivāraye^{5k}
 sabhayo c' eso maggo sappaṭibhayo ca^l sakaṇṭako ca sagahano
 ca ummaggo ca kummaggo^{6m} ca duhitiko ca. asappurisasevito
 20 c' eso maggo na c' eso maggo sappurisehi ⁿsevito.
 na tvam etam^o arahasī ti tato cittaṃ nivāraye^p cakkhaviññeyyehi
 rūpehi. ...^q pe ... ^ryassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa
 vā bhikkhuniyā vā^r jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu ... pe ...^s
 manoviññeyyesu dhammesu uppajjeyya chando vā rāgo vā
 25 doso vā moho vā paṭighaṃ vā pi cetaso tato cittaṃ nivāraye^t
 sabhayo c' eso maggo sappaṭibhayo ca sakaṇṭako ca sagahano^u
 ca ummaggo ca kummaggo ca duhitiko ca. asappurisasevito
 c' eso maggo na c' eso maggo sappurisehi sevito.
 na tvam etam arahasī ti tato cittaṃ nivāraye^p manoviññeyyehi
 30 dhammehi.
 4. seyyathā pi bhikkhave kiṭṭhaṃ⁷ sampannaṃ kiṭṭhārakkho^{8v}
 ca pamatto goṇo ca kiṭṭhādo aduṃ kiṭṭham

¹C^{1,3}. dūteyyayugaṃ ti ²Missing in C^{1,3}; here only ³B¹. sappatighaṃ ⁴Missing
 in C^{1,3}. ⁵B¹⁻². nivāreyya always ⁶B¹. kumaggo always ⁷C^{1,3}. kiṭṭha- here only
⁸C^{1,3}. kiṭṭharakkhato; further on kiṭṭharakkho

^aS^e -ānaṃ ^bB^e -ss-; C^e -i ^cE^e viññāṇass' ^dE^e -t- ^eC^e paṭhavi-; S^e paṭhavi- ^fC^e
 -av- here ^gB^e and possibly C^e seyyath' idaṃ ^hB^e C^e Vīṇopama- ⁱS^e C^e S^e as n.
 3. ^jC^e B^e C^e omit; C^e S^e as E^e ^kB^e S^e C^e C^p nivāreyya ^lS^e omits here but not
 below ^mS^e as n. 6. ⁿS^e -isasev- ^oC^e omits here but not below ^pHere all as E^e
^qC^e yassa to sotaviññeyyesu saddesu ... pe ... ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu
^{r-r}C^e omits ^sC^e kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu ... pe ^tB^e S^e nivāreyya ^uB^e C^e
 sagahano; S^e sagahano ^vC^e kiṭṭharakkhako; B^e C^e kiṭṭhārakkhako

otaritvā^{1a} yāvadattham madam āpajjeyya. ^{2b} evam eva
kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano chasu phassāyatanesu
asamvutākārī^c pañcasu kāmagaṇesu yāvadattham madam
āpajjati. ^d

- 5 5. seyyathā pi bhikkhave kiṭṭham sampannaṃ kiṭṭhārakkho
ca appamatto^e goṇo ca kiṭṭhādo aduṃ kiṭṭham otareyya. ^{3f}
tam enaṃ⁴ kiṭṭhārakkho nāsāya^{5g} sugahitaṃ^h gaṇheyya.
nāsāyaṃⁱ suggahitaṃ^h gahetvā upari^j ghāṭāya⁶ suniggahitaṃ
niggaṇheyya. upari ghaṭāyaṃ suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā
10 daḍḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāḷeyya. daḍḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāḷetvā
ossajjeyya. ^k
 dutiyaṃ pi kho bhikkhave ... pe ...
 tatiyaṃ pi kho bhikkhave goṇo kiṭṭhādo aduṃ kiṭṭham
otareyya. tam enaṃ kiṭṭhārakkho nāsāya^{5g} suggahitaṃ^l gaṇheyya.
15 nāsāyaṃ sugahitaṃ^l gahetvā upari ghaṭāya suniggahitaṃ
⁷niggaṇheyya. upari ghāṭāya suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā
daḍḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāḷeyya. daḍḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāḷetvā
ossajjeyya. evaṃ hi so bhikkhave goṇo kiṭṭhādo gāmagato
vā araṇṇagato vā ṭhānabahulo vā^m assa nisajjabahulo
20 vā. ⁿ na taṃ kiṭṭham puna otareyya tam eva purimaṃ
daḍḍasamphassaṃ samanussaranto. evam eva kho
bhikkhave yato kho^{8mn} bhikkhuno chasu phassāyatanesu
cittam ujujātaṃ^{9o} hoti sammujjātaṃ^{10p} ajjhataṃ eva^m santiṭṭhati
sannisīdati ekodihoti^q samādhīyati.
25 6. seyyathā pi bhikkhave rañño vā rājamahāmatassa
vā vīṇāya saddo assutapubbo assa. so vīṇāya^r saddaṃ
suṇeyya. so¹¹ evaṃ vadeyya. ambho kissa^{12s} nu kho
eso saddo evaṃ^t rajaniyo^u evaṃ^v kamaniyo^{uv} evaṃ^w madaniyo^u

¹C¹. otāritvā ²B¹⁻². add pamādam āpajjeyya here and further on ³C^{1,3}. otāreyya
⁴C^{1,3}. eṇa ⁵B¹⁻². nāsāyaṃ ⁶B¹⁻². ghaṭāyaṃ always ⁷C^{1,3}. suniggaṇheyya instead
of suniggahitaṃ niggaṇheyya; for the rest, same remarks as for the preceding
ones ⁸Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁹B¹⁻². udujjitaṃ ¹⁰B¹⁻². sudujitaṃ; C^{1,3}. insert naṃ
¹¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹²B¹⁻². kassa

^aC^e C^{1,2}. as n. 1. ^bB^e S^e as n. 2. ^cB^e C^e S^e -tak- ^dB^e S^e add pamādam āpajjati
^eE^e apa- ^fC^e C². as n. 3. ^gB^e as n. 5. ^hB^e S^e sugghahitaṃ; C^e sugghahitaṃ ⁱC^e S^e
-a ^jB^e C^e S^e upari ghaṭāyaṃ ^kB^e S^e C^e S^e osajjeyya; C^e ossajjeyya ^lB^e C^e S^e
suggahitaṃ ^mC^e omits ⁿS^e omits ^oB^e udujjitaṃ; C^e S^e udujjitaṃ; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e
^pB^e sudujitaṃ; C^e S^e sudujitaṃ; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ^qB^e C^e S^e 2. words ^rB^e C^e
vīṇāsaddaṃ; E^e vīṇāya saddaṃ ^sB^e S^e C^e S^e as n. 12; B^e C^e as E^e ^tB^e S^e 1. word
^uB^e C^e -īyo ^vS^e kamm-

evam mucchaniyo¹ evam bandhaniyo ti. tam
 enam evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. eso^a kho bhante vīṇā nāma
 yassā eso saddo evaṃ rajaniyo evaṃ kamaniyo evam madaniyo
 evam mucchaniyo evam bandhaniyo ti. so evaṃ
 5 vadeyya. gacchatha me bho taṃ² vīṇam āharathā ti.
 tassa taṃ vīṇam āhareyyuṃ. ^b tam enam evaṃ vadeyyuṃ.
 ayaṃ kho sā bhante vīṇā^c yassā eso saddo evaṃ rajaniyo
 evaṃ kamaniyo evam madaniyo evam mucchaniyo evam
 bandhaniyo ti. so evaṃ vadeyya. alam me bho tāya vīṇāya
 10 tam eva me saddam āharathā ti. tam enam evaṃ^d vadeyyuṃ.
 ayaṃ kho bhante vīṇā nāma anekasambhārā mahāsambhārā
 anekehi sambhārehi samāradhā vadati. ^{3e} seyyath'
^fidam doṇiṇ^g ca paṭicca cammaṇ^h ca paṭicca daṇḍaṇ
 ca paṭicca upaveṇaṇ⁴ⁱ ca paṭicca tantiyo ca paṭicca
 15 koṇaṇ ca paṭicca purisassa ca tajaṃ vāyāmam paṭicca
 evāyam bhante vīṇā nāma anekasambhārā mahāsambhārā
 anekehi sambhārehi samāradhā vadatī^j ti. so
^ktaṃ vīṇam dasadhā vā satadhā^l vā phāleyya. dasadhā vā
 satadhā vā^d tam⁵ phāletvā sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ kareyya.
 20 sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ karitvā agginā daheyya. agginā ḍahitvā^m
 masiṃ kareyya. masiṃ karitvā mahāvāteⁿ vā opuneyya^o
 nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya. so evaṃ vadeyya. asakkirāyam^{6p}
 bho vīṇā^{7q} nāma yath' eva yaṃ^{7q} kiñci vīṇā nāma
 ettha ca ^rmahājano ativelam pamatto^s palāḷito^{8t} ti.
 25 7. evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ samanesati^{9u}
 yāvata rūpassa gati. ¹⁰ vedanaṃ samanesati ... pe^v ... saññaṃ ...^v
 saṅkhāre ...^v viññānaṃ samanesati yāvata viññānassa gati.
 tassa rūpaṃ samanesato^w ... pe ... saññaṃ ...^x saṅkhāre ...^x viññānaṃ
 samanesato yāvata viññānassa gati yam pi 'ssa taṃ
 30

¹B¹. muñcāniyo; B². muñjāniyo *always* ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³B¹⁻². carati; B². *fails us here till p. 206. (note 5), on account of a gap of two sheets* ⁴B². upaviṇe; B¹. upadhiraṇe ⁵Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁶B¹. asatikirāyam ⁷⁻⁷C¹. B¹⁻². nāma theva yaṃ ⁸C¹. palāḷito; C³. palāḷito ⁹So B¹. *always*; C^{1,3}. saṅkamant- (C³. -nt-) -esatī *further on sammantesati/to, C¹. having always -ante-* ¹⁰C¹. gatim *always*, C³. *sometimes* ^aB^e C^e S^e esā ^bC^e āharayy *followed by both e (at left) and u (below), then m* ^cE^e vīṇā ^dE^e omits ^eS^e C^e S^e carati ^fS^e and possibly C^e seyyathīdam ^gB^e C^e S^e doṇiṇ ^hS^e C^e S^e mañcam ⁱB^e S^e C^e S^e upadhāraṇe ^jS^e caratī ^kS^e *I. word* ^lC^e C¹. satta dhā [*sic*] ^mC^e ḍahetvā ⁿS^e -ena ^oB^e ophuneyya; B^e C^e as E^e; B^e *suggests* ophuneyya ^pB^e C^e S^e asatī kirāyam; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ^qB^e C^e S^e nāma yath' evaṃ yaṃ; B^e C^e nāma yath' evāyaṃ ^rB^e ca panāyamjano [*sic*]; C^e ca panāyam jano; S^e -panāyam jano [*sic*]; B^e S^e K panāyam jano; B^e B^{v.1}. S^e b as E^e ^sS^e patto; S^e b as E^e ^tC^e S^e palāḷito; S^e b as E^e ^uB^e samanvesati; C^e S^e B^e C^e S^e K samannesati ^vB^e C^e S^e *in full* ^wB^e C^e S^e *continue* yāvata rūpassa gati vedanaṃ; B^e *then adds* samanvesato, S^e samannesato ^xC^e pe

hoti ahan ti vā maman ti vā asmī ti vā tam pi tassa na
hotī ti.

206. (10) Chapāṇa^a

3. seyyathā pi^b bhikkhave puriso arugatto pakkagatto
5 saravanam paviseyya. tassa kusaṅṅakā¹ c' eva^{2c} pāde
vijjheyyum³ arupakkāni^{4d} gattāni vilikkheyyum. ^{5e} evaṃ hi
^{6f}so bhikkhave puriso bhīyosomattāya^g tatonidānaṃ^h
dukkhadomanassamⁱ paṭisaṃvediyetha. ^{7j} evaṃ eva kho
bhikkhave idh' ekacco bhikkhu ⁸⁻gāmagato vā araṅṅagato⁻⁸
10 vā labhati vattāram^{k-} ayaṅ ca kho^{9-k} āyasmā evaṃkāri¹⁰
evaṃsamācāro asucigāmaṅṅako^h ti. taṃkaṅṅako ^{11l}ti
viditvā ^{m-}saṃvaro ca asaṃvaro ca^m veditabbo.
4. kathaṅ ca bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti. idha bhikkhave
bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe adhimuccati.
15 appiyarūpe rūpe vyāpajjati. anupaṭṭhitakāyasaṭīⁿ
ca viharati parittacetaso. taṅ ca cetovimuttim paṅṅāvimuttim
yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānāti yatth' assa te uppannā pāpakā
akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. sotena saddaṃ
sutvā ...^o ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā ...^o jivhāya rasaṃ
20 sāyitvā ...^o kāyena poṭṭhabbam phusitvā ...^o manasā dhammaṃ
viṅṅāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati. appiyarūpe
dhamme vyāpajjati. ^p anupaṭṭhitakāyasaṭī ca viharati parittacetaso.
taṅ ca cetovimuttim paṅṅāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ
na ppajānāti yatth' assa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā
25 aparisesā nirujjhanti.
5. seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso chappāṇake gahetvā
nānāvisaye nānāgocare dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya. ahiṃ
gahetvā dalhāya^q rajjuyā bandheyya. sumsumāraṃ^r gahetvā
dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya. pakkhiṃ gahetvā dalhāya
30 rajjuyā bandheyya. kukkuraṃ gahetvā dalhāya rajjuyā

¹C^{1,3} -kaṅṅako; B¹ -kaṅṅa- *always* ²B¹ cepi ³B¹ vijjheyyum ⁴C^{1,3} sarapattāni
(C³ -ṇi) ca ⁵B¹ vilekkheyyum ⁶B¹ kho *instead of* hi so ⁷B¹ paṭisaṃvedi ⁸⁻
⁸C¹ gāmato ... araṅṅato ⁹C^{1,3} so ¹⁰C^{1,3} etarahi ¹¹B¹ asucigāmaṅṅako ti iti
^aB^e Chappāṇakopama-; C^e Chappāṇaka- ^bE^e pī ^cS^e *as n. 2.* ^dB^e C^e sarapattāni
ca; S^e B^e S^K sarapattāni pakka-; B^e B^{v. l.} *as E^e*; S^e ^b arūpakkā- ^cB^e S^e ^b
vilekheyyum; C^e vilikheyyum; S^e C^e S^v vilākkheyyum ^fS^e ^b *as n. 6.* ^gS^e bhīyoso
mattāya; C^e bhīyo somattāya ^hC^e 2. *words* ⁱB^e C^e S^e -aṃ do- ^jS^e
paṭisaṃvediyetha ^{k-k}B^e C^e S^e ayaṅ ca so; B^e *suggests* ayaṃ so ^lB^e taṃ
kaṅṅako ti iti; C^e taṃ kaṅṅakoṭī iti; S^e taṃkaṅṅako ti. [*new paragraph*] iti; B^e B^{v.}
^l taṃ asucigāmaṅṅako ti iti ^{m-m}S^e asaṃvaro ca saṃvaro ca ⁿB^e -ssati; C^e S^e
-sati ^oC^e pe ^pE^e -ī ^qE^e -aya ^rB^e susumāraṃ; B^e C^S K *as E^e*

- bandheyya. sigālam^a gahetvā dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya.
 makkaṭaṃ^b gahetvā dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya. dalhāya
 rajjuyā bandhitvā majjhe gaṇṭhiṃ karitvā ossajjeyya.^c
 atha kho te bhikkhave chappānakā nānāvisayā nānāgocarā
 5 sakam sakam gocaravisayam āviñcheyyuṃ.^{1d} ahi āviñcheyya
 vammikam pavekkhāmī ti. suṃsumāro āviñcheyya udakam
 pavekkhāmī ti. pakkhī āviñcheyya ākāsam ḍessāmī^{2e} ti.
 kukkuro āviñcheyya gāmam pavekkhāmī⁴ ti. sigālo āviñcheyya
 sīvathikam^{3g} pavekkhāmī ti. makkaṭo āviñcheyya
 10 vanam pavekkhāmī ti. yadā kho⁴ te bhikkhave chap-
 pānakā jhattā assu kilantā atha kho^{4h} yo nesam pānakānam⁵ⁱ
 balavatara assa tassa te anuvattheyyūṃ^{6j} anuvidhīyeyyūṃ^{7k}
 vasaṃ gaccheyyūṃ. evam eva kho bhikkhave
 yassa kassaci bhikkhuno kāyagatā¹ sati abhāvitā
 15 abahulikatā^m tañ cakkhuⁿ āviñchati^{8o} 9p- manāpiyesu rūpesu.
 amanāpiyā^{-9p} rūpā paṭikkulā⁹ honti. ... pe^{10r} ... mano āviñchati
 manāpiyesu^s dhammesu amanāpiyā dhammā paṭikkulā^{9t}
 honti.
 evaṃ kho bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti.
 20 6. kathaṃ ca bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti.
 idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe
 rūpe¹² nādhimuccati. appiyarūpe rūpe^{13u} na vyāpajjati.
 upatṭhita kāyasatī^v ca viharati appamāñacetasa. tañ ca
 cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtam pajānāti
 25 yatth^w assa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā^x
 nirujjhanti. ...^y pe ... jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā ... pe ...^y manasā dham-
 maṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādhimuccati. appiyarūpe

¹B¹. āvicche- and āviñche-; C¹. āviñche-; C³. āviñje- ²C³. vessāmī ti ³B¹.
 sivatṭhikaṃ always ⁴Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁵C^{1,3}. pānako ⁶C^{1,3}. anupavatteyyuṃ
⁷B¹. -vidhāyeyyūṃ ⁸C¹. āvijjati ⁹⁻⁹C^{1,3}. manāpikesu ... amanāpik' assa always
¹⁰Instead of ... pa ... C³. has jivhā āviñjati manāpitesu rasesu ... pe ... ; C¹.
 āviñjamānapitesu-, āviñja- being put instead of a prior erased āvichati ¹¹C³.
 omits rūpe; C¹. piyarūpe ¹²Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹³E^e has no note for this indicator;
 possibly it intends a repetition of n. 12; cf. n. u below]

^aB^e sigālam ^bB^e makkaṭaṃ here only ^cS^e ossajjeyya ^dC^e B^e C^e āviñjeyyūṃ
^eS^e b^e ṇessāmī ti ^fE^e -i ti ^gB^e B^{v.1}. si- ^hC^e S^e as n. 4; S^e b^e as E^e ⁱC^e as n. 5; S^e
 C^e S^e pānakā ^jC^e anupavatteyyūṃ ^kB^e C^e S^e as n. 7; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ^lB^e S^e I.
 word ^mB^e C^e S^e -ī- ⁿS^e -uṃ ^oE^e a-; C^e -j- ^{p-p}C^e as n. 9. ^qB^e S^e paṭikkulā; C^e
 paṭikkulā ^rC^e in full; S^e just adds jivhā āviñchati ... kāyo āviñchati [abridged
 thus] ^sC^e -ū ^tE^e paṭikkulā ^uC^e omits ^vB^e -ssati; C^e S^e -sati ^wE^e yath' ^xC^e -ī-
^yC^e S^e write as much of the others as of jivhā

dhamme na vyāpajjati. upaṭṭhitakāyasatī ca viharati
appamañacetaso. ^a tañ ca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim
yathābhūtam pajānāti yatth' assa te uppannā pāpakā
akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti.

- 5 7. seyyathā pi bhikkhave puriso chappāṇake gahetvā
nānāvisaye nānāgocare dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya.
ahim gahetvā ^b dalhāya rajjuyā bandheyya—^b suṃsumāraṃ
gahetvā ... ^{cde} pakkhiṃ gahetvā ... ^{cf} kukkuraṃ gahetvā ... ^c
sigālaṃ gahetvā ... ^c makkaṭaṃ gahetvā dalhāya rajjuyā
10 bandheyya. dalhāya rajjuyā bandhitvā dalhe khīle vā
thambhe vā upanibandheyya. atha kho te bhikkhave
chappāṇakā nānāvisayā nānāgocarā sakaṃ sakaṃ gocaravisayam
āviñcheyyūṃ. ahi āviñcheyya vammikam
pavekkhāmī ti. suṃsumāro āviñcheyya udakam pavekkhāmī
15 ti. pakkhī āviñcheyya ākāsaṃ ḍessāmī ¹ti. kukkuro
āviñcheyya^g gāmam pavekkhāmī ti. sigālo āviñcheyya
sīvathikam pavekkhāmī ti. makkaṭo^h āviñcheyya vanam
pavekkhāmī ti. yadā khoⁱ bhikkhave chappāṇakā jhattā assu
kilantā atha tam eva khīle^j vā thambhe^j vā upatiṭṭheyyum
20 upanīḍeyyum upanipajjeyyum. ^{2k} evam eva kho bhikkhave
yassa kassaci bhikkhuno kāyagatā ¹sati bhāvitā bahulīkatā
tañ cakkhum^m n' āviñchati manāpiyesu rūpesu amanāpiyā
rūpāⁿ ³na paṭikkulā^o honti. ...^p pe ... jivhā n' āviñchati ...^q pe ...^p mano
n' āviñchati ^{4r}manāpiyesu dhammesu amanāpiyā^{4r} dhammā
25 na paṭikkulā honti.

evam kho bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti.

8. dalhe khīle vā thambe^{5s} vā ti kho bhikkhave kāyagatāya
^tsatiyā⁶ etam adhivacanaṃ. tasmā ti ha vo^{6u} bhikkhave
etam^v sikkhitabbaṃ. kāyagatā no sati bhāvitā bhavissati
30 bahulīkatā yānikatā^w vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā
susamāradhā ti. evam hi kho^x bhikkhave sikkhitabban
ti.

¹C¹. ḍessāmī ti; C³. vessāmī ti ²C^{1,3}. add vasam gaccheyyūṃ ³C^{1,3}. rūpāni (C¹.
-ni) instead of rūpā na ⁴The note for this indicator seems to have got lost; cf.
n. 9. on previous page and n. r below] ⁵[5, misnumbered 4]C³. tambhe, a prior th
being erased ⁶[6, misnumbered 5]Missing in C^{1,3}

^aE^e -mañ- ^bS^e pe ^cB^e in full ^dC^e pe ^eS^e pe ^fB^e pa ^gE^e a- ^hE^e -to ⁱB^e S^e
add te, C^e pana te ^jB^e C^e S^e -am ^kC^e as n. 2. ^lB^e C^e S^e I. word ^mB^e C^e S^e -u
ⁿC^e rūpāni ^oB^e ppaṭikkulā; C^e ppaṭikkulāni; S^e paṭikkulā ^pC^e writes out as much
for the others as for jivhā ^qB^e manāpiyesu rasesu ^rC^e manāpikesu dhammesu
amanāpissa [sic]; E^e manāpiyesu dhammesu amanāpiyā [sic] ^sB^e C^e S^e
thambhe ^tC^e kāyagatā satiyā; S^e kāyagatāsatiyā ^uC^e S^e as n. 6. ^vB^e C^e S^e
evam ^wB^e C^e S^e -i- ^xC^e S^e vo

207. (11) Yavakalāpī^a

3. seyyathā pi bhikkhave yavakalāpī^b catumahāpathe^{1c}
 nikkhattā assa. ²atha cha³ purisā āgaccheyyūṃ vyābhaṅgihatthā. ^d
 te^{4e} taṃ^f yavakalāpīṃ chahi vyābhaṅgīhi
 5 haneyyūṃ. evaṃ hi sā bhikkhave yavakalāpī suhatā assa
 chahi vyābhaṅgīhi haññamānā. atha sattamo puriso
 āgaccheyya vyābhaṅgihattho. so ^gtaṃ yavakalāpim̐ sattamāya
 vyābhaṅgiyā haneyya. evaṃ hi sā bhikkhave
 yavakalāpī^h suhatatarā assa sattamāya vyābhaṅgiyā haññamānā.

10

4. evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavāⁱ puthujjano cakkhusmiṃ
 haññati manāpāmanāpehi rūpehi. ... pe^j ... jivhāya
 haññati manāpāmanāpehi rasehi. ... ^kmanasmiṃ haññati
 manāpāmanāpehi dhammehi. sace so bhikkhave assutavā
 15 puthujjano āyatipunabbhavāya^l ceteti evaṃ hi⁶ so bhikkhave
 moghapuriso suhatataro hoti. seyyathā pi bhikkhave^{7m}
 sā⁸ yavakalāpī sattamāya vyābhaṅgiyā haññamānā. ⁿ

5. bhūtapubbam bhikkhave devāsurasāṅgāmo samupabbū^{ho}^{9o}
 ahoṣi. atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo
 20 asure āmantesi sace mārisā devāsurasāṅgāme samupabbū^lhe^p
 asurā jineyyūṃ devā parājineyyūṃ yena taṃ^q
 Sakkam̐ devānam indaṃ kaṅṅhe^{10r} pañcamehi bandhanehi
 bandhitvā mama santike āneyyātha asurapuran ti. Sakko
 pi kho bhikkhave devānam indo deve Tāvatiṃse āmantesi
 25 sace mārisā devāsurasāṅgāme samupabbū^lhe devā jineyyūṃ
 asurā parājineyyūṃ^s yena naṃ Vepacittim̐^{11t} asurindaṃ
 kaṅṅhe pañcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā mama santike
 āneyyātha ^{12u}-Sudhammaṃ devasabhan ti-^{12u}

6. tasmim̐ kho pana^v saṅgāme devā jiniṃsu asurā ^wparājiniṃsu.

30

¹C^{1,3}. cātummahāpathe, preceded by su in C³. ²C^{1,3}. assu ³C^{1,3}. omit cha ⁴C¹.
 ne; C³. ṇe ⁵Missing in B¹. ⁶Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁷Missing in B¹. ⁸Missing in C^{1,3}.
⁹B¹. samuppabrū^lho/e always ¹⁰C^{1,3}. kaṅṅha- always ¹¹C^{1,3}. Vepacitti ¹²⁻¹²C^{1,3}.
 omit deva here and further on

^aC^e -ī- ^bS^e -i ^cB^e cā-; C^e S^e cātumm- ^dB^e S^e by- ^eC^e ne ^fB^e as n. 5; S^e yena
^gC^e I. word ^hC^e -i here ⁱE^e -āvā ^jC^e in full ^kB^e S^e pe ^lB^e C^e S^e -im̐ pu- ^mB^e
 S^e as n. 7. ⁿS^e adds ti and starts a new sutta ^oB^e S^e samupabyū^lho; C^e
 samūpabbū^lho; B^e C^e as E^e ^pC^e samūpabbū^lhe here ^qB^e C^e S^e naṃ; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e
^rB^e C^e S^e as n. 10. ^sS^e b -iṃsu ^tS^e C^e C^{1,2}. as n. 11; S^e combines with next word
^u-C^e Sudhamma devasabhan ti; C^e C^{1,2}. Sudhammaṃ sabham̐ ^vB^e C^e S^e add
 bhikkhave ^wS^e omits

atha kho bhikkhave devā Tāvatiṃsā Vepacittim
asurindaṃ kaṇṭhe pañcamehi bandhanehi bandhivā
Sakkassa devānam indassa santike ānesuṃ Sudhammaṃ
devasabhaṃ.

5 7. tatra sudam bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo kaṇṭhe
pañcamehi bandhanehi baddho^a hoti. yadā ca^b kho
bhikkhave Vepacittissa asurindassa evaṃ hoti. dhammikā
kho devā adhammikā asurā^c idh' eva dānāhaṃ^c devapuraṃ^d
gacchāmi ti. atha kaṇṭhe pañcamehi bandhanehi muttam
10 attānaṃ² samanupassati dibbehi ca^e pañcahi^{3f} kāmagaṇehi
samappito samaṅgībhūto paricāreti. yadā ca kho bhikkhave
Vepacittissa asurindassa evaṃ hoti. dhammikā kho
asurā adhammikā devā tath' eva dānāhaṃ asurapuraṃ
gamissāmi ti. atha kaṇṭhe pañcamehi bandhanehi baddham^{4f}
15 attānaṃ samanupassati dibbehi ca^e pañcahi
^fkāmagaṇehi parihāyati.

8. evaṃ sukhumaṃ kho bhikkhave Vepacittibandhanaṃ
tato sukhumataram Mārabandhanaṃ. maññamāno kho^e
bhikkhave baddho^{5g} Mārassa amaññamāno mutto pāpimato.
20 asmī ti bhikkhave maññitam etaṃ. ayam aham asmī ti
maññitam etaṃ. bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ. na bhavissan
ti maññitam etaṃ. rūpī bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ.
arūpī bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ. saññī bhavissan ti maññitam^h etaṃ.
asaññī bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ. nevasaññīnāsaññīⁱ
25 bhavissan ti maññitam etaṃ. maññitam⁶ bhikkhave rāgo^j
maññitam⁶ gaṇḍo maññitam⁶ sallaṃ. tasmā ti ha bhikkhave
amaññitamānena^k cetasā viharissāmā ti.

9. ^levaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ^l asmī ti bhikkhave
iñjitaṃ etaṃ. ayam aham^m asmī ti iñjitaṃ etaṃ. bhavissan
30 ti iñjitaṃ etaṃ. na bhavissan ti iñjitaṃ etaṃ. rūpī
bhavissan ti iñjitaṃ etaṃ. arūpī bhavissan ti iñjitaṃ etaṃ.
saññī bhavissan ti iñjitaṃ etaṃ. asaññī bhavissan ti iñjitaṃ
etaṃ. nevasaññīnāsaññīⁿ bhavissan ti iñjitaṃ etaṃ. iñjitaṃ

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3}. attā ³C^{1,3}. dibbehi pañcakāmagaṇehi ⁴B¹. C³. bandhaṃ
⁵B¹. C³. bandho ⁶C^{1,3}. add etaṃ

^aS^e B^e C^e S^e K^e B^e v.l. C^e C^{1,2}. S^e bandho ^bB^e C^e as n. 1. ^{c-c}S^e C^e S^e idānāhaṃ ^dC^e C¹. -e
^eC^e omits ^fC^e as n. 3. ^fS^e C^e C^{1,2}. S^e as n. 4. ^gS^e C^e S^e as n. 5. ^hE^e omits ⁱS^e -i-
^jB^e C^e S^e rogo ^kB^e C^e S^e amaññamānena; B^e B^e v.l. as E^e ^{l-l}B^e C^e S^e construe
this with what precedes, not with what follows ^mC^e 'haṃ ⁿB^e and probably C^e
-ī-

bhikkhave rāgo^a iñjitaṃ gaṇḍo iñjitaṃ sallaṃ. tasmā
ti ha bhikkhave aniñjamānena^{1b} cetasā viharissāmā ti.

10. evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. asmī ti
bhikkhave phanditaṃ etaṃ. ayam aham asmī ti phanditaṃ
5 etaṃ. bhavissan ti ... pe^c ... na² bhavissan ti ...^c rūpī bhavissan ti ...^c
arūpī bhavissan ti ...^c saññī bhavissan ti ...^c asaññī bhavissan ti ...^c
nevasaññīnāsaññī^d bhavissan ti phanditaṃ etaṃ. phanditaṃ
bhikkhave rāgo^a phanditaṃ gaṇḍo phanditaṃ sallaṃ.
tasmā ti ha bhikkhave aphaṇḍamānena^{3c} cetasā viharissāmā
10 ti.

11. evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. asmī ti^f bhikkhave
papañcitaṃ etaṃ. ayam aham asmī ti papañcitaṃ
etaṃ. bhavissan ti ... pe^c ... na bhavissan ti ...^c rūpī bhavissan ti ...^c
arūpī bhavissan ti ...^c saññī bhavissan ti ...^c asaññī bhavissan
15 ti ...^c nevasaññīnāsaññī^d bhavissan ti papañcitaṃ etaṃ.
papañcitaṃ bhikkhave rāgo^a papañcitaṃ gaṇḍo papañcitaṃ
sallaṃ. tasmā ti ha bhikkhave na^{4g}ppapañcena
cetasā viharissāmā^h ti.

12. evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ. asmī ti^f
20 bhikkhave mānagataṃ etaṃ. ayam aham asmī ti mānagataṃ
etaṃ. bhavissan ti mānagataṃ etaṃ. ⁵⁻na bhavissan ti
mānagataṃ etaṃ—⁵⁻rūpī bhavissan ti mānagataṃ etaṃ.
arūpī bhavissan ti mānagataṃ etaṃ. saññī bhavissan ti
mānagataṃ etaṃ. asaññī bhavissan ti mānagataṃ etaṃ.
25 nevasaññīnāsaññī^d bhavissanⁱ ti mānagataṃ etaṃ.
mānagataṃ^j bhikkhave rāgo^a mānagataṃ^j gaṇḍo mānagataṃ^j
sallaṃ. tasmā ti ha bhikkhave nihataṃānena cetasā
viharissāmā ti.

evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ ti.

30 Āsīvisavaggo pañcama^{k6}
tass⁷uddānaṃ

¹B¹: aniñjyamānena ²C^{1,3}: add na me bhavissan ti [should this note be
somewhere else?] ³B¹: aphaṇḍiyamānena ⁴So B¹; C¹: nippañcārāmena; C³:
papañcārāmena ⁵na bhavi- is omitted by C^{1,3}. ⁶C^{1,3}: Āsīvisavaggo sattamo driven
back after the uddānaṃ ⁷C^{1,3}: tatr' ud-

^aB^e C^e S^e rogo ^bS^e B^e S^K B^{v.1}. as n. 1. ^cC^e in full ^dS^e -i- ^eS^e B^e S^K B^{v.1}. as n.
3. ^fC^e C^{1,2}: add ha ^gB^e S^e nippapañcena; C^e nippapañcārāmena ^hE^e -a ⁱE^e -ī-
^jC^e S^e add etaṃ ^kB^e S^e catuttho; C^e ekūnavīsatiṃ ^lC^e as n. 7.

Āsīviso^a Ratho Kummo dve ^bDārukkhandhā^{1c} Avassuto
Dukkhadhammā Kiṃsukā Vīṇā^d ²⁻Chapāṇā^e Yavakalapī^f
ti⁻²
^g Catutthapaṇṇāsake^{3h} vagguddānaṃ

5

Nandikkhayāⁱ Saṭṭhinayāⁱ
Samuddo Uragena^{4j} ca
catupañṇāsakā^{5k} ete
nipātesu pakāsītā¹

BOOK II. Vedanāsaṃyuttam^m

10

CHAPTER I. Pathamasagāthavaggoⁿ

I. (1) Samādhī

3. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. katamā tisso. ⁶⁻sukhā
vedanā dukkhā⁻⁶ vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā
kho bhikkhave tisso vedanā ti. ^o

15

4. samāhito sampajāno sato Buddhassa sāvako
vedanā ca pajānāti vedanānaṃ ca sambhavaṃ I
yattha c' etā⁷ nirujjhanti maggaṃ ca khayagāmināṃ
vedanānaṃ khayā bhikkhu nicchāto parinibbuto ti 2

2. (2) Sukhaya^p

20

3. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. katamā tisso. sukhā
vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā
kho bhikkhave tisso vedanā ti. ^o

¹-khandena [no source identified] ²⁻²-cchapāṇākāya (C³ -ā) ca kalāpakena cā ti
[no source identified] ³C^{1.3}. add hi ⁴B¹. udakena ⁵C^{1.3}. catuttha- ⁶C^{1.3}. have
sometimes sukhā ... dukkhā, sometimes sukha- ... dukkha- ⁷C³ -to (or -no)

^aC^e āsiviso here ^bS^e I. word ^cC^e S^e -khandhena ^dC^e c viṇā (?) ^eB^e S^e
chappāṇā; C^e chappāṇākā; C^e c chappāṇaka. [sic, with full stop] ^fC^e -pena cā;
S^e -pikena cā ^gB^e Saṭṭhinayānaṃ Catutthapaṇṇāsako samatto. [new line]
tassa vagguddānaṃ; C^e catuttho paṇṇāsako. [new line] tatra vagguddānaṃ; S^e
Catupañṇāsake vaggass' uddānaṃ ^hE^e -pā- ⁱB^e -o ^jS^e as n. 4. ^kC^e as n. 5.
^lB^e adds colophon line Saṭṭhinayānaṃ Catutthapaṇṇāsako samatto. ^mC^e S^e omīti this
heading, but S^e has it in its table of contents while C^e restarts numbering ⁿB^e
C^e Sagāthā-; S^e Paṭhamakasagāthā- ^oS^e omīti ^pB^e C^e Sukha-

4. sukhaṃ vā yadi ¹vā dukkhaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ
saha
ajjhatañ ca bahiddhā ca yaṃ kiñci atthi veditaṃ I
etaṃ dukkhan ti ñatvāna mosadhammam palokinaṃ^a
5 phussaphussavayam^{2b} passam^{3c} evaṃ tattha virajjati
ti 2
3. (3) Pahānena^d
3. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. katamā tisso. sukhā
vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā.
10 4. sukhāya bhikkhave vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo.
dukkhāya⁴ vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo. adukkhamasukhāya⁵
vedanāya⁵ avijjānusayo pahātabbo.
5. yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno sukhāya vedanāya
rāgānusayo pahīno hoti dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo
15 pahīno hoti adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo
pahīno hoti ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhuno
^{6e}pahīnarāgānusayo sammaddaso^{7f} acchejji⁸ taṇhaṃ vivattayi^{9h}
saṃyojanaṃ sammāmānābhisaṃmayāⁱ antam¹⁰ akāsi
dukkhassā ti.
20 6. sukhaṃ vediyamānassa^{11j} vedanaṃ appajānato
so¹² rāgānusayo hoti anissaraṇadassino I
dukkhaṃ vediyamānassa vedanaṃ appajānato
paṭighānusayo^k hoti anissaraṇadassino 2
adukkhamasukhaṃ santam bhūripaṇṇena desitaṃ
25 tañ cāpi¹³ abhinandati^{14l} n' eva dukkhā pamuccati 3

¹C³. yadi yam ²C¹. -phussañcayam (?); C³. phussadvayam ³C^{1,3}. phassam ⁴ya
is missing in C¹, erased in C³. ⁵ya is missing in C¹. ⁶B¹. bhikkhu niranusayo
⁷sammaddaso is omitted by C^{1,3}. which, instead of it, put a line -- ⁸C¹.
acchecchanhaṃ; C³. acchecchinā ⁹C¹. vāvattasī (C³. -yī) ¹⁰C¹. antim ¹¹B¹.
vedaya- ¹²Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹³C³. vāpa ¹⁴C^{1,3}. abhinandanti

^aC^e -tam; C^e cy as E^e ^bB^e C^e S^e 3. words ^cS^e C^e S^e cy phussam; C^e C^{1,2}. as n. 3.
^dB^e C^e Pahāna- ^eB^e as n. 6; C^e bhikkhu pahīnarāgānusayo; S^e C^e S^e
nirāgānusayo; C^e C^{1,2}. bhikkhuno pahīnarāgānusayo ^fC^e omits ^gB^e acchecchi,
but notes acchejji (bahūsu) ^hC^e B^e C^e vāvattayi; C^e S^e as E^e ⁱB^e sammā mān- ^jB^e
S^e as n. 11; B^e C^e as E^e ^kE^e pati- ^lC^e -anto; C^e C^p ii as n. 14.

yato ca kho^a bhikkhu ātāpī sampajaññaṃ^{1 b} na riñcati
 tato so vedanā sabbā parijānāti paṇḍito 4
 so vedanā pariññāya diṭṭhe^{2c} dhamme anāsavo
 kāyassa bhedā dhammaṭṭho saṅkham^d nopeti^{3e} vedagū
 ti 5 5

4. (4) Pātāla

3. assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano yaṃ^{4f} vācam bhāsati
 atthi mahāsamudde pātālo ti taṃ kho pan' etam bhikkhave
 assutavā puthujjano asantam asaṃvijjamānam^g evaṃ
 10 vācam bhāsati 5. atthi mahāsamudde pātālo ti.

4. sārīrikānaṃ kho etam bhikkhave dukkhānaṃ vedanānaṃ
 adhivacanaṃ yad idam pātālo ti.

5. assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano sārīrikāya dukkhāya
 vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattālī
 15 ^{6h}kandati sammoham āpajjati. ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
 assutavā puthujjano pātāle ⁷na paccuṭṭhāsi⁸. gādhañ ca n' ⁱajjhagā.

6. sutavā ca ^jkho⁹ bhikkhave ariyasāvako^k sārīrikāya dukkhāya
 vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na^{10l} socati na kilamati
 20 na paridevati na urattālī^{kandati}^h na sammoham āpajjati. ¹¹.
 ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako pātāle paccuṭṭhāsi 12.
 gādhañ ca ajjhagā ti.

yo¹³ etā nādhivāseti uppannā vedanā dukkhā^{14m}
 sārīrikā paṇaharā yāhi puṭṭhoⁿ pavedhati
 25 akkandati parodati dubbalo appathāmakō
 na so pātāle¹⁵. paccuṭṭhāsi¹⁶. atho gādham pi n' ⁱajjhagā ¹⁷. 1

¹-jañña [cf. n. b below; is n. 1. misplaced?] ²C^{1,3}. diṭṭha- always ³C^{1,3}. na
 upeti ⁴C³. evaṃ ⁵B². reappears here; the gap is over (see p. 197. n. 3) ⁶C^{1,3}.
 urattālī- always ⁷So B^{1,2}; C¹. pātālam na; C³. pātāla, omitting na ⁸B².
 paccupaṭṭhāsi ⁹Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹⁰B¹. n' eva ¹¹B^{1,2}. sammoham n' āpajjati
¹²B¹. paccupaṭṭhāsi ¹³Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹⁴C³. sukhā ¹⁵C^{1,3}. pātālam ¹⁶C³, B².
 paccupaṭṭhāsi; B¹. paccuṭṭhāsi corrected from paccuṭṭhāsi ¹⁷This last verse (na
 so ...) is by C³. driven back to the end of the next gāthā

^aB^e C^e S^e omit; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ^bS^e sampajañña ^cC^e as n. 2. ^dB^e S^e saṅkhyam
^eS^e C^e S^e nūpeti; C^e C^p as n. 3. ^fC^e S^e as n. 4. ^gB^e C^e avijjamānam ^hB^e C^e
 urattālī- k-; C^e C^{1,2}. urattālī- k- ⁱB^e C^e nā- ^jC^e omits ^kC^e ā- here ^lB^e as n.
 10. ^mB^e C^e dukkhā; C^e C^p as E^e ⁿB^e C^e S^e ph-

yo ce¹ a^{tā} adhivāseti uppannā vedanā dukkhā^b
 sārīrikā pāṇaharā yāhi puṭṭho na vedhati
 sa ce^c pātāle paccuṭṭhāsi² atho gādham pi ajjhagā³ ti

5. Daṭṭhabbena^d

5 3. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. katamā tisso. sukhā
 vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā^e vedanā. sukhā
 bhikkhave vedanā dukkhato daṭṭhabbā. dukkhā vedanā
 sallato daṭṭhabbā. adukkhamasukhā vedanā aniccato daṭṭhabbā.

10 4. yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno sukhā vedanā dukkhato
 diṭṭhā⁴ honti^f dukkhā vedanā sallato diṭṭhā hoti adukkhamasukhā
 vedanā aniccato diṭṭhā^g hoti ayaṃ vuccati
 bhikkhave bhikkhu sammaddaso⁵ acchejji^{6h} taṇhaṃ vivattayī⁷ⁱ
 saṃyojanaṃ sammāmānābhisamayā^j antam akāsi
 15 dukkhassā ti.

yo sukhaṃ dukkhato adda⁸. dukkhaṃ adakkhi^{9k}
 sallato

adukkhamasukhaṃ santaṃ adakkhi nam aniccato
 sa ve^l sammaddaso bhikkhu parijānāti vedanā^m
 20 so vedanā pariññāya diṭṭhadhamme¹⁰ⁿ anāsavo
 kāyassa bhedā dhammaṭṭho saṅkhaṃ n' ^{11o} upeti vedagū
 ti

6. (6) Sallattena^p

25 3. assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano sukham pi vedanaṃ
 vediyati^{12q} dukkham pi vedanaṃ vediyati adukkhamasukham
 pi vedanaṃ vediyati.
 4. sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvako sukham pi vedanaṃ

¹C³. ve ²C³. saccuṭṭhāsi; B². paccupaṭṭhāsi as before ³C³. ajjhagāt, the t being
 erased and the verse na so pātālam ... being added ⁴C^{1,3}. diṭṭho ⁵B².
 sammadasso always ⁶C³. acchechchi ⁷C¹. vivattayī; C³. vāvattayī ⁸C^{1,3}. addaṃ
⁹C^{1,3}. addakkhi always ¹⁰B¹⁻². diṭṭhe va dhamme ¹¹C^{1,3}. na upeti ¹²B¹⁻².
 vedayati always

^aB^e C^e S^e c' etā ^bB^e C^e dukkhā; C^e has a note indicator 7. here, but no note 7, or
 note 6; note 5. is that given here in n. m on the previous page ^cB^e C^e ve ^dB^e
 C^e -bba- ^eE^e -ukā ^fB^e C^e S^e hoti ^gE^e -a ^hB^e C^e as n. 6. ⁱC^e vāvattayī or -ī
^jE^e samma-; B^e sammā ^kB^e C^e as n. 9. ^lS^e ce ^mB^e counts this as part of the
 preceding verse, C^e S^e as part of the following ⁿB^e S^e -e dh- ^oB^e C^e nopeti; S^e
 nūpeti ^pB^e C^e Salla- ^qB^e S^e as n. 12; B^e C^e as E^e

vediyati dukkham pi vedanaṃ vediyati adukkhamasukham
pi vedanaṃ vediyati.

5. tatra bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippāyoso^{1a} kiṃ nānākaṇaṃ
sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ assutavatā² puthujjanenā

5

ti.
6. Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā ... pe^b ...

7. assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano dukkhāya vedanāya
puṭṭho^c samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattālikandati
sammoham āpajjati. so dve vedanā vediyati kāyikaṇ ca

10

8. seyyathā pi bhikkhave purisaṃ sallena vijjheyyaṃ.^{3d}

tam⁴ enaṃ dutiyena sallena^{5c} vijjheyyaṃ. f evaṃ hi so
bhikkhave puriso^{6g} dve salle vedanā^{6g} vediyati. 7^h evam
eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano dukkhāya vedanāya
puṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattālikandati
sammoham āpajjati. so dve vedanā vediyati kāyikaṇ ca
cetasikaṇ ca. tassā yeva kho pana dukkhāya vedanāya
puṭṭho⁸ⁱ samāno paṭighavā hoti. tam enaṃ dukkhāya
vedanāya paṭighavantam yo dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo^j

15

20

so anuseti. so dukkhāya vedanāya puṭṭho
samāno kāmasukham abhinandati. tam kissa hetu. na hi^{9k}
bhikkhave pajānāti assutavā puthujjano aññatra kāmasukhā
dukkhāya vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ. tassa kāmasukham^{10l}
abhinandato yo sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo so anuseti.
25 so tāsam vedanānaṃ samudayaṇ ca atthagamaṇ ca assādaṇ
ca ādīnavaṇ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam na ppajānāti.
tassa tāsam vedanānaṃ samudayaṇ ca atthagamaṇ ca assādaṇ
ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam appajānato yo adukkhamasukhāya
vedanāya avijjānusayo so anuseti. so sukhaṇ
30 ce^m vedanaṃ vediyati^o saññutto naṃ vediyati. dukkhaṇ
ce vedanaṃ vediyati saññutto naṃ vediyati. adukkhamasukhaṇ

¹B¹ adhippāyo ²C³ assutavā ³B¹ vijjheyya *always* ⁴C^{1,3} tamena ⁵B¹⁻² *insert here* anuvedham (B² -dam) ⁶⁻⁶B¹ dvesallenavedanaṃ ⁷C³ vediyetha; B¹⁻² vedayati ⁸B¹⁻² *omit* puṭṭho samāno ⁹B¹ *inserts so* ¹⁰B¹⁻² *insert ca*

^aB^e adhippāyāso; C^e B^e C^{B v. 1} *as n. 1*; S^e B^e S^K adhippāyaso ^bC^e *in full* (see p. 85, n. o) ^cB^e C^e S^e ph- ^dB^e *as n. 3*; B^e C^{S K} anuvijjheyyaṃ ^eB^e C^e S^e B^e S^K *add* anuvedham; B^e C^e as E^e ^fB^e vijjheyya; B^e C^e anuvijjheyyaṃ ^gB^e dvesallena vedanaṃ; C^e S^e dve sallena vedanā ^hB^e vedayati; C^e vediyetha; S^e vedayati kāyikaṇ ca cetasikaṇ ca ⁱS^e *as n. 8*. ^jE^e pati- ^kC^e *omits*; B^e *as n. 9*. ^lB^e S^e *as n. 10*. ^mS^e ca ⁿC^e C² *omits* ^oB^e vedayati; S^e vedayata, *corrected at front to* vedayati

- ce^{1a} vedanaṃ vediyati saññutto naṃ
vediyati. ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano²
saññutto jātiyā^b maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi
domanassehi upāyāsehi. saññutto dukkhasmā^c ti vadāmi.
- 5 9. sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako dukkhāya vedanāya
puṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na
urattālīkandati na sammoham āpajjati. so ekaṃ vedanaṃ^d
vediyati kāyikaṃ na cetasikaṃ.
- 10 10. seyyathā pi bhikkhave purisaṃ sallena vijjheyyaṃ. ^e
^fna tam ³enaṃ dutiyena sallena anuvijjheyyaṃ. ^{4-f} evaṃ
hi so bhikkhave puriso ekasallena^{5g} vedanaṃ vediyati. ^{6h}
evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako dukkhāya
vedanāya puṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati
na urattālīkandati na sammoham āpajjati. so
- 15 ekaṃ vedanaṃ vediyati kāyikaṃ na cetasikaṃ. tassā yeva
kho pana dukkhāya vedanāyaⁱ paṭighavā⁷ na hoti. tam
enaṃ⁸ dukkhāya vedanāya apaṭighavantam^j yo dukkhāya
vedanāya paṭighānusayo^k so⁹ nānuseti. so dukkhāya
vedanāya puṭṭho samāno kāmasukhaṃ nābhinandati.
- 20 tam kissa hetu. pajānāti^{10l} bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako
aññatra kāmasukhā dukkhāya vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ. tassa
kāmasukhaṃ nābhinandato^{11m} yo sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo
so nānuseti. so tasmaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca
atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtam
- 25 pajānāti. tassa tasmaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca
atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtam
pajānato¹² yo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
avijjānusayo so nānuseti. so sukhaṃ ceⁿ vedanaṃ
vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati. dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ
- 30

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3}. put here a line -- ³So B²; C¹. tamena; C³. nam etaṃ ⁴So C^{1,3}; B¹. paṭivedhaṃ vijjheyya; B². anuvedhaṃ vijjheyyaṃ ⁵C^{1,3}. ekaṃ sallena ⁶C^{1,3}. vediyetha ⁷C^{1,3}. paṭighavā (without na); B¹. paṭighavānaṃ; B². paṭigham vā na ⁸C¹. eva ⁹Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹⁰B¹⁻². insert so ¹¹C^{1,3}. anabhi- ¹²C¹. pajānāti no

^aS^e ca ^bB^e S^e insert jarāya, C^e jarā- ^cSo all ^dS^e omits ^eB^e -a ^{f-f}B^e tam enaṃ dutiyena sallena anuvedhaṃ na vijjheyya; C^e tam enaṃ dutiyena sallena anuvedhaṃ na vijjheyyaṃ; S^e tam enaṃ dutiyena sallena anurodhaṃ vijjheyyaṃ; C^e C^{1,2}. tam enaṃ dutiyena sallena anuvedhaṃ na anuvijjheyyaṃ; C^e S^e tam enaṃ dutiyena sallena anurodhaṃ na vijjheyyaṃ ^gC^e as n. 5. ^hB^e S^e vediyati; C^e as n. 6. ⁱB^e adds puṭṭho samāno ^jB^e app-; S^e p- ^kE^e -a- ^lB^e adds hi so, C^e hi, S^e so ^mC^e as n. 11. ⁿS^e as E^e from now

vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati. adukkhamasukhañ ce
vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati. ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave ariyasāvako visaññutto jātiyā jarāya^{1a} maraṇena
sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi. visaññutto
5 dukkhasmā ti vadāmi.

11. ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayam adhippāyoso idaṃ
nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakassa assutavatā puthujjanenā
ti.

12. na^{2b} vedanaṃ vediyati sapañño^c
10 sukham pi dukkham pi bahussuto pi
ayañ ca dhīrassa³ puthujjanena
mahā^{4d} viseso kusalassa hoti I

saṅkhātadhammassa bahussutassa
sampassato^{5e} lokam imam parañ^f ca
15 iṭṭh' assa dhammā na mathenti⁶. cittaṃ
aniṭṭhato no paṭighātam⁷ eti 2

tassānurodhā^{8g} atha vā virodhā
9h-vidhūpitaⁱ atthagatāⁱ na santi
padam⁻⁹ ca ñatvā^{-h} virajaṃ asokaṃ
20 sammā pajānāti¹⁰. bhavassa pāragū ti 3

7. (7) Gelañña I^k

1. ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ^l viharati Mahāvane
Kuṭṭāgārasālāyaṃ. ^m

25 2. atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayamⁿ paṭisallāṇāⁿ
vuṭṭhito yena gilānasālā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
paññatte āsane nisīdi. nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū

¹C¹⁻³, B² jarā- ²B¹ so (or yo) vedanā; C¹ na ce naṃ; C³ na veṇaṃ ³B² pi rassa
corrected from virassa ⁴B¹ ayaṃ ⁵B¹ vipassato ⁶B² satenti ⁷C³ patighāṇam
⁸B¹ -nugedhā ⁹⁻⁹B¹ vidhūsi upasaṅkamitā atthaṅgatā santipadam ¹⁰C^{1,3}.
sammappajānā- (C³ -ṇa-) -ti

^aC^e as n. 1. ^bS^e C^e S^e na so vedanaṃ ^cC^e C^{1,2}. sapp- ^dC^e mahā-; S^e B^e S^e K^e B^e v.1. C^e S^e
as n. 4. ^eB^e S^e as n. 5; B^e C^e as E^e ^fE^e pā- ^gS^e b^e as n. 8. ^hS^e b^e vidhūsi
upasaṅkamitā atthaṅgatā santipadam caritvā ⁱS^e C^e S^e vidhamikā ^jB^e S^e depart
from their usual spelling -ṅg- ^kB^e Paṭhamagelañña- ^lE^e Vesaliyaṃ; S^e
Velāliyaṃ, corrected at front to Vesāliyaṃ ^mB^e C^e S^e Kū- ⁿB^e C^e -n-

- āmantesi sato bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno kālam
āgameyya. ayaṃ vo¹ amhākam anusāsanī.²
3. kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti.
idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati
5 ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.^a
vedanāsu ...^b pe ... citte^{3...} .^{bc} dhammesu⁴ dhammānupassī viharati
ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ.
evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti.
4. kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno hoti.
10 idha bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī
hoti. ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hoti. sammiñjite^{5d}
pasārite sampajānakārī hoti. saṅghātipattacīvaradhāraṇe^e
sampajānakārī^f hoti. asite pīte^g khāyite sāyite
sampajānakārī hoti. uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakārī
15 hoti. gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhāve
sampajānakārī hoti. evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
sampajāno^{6h} hoti.
5. sato bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno kālam āgameyya.
ayaṃ kho⁷ⁱ amhākam anusāsanī.^{8.}
- 20 6. tassa ce⁹ bhikkhave^j bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa
appamattassa ātāpino pahittassa viharato uppajjati
sukhā vedanā so evaṃ pajānāti. uppannā kho me^k ayaṃ
sukhā vedanā. sā ca kho paṭicca no apaṭicca.^l kim paṭicca.
imam eva kāyam paṭicca. ayaṃ kho pana kāyo anicco
25 saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhatam
paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kāyam paṭicca uppannā sukhā
vedanā kuto niccā bhavissatī ti. so kāye ca sukhāya ca¹⁰
vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati vayānupassī viharati
virāgānupassī viharati nirodhānupassī viharati paṭinissaggānupassī
30 viharati. tassa kāye ca sukhāya ca¹¹
vedanāya aniccānupassino^m viharato vayānupassino^m viharato
ⁿ virāgānupassino^m viharato nirodhānupassino^m viharato paṭi-

¹B¹⁻². kho ²B¹⁻². -sāsani *always* ³C¹-- cirattā cittā--; C³--citte cittā-- ⁴C^{1,3}.
dhamme ⁵B¹⁻². samañchite; B². samañjite ⁶B¹⁻². sampajānakārī ⁷B¹⁻². vo ⁸C³.
anusāsanī ti ⁹C^{1,3}. *omit ce* ¹⁰C¹. *omits ca*; C³. *puts it after vedanāya* ¹¹C^{1,3}. *omit*
ca

^aC^e 2. *words* ^bB^e *continues to viharati*, C^e *to -passī* ^cC^e *adds pe* ^dB^e *samiñjite*
^eB^e C^e S^e *saṅghāti-* ^fC^e *sampajā kārī, corrected at back to sampajānakārī* ^gE^e
pīte ^hB^e S^e C^e S^e *as n. 6.* ⁱB^e C^e S^e *as n. 7.* ^jS^e *omits* ^kB^e C^e *myāyam*; C^e C². S^e
^las E^e ¹B^e S^e *app-* ^mC^e *-ino* ⁿS^e *pe ... paṭi-*

nissaggānupassino^a viharato yo kāye ca sukhāya ca¹
vedanāya rāgānusayo² so pahīyati.^b

7. tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa
appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati
5 dukkhā vedanā so evaṃ pajānāti. uppannā kho
myāyaṃ dukkhā vedanā. sā ca kho paṭicca no apaṭicca.
kim paṭicca. imam eva kāyam paṭicca. ayaṃ kho pana
kāyo anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. aniccaṃ kho
pana saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannaṃ kāyam paṭicca^c
10 uppannā dukkhā vedanā kuto niccā bhavissatī ti. so
kāye^d ca dukkhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati
vayānupassī viharati virāgānupassī viharati nirodhānupassī
viharati paṭinissaggānupassī^e viharati.
tassa kāye ca dukkhāya ca
15 vedanāya aniccānupassino^f viharato ... pe ... paṭinissaggānupassino
viharato yo kāye ca dukkhāya ca vedanāya paṭighānusayo
so pahīyati.^b

8. tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa
appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati
20 adukkhamasukhā vedanā so evaṃ pajānāti. uppannā
kho myāyam adukkhamasukhā vedanā. sā ca kho paṭicca
no appaṭicca. kim paṭicca. imam eva kāyam paṭicca. ayaṃ
kho pana kāyo anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno.
aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannaṃ
25 kāyam paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā kuto
niccā bhavissatī ti. so kāye ca adukkhamasukhāya ca
vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati vayānupassī ... pe^g ... virā-
gānupassī ...^g nirodhānupassī ...^g paṭinissaggānupassī viharati.
tassa kāye ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāya ca^h aniccānupassino
30 viharato ... peⁱ ... paṭinissaggānupassino viharato
yo kāye^d ca adukkhamasukhāya ca⁴. vedanāya avijjānusayo
so pahīyati.^b

¹C^{1,3}. omit ca ²Instead of rāgānusayo, C^{1,3}. have virāgānupassī [no] viharato yo;
[no], missing in C¹, is superadded between the lines of C³. ³Missing in C³.
⁴Missing in C¹; put in C³ after vedanāya, but erased

^aC^e -ino ^bS^e -iyy- ^cE^e paticca ^dE^e kaye ^eE^e repeats ^fC^e from here -ino ^gB^e
C^e S^e in full ^hB^e C^e S^e as n. 3. ⁱC^e in full

9. so sukhañ ce¹ vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccā ti pajānāti
 anajjhositā ti pajānāti² anabhinanditā ti pajānāti².
 dukkhañ ce vedanaṃ vediyati ... pe^a ... adukkhamasukhañ
 ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccā ti pajānāti³ anajjhositā ti
 5 pajānāti³ anabhinanditā ti pajānāti.
10. so sukhañ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ
 vediyati. dukkhañ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto
 naṃ vediyati. adukkhamasukhañ ce vedanaṃ vediyati
 visaññutto naṃ vediyati.
- 10 11. so kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ
 vedanaṃ vediyāmī ti pajānāti. jīvitapariyantikaṃ
 vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ
 vediyāmī ti pajānāti. kāyassa bheda uddhañ jīvitapariyādānā
 idh' eva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni⁴
 15 sītibhavissantī^b ti pajānāti.
12. seyyathā pi bhikkhu^c telañ ca paṭicca^d vaṭṭiñ^e ca^f telapadīpo^g
 jhāyeyya. ^h tass' eva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā
 anāhāro nibbāyeyya. evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhuⁱ
 kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ
 20 vedanaṃ vediyāmī ti pajānāti. jīvitapariyantikaṃ^j vedanaṃ
 vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmī ti pajānāti.
 kāyassa bheda uddhañ jīvitapariyādānā idh' eva sabbavedayitāni
 anabhinanditāni sītibhavissantī ti pajānāti ti.
8. ⁵ (8) Gelañña 2^k
- 25 1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane
 kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ.
 2. atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ^{ol}
 3. kathañ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti^{om}

¹C^{1,3}. ca ²⁻²C^{1,3}. have ... pe ... instead of ana- ³⁻³This phrase is omitted by
 C^{1,3}. ⁴C^{1,3}. abhinanditāni here and further on ⁵As this sutta differs from the
 preceding only by the substitution of phassa to kāya, I give but the beginning of
 the identical paragraphs, putting the whole of the differing ones

^aC^e in full ^bB^e C^e sītī-; B^e C^{B v. 1}. as E^e C^B C^e S^e -ave ^dS^e omits ^eE^e vaṭṭim
^fB^e C^e S^e add paṭicca ^gB^e C^e S^e telappadīpo ^hC^e C^{1,2}. jhāpeyya ⁱS^e adds ce ^jC^e
 C¹. -tassa pa- ^kB^e Dutiyagelañña-; C^e Dutiya gelañña- ^lC^e spells paṭisallāṇā this
 time, noting C^e C². -nā ^mC^e this time writes abhijjhādomanassaṃ as 1. word,
 and abridges to vedanāsu ... pe ... citte ... pe

4. kathaṅ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno hoti^{oa}
5. sato kho^b bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno kālam āgameyya^o

6. tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa
5 appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa^c viharato uppajjati
sukhā vedanā so evaṃ pajānāti. uppannā kho myāyaṃ
sukhā vedanā. sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca. kim paṭicca.^d
imam eva phassam paṭicca. ayaṃ kho pana phasso anicco
saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhatam
10 paṭiccasamuppannam phassam paṭicca uppannā^e sukhā
vedanā kuto niccā bhavissatī ti. so phasse ca sukhāya ca
vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati vayā- ...^{fgh} virāgā- ...^{fgh} nirodhā- ...
^{fgh}
paṭinissaggānupassī viharati. tassa phasse ca sukhāya ca
15 vedanāya aniccānupassino viharato vayā- ...^{fg} virāgā- ...^{fg} nirodhā- ...
^{fg}
paṭinissaggānupassino viharato yo phasse ca sukhāya
ca vedanāya rāgānusayo so pahīyati.

7–11. tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa ... pe^g ...
20 viharato uppajjati dukkhā vedanā ... pe^g ... uppajjati adukkhamasukhā
vedanā so evaṃ pajānāti.ⁱ uppannā kho myāyaṃ
adukkhamasukhā vedanā. sā ca kho paṭicca no appaṭicca.
kim paṭicca. imam eva phassam paṭicca.^j ^{1k-}yathā purimasutte
vitthāro tathā vitthāretabbe–^{1k} kāyassa bheda uddhaṅ jīvitapariyādānā
25 idh’ eva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantī
ti pajānāti.

12. seyyathā pi bhikkhave telam^l paṭicca^m vaṭṭim^l paṭicca
telappadīpo jhāyeyya^{on} °sītībhavissantī ti pajānātī ti.

9. (9) Anicca

- 30 3. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā
khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā
nirodhadhammā.
4. katamā tisso. sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā
vedanā.
35 5. imā kho bhikkhave tisso vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā
paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā
nirodhadhammā ti.

¹⁻¹This phrase is not to be found in C^{1,3}, which are much more complete

^aB^e S^e abridge paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti ... pe ... bhāsīte; C^e in full, reading sasmiṅjite ^bB^e C^e S^e omit ^cC^e pahitattassa, corrected at back to pahitattassa ^dE^e omits ^eS^e adds kho myāyaṃ ^fB^e in full ^gC^e in full ^hS^e - nupassī ⁱE^e -ati ^jS^e continues to paṭiccasamuppanno, then adds pe ^{k-k}B^e S^e thus, but -bbo; C^e nearly in full; variants and abridgments by section number: 8. kiṅ ca paṭicca, so phasse ca adukkhamasukkhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassī, but others -ī; 9. pajānāti. dukkhaṅ ce vedanaṃ vediyati ... pe ... adukkhamasukhaṅ; 10. visaññutto naṃ vediyati. dukkhaṅ ce vedanaṃ vediyati ... pe ... adukkhamasukhaṅ ^lB^e C^e S^e add ca ^mS^e omits ⁿC^e ... pajānātiṃ. kāyassa ...

10. (10) Phassamūlaka

3. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā phassajā phassamūlakā
phassanidānā phassapaccayā.

5 4. katamā tisso. sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā
vedanā.

5. sukhavedaniyam bhikkhave phassam paṭicca uppajjati
sukhā vedanā. tass' eva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa¹
nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyam phassam
paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati.^{2a}

10

6. dukkhavedaniyam bhikkhave phassam paṭicca uppajjati
dukkhā vedanā. tass' eva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa
nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ³⁻ dukkhavedaniyam phassam
paṭicca uppannā dukkhā vedanā sā nirujjhati sā vūpasammati.^a

15

7. adukkhamasukhavedaniyam bhikkhave phassam paṭicca
uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. tass' eva aduk-
khamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ
vedayitaṃ⁻³⁻ adukkhamasukhavedaniyam phassam paṭicca
20 uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā sā^b nirujjhati sā vūpasammati.^a

25

8. seyyathā pi bhikkhave dvinnaṃ kaṭṭhānaṃ saṅghaṭṭa-
nasamodhānā^{4c} usmā jāyati tejo abhinibbattati. tesam yeva
kaṭṭhānaṃ nānābhāvā vinikkhepā yā tajjā usmā sā nirujjhati
sā vūpasammati.^d

9. evam eva kho bhikkhave imā tisso vedanā phassajā
phassamūlakā phassanidānā phassapaccayā. ^{5c}tajjaṃ phassam
paṭicca tajjā tajjā vedanā uppajjanti. tajjassa tajjassa phassassa
nirodhā tajjā tajjā vedanā nirujjhantī ti^{-5e}

¹C^{1,3}. phassa- ²B¹⁻². vūpasamati always ³The sequel till the next tajjaṃ
vedayitaṃ is missing in C^{1,3}. by mistake, I think, not for abridgment ⁴B¹.
saṅghattā tassa samodhānā ⁵⁻⁵So C^{1,3}. (although C³ do not repeat the last tajjā);
B¹⁻². have tajjaṃ phassam paṭicca tajjā vedanā uppajjati. tajjassa phassassa
nirodhā tajjā vedanā nirujjhantī ti

^aS^e as n. 2. ^bE^e sa ^cS^e saṅkhattā tassa samodhānā; B^e S^K saṅkhattā tassa
samodhānā; B^e B^{v. 1.} as n. 4; B^e adds a further note, apparently to this last
reading, Saṃ-1-322-[= PTS S ii 97]-piṭṭhe pi passitabbam; that passage, in the
2008. Latin-script printing of B^e, reads the same as here, with no note ^dS^e C^e S^S
as n. 2. ^{e-e}B^e S^e C^e S^S have single tajj- throughout, C^e double throughout; S^e
uppajjati but nirujjhantī; C^e B^S -atiṭ for both; S^e b nirujjhantī

Vedanāsaṃyuttassa Pathamakasagāthāvaggo ^{1a}
tass' ^{2b}uddānaṃ

Samādhi Sukhāya ^{3c} Pahānena
Pātālaṃ ^{4d} Daṭṭhabbena ^d
5 Sallatthena ca Gelaṇṇaṃ ^{5e}
Anicca ^{6f} Phassamūlakā ti.

CHAPTER II. Rahogatavaggo dutiyo

II. (I) Rahogataka ^g

2. atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
10 ^h-upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antam nisīdi-^h
3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca. idha mayham bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa
evaṅ cetaso parivitakko udapādi. tisso vedanā
15 vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā
vedanā. imā tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā. vuttaṃ
kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā. yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ
dukkhasmin ti. kiṃ nu kho etaṃ ⁱ Bhagavatā sandhāya
bhāsitaṃ. yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmin ti.
- 20 4. sādhu sādhu bhikkhu. tisso imā bhikkhu ^j vedanā
vuttā mayā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā
vedanā. imā tisso vedanā vuttā mayā. vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ
bhikkhu mayā. yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ ^{7k} taṃ dukkhasmin
ti. taṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhārānaṃ yeva
25 aniccatāṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ. yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ
dukkhasmin ti. taṃ kho8. pan' etaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhārānaṃ
yeva ⁹ ¹⁰ khayadhammatāṃ ... ¹ vayadhammatāṃ ... ¹ virāgadhammatāṃ

¹C^{1,3}. Sagāthavasaggo sattamo driven back to the end ²C^{1,3}. tatr' uddānaṃ
³C^{1,3}. sukhapa ⁴C^{1,3}. pātallam ⁵C^{1,3}. sallam gilaṇṇo ⁶C³. añiccā; B². aniccaṃ
⁷sabbam is inserted here by C^{1,3}. (added in C³. between the lines) ⁸Missing in
C^{1,3}. ⁹Missing in B¹. ¹⁰See n. 1. on next page]

^aB^e Vedanāsaṃyuttassa Sagāthāvaggo paṭhamo; C^e Sagāthāvaggo paṭhamo; S^e
Vedanāsaṃyuttassa Pathamakasagāthāvaggo ^bC^e as n. 2. ^cB^e sukham; C^e
sukha; S^e -sukhāya ^dB^e C^e S^e add ca ^eB^e sallena c' eva gelaṇṇā; C^e sallena ca
gelaṇṇehi; S^e sallatthena gelaṇṇaṃ ^fS^e 1. word ^gB^e C^e Rahogata- ^{h-h}C^e pe
ⁱC^e adds ca ^jS^e -ave ^kC^e C¹. as n. 7. ^lB^e pa; C^e in full

... ^a nirodhadhammatam ... ^a vipariṇāmadhammatam
sandhāya bhāsitaṃ. yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmin
ti-¹

5. atha kho pana bhikkhu mayā anupubbam ^bsaṅkhārānaṃ
5 nirodho akkhāto. pathamañ ^cjhānaṃ samāpannassa
vācā niruddhā hoti. dutiyañ ^cjhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā
niruddhā honti. tatiyañ ^cjhānaṃ samāpannassa
pīti niruddhā hoti. catutthañ ^cjhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā
niruddhā honti. ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ samāpannassa
10 rūpasāññā niruddhā hoti. viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa ākāsānañcāyatanaññā niruddhā hoti.
ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇañcāyatanaññā
niruddhā hoti. nevasāññānāsāññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa
ākiñcaññāyatanaññā niruddhā hoti. saññāvedayitanirodham
15 samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca niruddhā
honti. khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo niruddho hoti doso
niruddho hoti moho niruddho hoti.

6. atha kho ^d bhikkhu mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ². vūpasamo
akkhāto. pathamañ ^cjhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā
20 vūpasantā hoti. dutiyañ ^cjhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā
vūpasantā honti. ... pe^e ... saññāvedayitanirodham samāpannassa
saññā ca vedanā cā vūpasantā honti. khīṇāsavassa^f
bhikkhuno rāgo vūpasanto hoti doso vūpasanto^g
moho vūpasanto hoti.

7. cha-y-imā bhikkhu passaddhiyo. pathamañ ^cjhānaṃ
25 samāpannassa vācā paṭippassaddhā hoti. dutiyañ ^cjhānaṃ
samāpannassa vitakkavicārā paṭippassaddhā honti. tatiyañ
^cjhānaṃ samāpannassa pīti paṭippassaddhā hoti. catutthañ
^cjhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā paṭippassaddhā
30

⁻¹[See n. 10. on previous page] Instead of this C^{1,3}. have (from yeva) khaya-
dhammānaṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmin ti taṃ
kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhārānaṃ yeva vayadhammānaṃ sandhāya
bhāsitaṃ yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmin ti taṃ kho pan' etaṃ bhikkhu
mayā saṅkharānañ ñeva vipariṇāmadhammaṃ (C¹. parināma-) sandhāya
bhāsitaṃ yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ taṃ dukkhasmin ti ²C^{1,3}. anupubbam

^aB^e pa; C^e in full ^bB^e C^e S^e -bbasañ-; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ^cS^e -ajjh- ^dC^e adds pana
^eC^e in full ^fE^e -n- ^gB^e C^e S^e add hoti

honti. saññāvedayitanirodham samāpannassa saññā ca
vedanā ca paṭippassaddhā honti. khīṇāsavassa^a bhikkhuno
rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti doso paṭippassaddho
hoti moho paṭippassaddho hoti.^b

5

12. (2) Ākāsaṃ^{1c}

3. seyyathā pi bhikkhave ākāse^d vividhā vātā vāyanti.
puratthimā pi vātā vāyanti pacchimā pi vātā vāyanti
uttarā pi vātā vāyanti dakkhiṇā pi vātā vāyanti.^e sarajā
pi vātā vāyanti arajā pi vātā vāyanti. sītā pi vātā vāyanti
10 uṇhā pi vātā vāyanti. parittā pi vātā vāyanti adhimattā pi
vātā vāyanti. evam eva kho bhikkhave imasmim
kāyasmim vividhā vedanā uppajjanti. sukhā¹ pi vedanā
uppajjanti^{2f} dukkhā³. pi vedanā uppajjanti adukkhamasukhā
pi vedanā uppajjanti ti.

15

4. yathā pi vātā ākāse^g vāyanti vividhā puthū^h
puratthimā pacchimā cāpiⁱ uttarā atha dakkhiṇā 1

sarajā arajā vā^j pi sītā uṇhā ca ekadā
adhimattā parittā ca puthū^{4hk} vāyanti⁵ māluta⁶. 2

20

tath' ev' imasmim pi^l kāyasmim samuppajjati^m vedanā
sukhadukkhasamuppatti adukkhamasukhāⁿ ca yā 3

yato ca^o bhikkhu^k ātāpi^p sampajāno^{7q} nirūpadhi
tato so^{8r} vedanā sabbā parijānāti paṇḍito 4

25

so vedanā pariññāya diṭṭhe^{9s} dhamme anāsavo
kāyassa bheda dhammaṭṭho saṅkhyam^{10t} nopeti vedagū
ti 5

¹C^{1,3}. dukkhā ²B¹⁻². uppajjati *always* ³C^{1,3}. sukhā ⁴B¹. puthū ⁵B². pavāyanti
⁶C¹. māluto ⁷C^{1,3}. sampajāñam na riñcati ⁸C^{1,3}. ca ⁹B². diṭṭhe va; C³. diṭṭha-
¹⁰C^{1,3}. saṅkham na upeti

^aE^e -n- ^bB^e C^e S^e -ī ti ^cB^e Paṭhamaākāsa-; C^e Ākāsa- ^dS^e *adds* pi ^eE^e -tiā ^fB^e
S^e *as n. 2.* ^gE^e a- ^hB^e S^e -ū ⁱC^e vā pi ^jB^e ca pi; S^e cāpi ^kC^e -ū ^lB^e C^e S^e *omit*
^mB^e C^e S^e -anti; C^e C^{1,2}. *as* E^e ⁿE^e -sukkhā ^oS^e va ^pB^e C^e S^e -ī ^qE^e samajaño
nirūpadhi; B^e C^e sampajāñam na riñcati; S^e C^e S^e sampajāno nirujjhati; B^e B^{v. 1.}
as text ^rC^e C^p *as n. 8.* ^sC^e -ṭhadh- ^tC^e saṅkham nopeti; S^e C^e S^e saṅkham nūpeti

13. (3) Ākāsaṃ 2^a

3. seyyathā pi bhikkhave ākāse vividhā vātā vāyanti.
 puratthimā pi vātā vāyanti ... pe ... adhimattā pi vātā vāyanti.
 evam eva kho bhikkhave imasmiṃ kāyasmim vividhā vedanā
 5 uppajjanti. ¹ sukhā pi vedanā uppajjanti^{bcd} dukkhā pi
 vedanā uppajjanti^{bcd} adukkhamasukhā pi vedanā uppajjanti^{bc}
 ti.

14. (4) Āgāraṃ^e

3. seyyathā pi bhikkhave āgantukāgāraṃ. tattha puratthimāya^f
 10 disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti. pacchimāya^f
 disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti. uttarāya pi disāya āgantvā
 vāsaṃ kappenti. dakkhiṇāya pi disāya vāsaṃ kappenti.
 khattiyā pi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti. brāhmaṇā pi āgantvā
 vāsaṃ kappenti. vessā pi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti. suddā
 15 pi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti. evam eva kho bhikkhave
 imasmiṃ kāyasmim vividhā vedanā uppajjanti. sukhā pi
 vedanā uppajjanti^{2bcg} dukkhā pi vedanā uppajjanti^{bc} adukkhamasukhā
 pi vedanā uppajjanti. ^{bc}
 4^h sāmīsā pi sukhā vedanā uppajjanti. ^{bc} sāmīsā pi dukkhā
 20 vedanā uppajjanti. ^{bc} sāmīsā pi adukkhamasukhā vedanā
 uppajjanti. ^{bc} nirāmisā pi sukhā vedanā uppajjanti. ^{bci} nirāmisā
 pi dukkhā vedanā uppajjanti. ^{bc} nirāmisā pi adukkhamasukhā
 vedanā uppajjanti ^{bc} ti.

15. (5) Santakaṃ 1^j

2. atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
 25 ... pe^k ...
 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. katamā nu kho bhante vedanā.
 katamo vedanāsamudayo. ¹ katamo vedanānirodho. katamā
 30

¹B¹⁻². uppajjati *always* ²B¹⁻². uppajjati, *as before, here and further on* ³In this paragraph C^{1,3}. intermingle sāmīsā nirāmisā in this manner: sāmīsā pi sukhā ... nirāmisā pi sukhā ... sāmīsā [E^e sam-] pi dukkhā ... nirāmisā pi dukkhā etc.

^aB^e Dutiyāākāsa-; C^e Dutiyā Ākāsa- ^bB^e -ati/ī ^cS^e -ati/ī ^dC^e S^e -ati ^eB^e C^e Agāra- ^fB^e C^e S^e add pi ^gE^e -j- ^hC^e as n. 3. ⁱE^e -ati ^jB^e Paṭhama-Ānanda-; C^e Santaka- ^kB^e upasaṅkamtivā ekam antaṃ nisīdi; S^e upasaṅkamtivā ... pe ^lC^e C^{1,2}. -āya s-

vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā. ^a ko vedanāya assādo. ko ^b
ādīnavo. kiṃ ^b nissaraṇan ti.

4. tisso imā Ānanda vedanā sukhā vedanā dukkhā
vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā vuccanti Ānanda
5 vedanā. phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo. phassanirodhā
vedanānirodho. ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko
maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā ^a seyyathīdam ^c sammādiṭṭhi
... pe ... sammāsamādhī. yaṃ vedanam paṭicca ^a
upparijati sukhaṃ somanassam ayam vedanāya assādo.
10 yā ^d vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ayam vedanāya
ādīnavo. yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam
idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ.

5. atha kho pan' Ānanda mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ ¹
nirodho akkhāto. pathamaṅ ^c jhānaṃ samāpannassa
15 vācā niruddhā hoti. ... pe ... saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ ² samāpannassa
saññā ca vedanā ca niruddhā honti. khīṇāsavassa
bhikkhuno rāgo niruddho hoti doso niruddho
hoti moho niruddho hoti.

6. atha kho pan' Ānanda mayā anupubbaṃ ^f saṅkhārānaṃ
20 vūpasamo akkhāto. pathamaṅ ^c jhānaṃ samāpannassa
vācā vūpasantā hoti. ... pe ... saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa
saññā ca vedanā ca vūpasantā honti. khīṇāsavassa
bhikkhuno rāgo vūpasanto hoti doso vūpasanto ^g
moho vūpasanto hoti.

7. atha kho pan' Ānanda mayā anupubbaṃ ^f saṅkhārānaṃ
25 passaddhi ^{3h} akkhātā. pathamaṅ ^c jhānaṃ samāpannassa
vācā paṭippassaddhā hoti. ... pe ⁱ ... ākāsaṅcāyatanam
samāpannassa rūpasaññā paṭippassaddhā hoti. viññāṅcāyatanam
samāpannassa ākāsaṅcāyatanasaññā ¹
30 paṭippassaddhā hoti ⁴ ākiṅcaññāyatanam samāpannassa
viññāṅcāyatanasaññā ^k paṭippassaddhā hoti—⁴ neva-
saññānāsaññāyatanam samāpannassa ākiṅcaññāyatanasaññā
paṭippassaddhā hoti. saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ ¹ samāpannassa
saññā ca vedanā ca paṭippassaddhā honti.

35

¹C^{1,3}. anupubbaṃ ... as before and further on ²C^{1,3}. nirodha- (m being erased in C³) here only ³B¹⁻². paṭippassaddhi ⁴⁻⁴This phrase is missing in C^{1,3}. [my guess as to where this begins]

^aE^e pati- ^bS^e C^e S^e add vedanāya ^cB^e and possibly C^e seyyath' idaṃ ^dB^e yaṃ
^eS^e -ajjh- ^fB^e C^e S^e -bbasaṅ- ^gB^e C^e S^e add hoti ^hB^e S^e C^e S^e paṭippassaddhi
ⁱC^e in full, reading vittaka- ^jE^e ākāsa- ^kE^e -cay- ^lE^e -tā-

khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti doso
paṭippassaddho hoti moho paṭippassaddho hotī ti.

16. (6) Santakaṃ 2^a

2. atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
5 ... pe^b ...
3. ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ
Bhagavā etad avoca. katamā nu kho^c vedanā. ^d katamo
vedanānirodho. katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā.
ko vedanāya assādo. ko^{le} ādīnavo. ^f kiṃ^{te} nissaraṇan ti.
10 4. Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavannettikā
Bhagavampaṭisaraṇā. ^g sādhu^h bhante Bhagavantañ
²ñeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho. Bhagavato
suvā bhikkhū dhāressantī ti.
tena hiⁱ Ānanda suṇohi. sādhu^{kam} manasi karohi.
15 bhāsissāmī ti.
evam bhante ti kho āyasmā Ānando^j paccassosi.
5–8. Bhagavā etad avoca. tisso imā Ānanda vedanā
sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā.
imā vuccanti Ānanda vedanā. ... pe^k ... phassasamudayo^l ... pe^{3m} ...
20 khīṇāsavassaⁿ bhikkhuno rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti doso
paṭippassaddho hoti moho paṭippassaddho hotī ti.

17. (7) Aṭṭhaka 1^o

2. atha kho sambahulā^p bhikkhū yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
25 ekam antaṃ nisīdimṣu.
3. ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etad avocum. katamā nu kho bhante vedanā. katamo
vedanāsamudayo. ⁴ katamo vedanānirodho. katamā nirodhagāminī^q
paṭipadā. ko vedanāya assādo. ko^e ādīnavo. kiṃ^e
30 nissaraṇan ti.

¹B¹⁻². insert vedanāya ²C^{1,3} Bhagavantam yeva ³Much more complete in C^{1,3}; the text is a mere repetition of 4–7. in the preceding sutta ⁴C^{1,3} vedanāya always; C¹ adds here katamā vedanā samudayagāminī paṭipadā

^aB^e Dutiya-Ānanda-; C^e Dutiyasantaka- ^bB^e S^e upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi ^cB^e C^e S^e add Ānanda ^dB^e C^e S^e add katamo vedanāsamudayo ^eS^e as n. I. ^fE^e -i- ^gE^e -t- ^hC^e adds vata ⁱC^e h' ^jB^e C^e S^e add Bhagavato ^kC^e omits ^lB^e C^e S^e -ā ^mC^e as much as last sutta, except in 7. vācā paṭippassaddhā hoti. ... pe ... saññā- ⁿE^e khi- ^oB^e Paṭhamasambahula- ^pS^e sabbahulā ^qB^e C^e S^e vedanānirodhagāminī

4. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā sukhā vedanā dukkhā
vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā vuccanti bhikkhave
vedanā. phassasamudayā¹ vedanāsamudayo. ²phassanirodhā¹
vedanānirodho. ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko^a maggo
5 vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi
... pe ... sammāsamādhī. yaṃ vedanam paṭicca uppajjati
sukhaṃ somanassam ayaṃ vedanāya assādo. yā^b vedanā
aniccā dukkhā³ vipariṇāmadhammā^c ayaṃ vedanāya
ādīnavo. yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam
10 idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ.

5. atha kho pana bhikkhave mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ
nirodho akkhāto.

pathamañ^djhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā niruddhā hoti.
... pe ...^e khīṇāsavassa^f bhikkhuno rāgo niruddho hoti doso
15 niruddho hoti moho niruddho hoti.

6. atha kho pana bhikkhave mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ
vūpasamo akkhāto. pathamajhānaṃ^{de} samāpannassa
vācā vūpasantā hoti. ... pe ...^e khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo
vūpasanto hoti doso vūpasanto hoti moho vūpasanto
20 hoti.

7. cha-y-imā bhikkhave passaddhiyo. pathamañ^djhānaṃ
samāpannassa vācā paṭippassaddhā hoti. dutiyañ^djhānaṃ
samāpannassa vitakkavicārā paṭippassaddhā honti. tatiyañ^d
jhānaṃ samāpannassa pīti paṭippassaddhā hoti.
25 catutthañ^djhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā paṭippassaddhā^h
honti. saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa
saññā ca vedanā ca paṭippassaddhā honti. khīṇāsavassa
bhikkhuno rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti doso paṭippassaddho
hoti moho paṭippassaddho hoti.ⁱ

30 18. (8) Aṭṭhaka 2^j

2. atha kho sambahulā^k bhikkhū yena Bhagavā ten'
upasaṅkamimṣu.
...^l pe ...

¹B². samphassa- ²C^{1,3}. insert taṅhā vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadā ³C^{1,3}. -yā
instead of dukkhā

^aE^e atth- ^bB^e yaṃ ^cC^e viparī- ^dS^e -jjh- ^eC^e restarts from
saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ ^fE^e -n- ^gB^e C^e -aṃ jh- ^hE^e pati- ⁱB^e C^e S^e -ī ti ^jB^e
Dutiyasambahula-; C^e Dutiyaaṭṭhaka- ^kS^e here as E^e ^lS^e upasaṅkamitvā

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno^{1a} kho te² bhikkhū Bhagavā etad avoca. katamā nu kho bhikkhave vedanā. katamo vedanāsamudayo. katamo vedanānirodho. katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā. ko vedanāya assādo.
5 ko^b ādīnavo. ^c kiṃ^b nissaraṇaṃ ti.
4. Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā ... pe ...
5–8. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā vuccanti bhikkhave vedanā. phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo.^d
10 yathā purimasuttante tathā vitthāretabbo. ^{3e}
19. (9) Pañcakaṅgo^f
2. atha kho Pañcakaṅgo^g thapati^h yen' āyasmā Udāyīⁱ ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
- 15 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati^h āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ etad avoca. kati nu kho bhante Udāyī vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti.
- tisso kho thapati^{4j} vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā⁵
20 kho thapati^{4j} ^kvedanā vuttā Bhagavatā ti.
4. evaṃ vutte Pañcakaṅgo thapati^h āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ etad avoca. na kho bhante Udāyīⁱ tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā. dve^j vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā. yā 'yam bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā
25 santasmim^k esā paṇīte ⁶sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti.
5. dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Udāyīⁱ Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim^h etad avoca. na kho thapati^{4j} dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā. tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. ⁷imā tisso vedanā⁷ vuttā Bhagavatā
30 ti. dutiyam pi kho⁸ Pañcakaṅgo thapati^h āyasmantaṃ

¹So all the mss ²C^{1,3}. he ³C^{1,3}. yathā purimaṃ suttantaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ ... pe ... ⁴C^{1,3}. gahapati ⁵C^{1,3}. imaṃ ⁶C^{1,3}. paṇītesu ⁷⁻⁷C^{1,3}. omīti imā tisso vedanā ⁸Missing in C^{1,3}

^aB^e -ā; C^e -o; S^e -e ^bS^e adds vedanāya ^cE^e ādi- ^dB^e S^e omīti ^eC^e pe ... yathā purimasuttantaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ; S^e yathā purimasuttantaṃ vitthārito tathā vitthāretabbo ^fB^e C^e -ga- ^gC^e cy Pañcakaṅgo ^hS^e th- ⁱS^e -i ^jC^e S^e as n. 4. ^kB^e C^e S^e insert tisso ⁱB^e C^e S^e -i ^jC^e adds bhante ^kC^e sattasmim, corrected at back to santasmim

Udāyim etad avoca. na kho bhante Udāyi tisso vedanā
vuttā Bhagavatā. dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā
vedanā dukkhā vedanā. yā 'yam bhante adukkhamasukhā
vedanā santasmim esā paṇīte ¹sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā
ti.

5 6. tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Udāyī^a Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim^{bc}
etad avoca. na kho thapati^{2d} dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā.
tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā
adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā
10 ti. tatiyam pi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati^c āyasmantam
Udāyim etad avoca. na kho bhante Udāyi^e tisso vedanā
vuttā Bhagavatā. dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā
dukkhā vedanā. yā 'yam bhante adukkhamasukhā
vedanā santasmim esā paṇīte^f sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā ti.
15 ^{3g-n} eva kho asakkhi^{-3g} āyasmā Udāyī^a Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim^c
saññāpetum na pañāsakkhi^{4h} Pañcakaṅgo thapati^c āyasmantam
Udāyim saññāpetum.

7. assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena
thapatinā^c saddhim imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ.
20 8. atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
ⁱ⁻upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi⁻¹ ekam antaṃ nisinno
kho āyasmā Ānando yāvatako āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena
thapatinā^c saddhim ahosi kathāsallāpoṣ. tam pi^j
sabbam Bhagavato ārocesi.

25 9. santam ^{6k}eva kho¹ Ānanda pariyāyam Pañcakaṅgo
thapati^c Udāyissa bhikkhuno nābbhanumodi. santañ ca
pan' Ānanda pariyāyam Udāyī^{fm} bhikkhu Pañcakaṅgassa
thapatino^c nābbhanumodi. dve pi mayā Ānanda vedanā
vuttā pariyāyena. tisso piⁿ mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. ^c
30 pañca pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. cha pi mayā
vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. atthārasāpi^o mayā vedanā vuttā
pariyāyena. chattimsāpi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena.

¹C^{1,3}. paṇītesu kho *here and further on* ²C^{1,3}. gahapati ³⁻³B¹. n' eva asakkhi; B².
n' ev' asakkhi ⁴C^{1,3}. pana asakkhi ⁵C³. kathā allāpo ⁶C^{1,3}. santaṃ yeva
^aS^e -i ^bC^e -i ^cS^e th- ^dC^e S^e as n. 2. ^eC^e -ī(-) ^fE^e -i- ^{g-g}B^e n' eva sakkhi; S^e n'
eva asakkhi ^hC^e as n. 4. ⁱ⁻ⁱC^e pe ^jB^e C^e omit ^kC^e as n. 6. ^lB^e omits ^mC^e -i
ⁿS^e omits ^oE^e attharasāpi

¹⁻atthasatam pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena^{-1.2-} evam
pariyāyadesito^a Ānanda mayā dhammo⁻²

10. evam pariyāyadesite^{3b} kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye
aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ^c na samanumaññissanti
5 na samanujānissanti na samanumodissanti tesam^d
etam pāṭikaṅkhaṃ. bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā
aññamaññam mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharissanti. ^e evam
pariyāyadesito^{4fg} mayā dhammo. evam pariyāyadesite^g kho
10 Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ
sulapitaṃ samanumaññissanti samanujānissanti samanumodissanti
tesam^h etam pāṭikaṅkhaṃ. samaggā sammodamānā
avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā⁵ aññamaññam piyacakkhūhi
sampassantā viharissanti. ⁱ

11. pañc' ime Ānanda kāmagaṇā. katamā¹ pañca.
15 cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā^k kāmūpasamhitā
rajanīyā¹ ... pe^m ... kāyaviññeyyā potṭhabbā itthā
kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. ime kho
Ānanda pañca kāmagaṇā. yaṃ kho Ānanda ime pañca
kāmagaṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam idaṃ
20 vuccati kāmasukhaṃ.

12. ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. etamⁿ paramaṃ
sattā^{6o} sukhaṃ somanassam {paṭisaṃvedentī} ti. idaṃ nesāhaṃ
nānujānāmi. taṃ kissa hetu. atth' Ānanda etamhā
sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca^{7p} pañītataṃ ca.
25 katamañ^{8c} ' Ānanda etamhā sukhaṃ aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ
ca pañītataṃ ca. idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vivicc'
eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ
vivekajam pītisukham pathamañ^{9j} hānam upasampajja
viharati. idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhaṃ aññaṃ
30 sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṃ ca pañītataṃ ca.

¹⁻¹ So B¹⁻²; C^{1,3}. atthasatam pi mayā vedanāsataṃ vuttam pariyāyena ²⁻² This phrase is omitted by C¹; C³. has instead of it: tisso pi mayā vedanā vuttā ³ C^{1,3}. pariyāyena desite ⁴ B¹⁻². insert kho Ānanda ⁵ C¹. khīrodanī ⁶ B¹⁻². santam always ⁷ C^{1,3}. c' eva instead of ca ⁸ C^{1,3}. katamā

^a B^e C^e pariyāyadesito kho; S^e pariyāyena desito; C^e C^{1,2}. pariyāyena kho ^b S^e as n. 3. ^c S^e sulāpitaṃ, corrected at front to sulapitaṃ ^d C^e nesam; C^e also has a note here, giving a reading for C^e b C^{1,2}, but the reading has been omitted; presumably tesam ^e B^e C^e -ī ti; B^e C^e B v. 1. as E^e ^f B^e C^e S^e as n. 4; C^e -ī- ^g S^e here does not split the compound ^h C^e nesam ⁱ B^e C^e -ī ti ^j B^e C^e S^e -e ^k B^e C^e S^e pi-; E^e inconsistent ^l C^e -i-; E^e -a ^m C^e sotaviññeyyā saddā ... pe, and so the others ⁿ B^e 1. word, and so below ^o B^e C^e S^e as n. 6, and so below ^p C^e as n. 7, here ^q S^e -ajjh-, and so below

13. ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. etam paramaṃ
 sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentī ti. idaṃ nesāhaṃ
 nānujānāmi. taṃ kissa hetu. atth' Ānanda etamhā
 sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇ ca paṇītataraṇ ca.
 5 katamañ c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇ ca
 paṇītataraṇ ca. ^a idh' Ānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicāraṇaṃ
 vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvam
 avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ
 dutiyañ jhānam upasampajja viharati. idaṃ kho Ānanda
 10 etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇ ca paṇītataraṇ
 ca.

14. ye kho Ānanda^b evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. etam paramaṃ
 sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentī ti. idaṃ nesāhaṃ
 nānujānāmi. taṃ kissa hetu. atth' Ānanda etamhā
 15 sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇ ca paṇītataraṇ ca.
 katamañ c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇ
 ca paṇītataraṇ ca. idh' Ānanda bhikkhu
 pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako^c ca viharati sato ca sampajāno
 sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti¹ yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti
 20 upekhako^c satimā sukhavihārī ti ^dtatiyañ jhānam
 upasampajja viharati. idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā
 aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇ ca paṇītataraṇ ca.

15. ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. etam paramaṃ
 sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentī ti. idaṃ nesāhaṃ
 25 nānujānāmi. taṃ kissa hetu. atth' Ānanda etamhā
 sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇ ca paṇītataraṇ
 ca. katamañ² c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukham
 abhikkantataraṇ ca paṇītataraṇ ca. idh' Ānanda bhikkhu
 sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va soma-
 30 nassadomanassānam atthagamā adukkhamasukham upe-
 khāsati pārisuddhiñ^{cc} catutthañ jhānam upasampajja viharati.
 idaṃ kho^f Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇ
 ca paṇītataraṇ ca. ³

16. ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. etam paramaṃ
 35 sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentī ti. idaṃ nesāhaṃ

¹C¹. patisaṃvedeti; C³. -vediyati ²C^{1,3}. katamañ ³C^{1,3}. inserts here ... pe ...

^aE^e pan- ^bE^e A- ^cB^e C^e S^e upekkh- ^dC^e inserts taṃ ^eC^e -pārī- ^fE^e omits

- nānujānāmi. taṃ kissa hetu. atth' Ānanda etamhā sukhā
 aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇ ca paṇītataraṇ ca. katamañ¹
 c^a Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukham abhikkantataraṇ
 ca paṇītataraṇ ca. idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso
 5 rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā
 nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā^b anatto^{2c} ākāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanam
 upasampajja viharati. idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā
 sukhā ... pe^{de} ...
 17. ye ca^{afg} kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. etam paramaṃ
 10 sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentī ti. idaṃ³. nesāhaṃ
 nānujānāmi. taṃ kissa hetu. atth' Ānanda etamhā
 sukhā ... pe^{de} ... katamañ⁴ c^a Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ
 ... pe^{de} ... idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanam
 samatikkamma anattaṃ^{5c} viññānaṃ^h ti viññānañcāyatanam
 15 upasampajja viharati. idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā
 ... pe^{de} ...
 18. ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. etam paramaṃ
 sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentī ti. idaṃ nesāhaṃ
 20 nānujānāmi. taṃ kissa hetu. atth' Ānanda etamhā
 sukhā ... pe^{de} ... katamañ c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ ... ^{dei}
 idh' Ānanda bhikkhu sabbaso viññānañcāyatanam
 samatikkamma n' atthi kiñcī ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja
 viharati. idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā^j-aññaṃ
 sukham abhikkantataraṇ ca paṇītataraṇ ca^j
 25 19. ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. etam paramaṃ⁶
 sattā sukhaṃ somanassam paṭisaṃvedentī ti. idaṃ nesāhaṃ
 nānujānāmi. taṃ kissa hetu. atth' Ānanda etamhā
 sukhā ... pe^{dek} ... katamañ⁷. c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ
 sukham abhikkantataraṇ ca paṇītataraṇ ca. idh' Ānanda
 30 bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma neva-
 saññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. idaṃ kho

¹C^{1,3}. katamā ²B¹⁻². ananto; C^{1,3}. anatto (which might be ananto, but seems rather to be anatto) ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴C^{1,3}. katamā ⁵B¹⁻². anantam (see note 2)

⁶C^{1,3}. etaparamā ⁷C³. katamā; C¹. katama

^aS^e omits ^bE^e -karā ^cB^e C^e S^e ananto/aṃ ^dB^e in full ^eS^e in full ^fB^e omits ^gC^e omits ^hE^e -n- ⁱC^e pe ^{j-j}C^e pe ^kC^e in full

Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhā abhikkantataṃ
ca paṇītataṃ^a ca.

20. ye ca^{bc} kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. etam paramaṃ
sattā sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī ti. idaṃ nesāhaṃ
5 nānujānāmi. taṃ kissa hetu. atth' Ānanda etamhā sukhā
aññaṃ sukhā abhikkantataṃ ca paṇītataṃ ca.
katamañ¹ c' Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhā abhikkantataṃ
ca paṇītataṃ ca. idh' Ānanda bhikkhu
10 sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññā-
vedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. idaṃ kho Ānanda
etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhā abhikkantataṃ ca paṇītataṃ^a
ca.

21. tñānaṃ kho pan' etam Ānanda vijjati yam aññatitthiyā
paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. saññāvedayitanirodham
15 samaṇo Gotamo āha tañ ca sukhasmim². paññāpeti.^{3d}
tayidaṃ kiṃ su tayidaṃ kathaṃ sū ti. evaṃ^e vādino
Ānanda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ assu⁴ vacanīyā.
na kho āvuso Bhagavā sukhañ ñeva vedanaṃ sandhāya
sukhasmim paññāpeti. yattha yatth'^f āvuso sukhaṃ upalabbhati
20 ^g-yaṃhi ⁵yaṃhi sukhaṃ^{-g} taṃ ⁶taṃ Tathāgato sukhasmim
paññāpeti ti.

20. (10) Bhikkhunā^h

3. dve pi⁷ⁱ mayā bhikkhave vedanā vuttā pariyāyena.
tisso pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. pañca pi mayā
25 vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. ^j cha^k pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena.
atthārasāpi¹ mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. chattimsāpi
mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. atthasatam pi⁷
mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena.

4. evaṃ pariyāyadesito bhikkhave mayā dhammo. evaṃ
30 pariyāyadesite^j kho^m bhikkhave mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa
subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ na samanumaññissanti na
samanujānissanti na samanumodissanti tesamⁿ etam pāṭikaṅkhaṃ.⁸

¹C^{1,3}. katamā ²B². sukhasmin ti ³C^{1,3}. paññāyati ⁴C^{1,3}. assa ⁵B¹⁻². yaṃhi
yaṃhi ⁶C^{1,3}. taṃ once ⁷Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁸Moved from n. 1. on next page] C³
pāṭikaṅkhā here and further on

^aE^e paṇi- ^bB^e omits ^cS^e omits ^dB^e S^e paññāpeti as usual ^eB^e C^e S^e I. word
^fB^e yattha ^g-^gB^e yaṃhi yaṃhi; C^e B^e C^e yaṃ hi yaṃ hi sukhaṃ; S^e B^e S^e K^e B^e v. 1.
yaṃhi yaṃhi sukhaṃ; B^e adds reference, apparently to this last reading. Ma-2-
62-[= PTS M i 400]-piṭṭhe pi; the 2008. Latin-script printing of B^e for that
passage has the same reading as here, with no notes ^hB^e C^e Bhikkhu- ⁱC^e C^{1,2}.
as n. 7. ^jC^e parī- ^kC^e C¹. S^e chā- ^lC^e atthārasa pi; C^e C¹. S^e as E^e ^mC^e adds pana
ⁿC^e nesam

bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññam^{1,2a}
 mukhasattūhi vitudantā viharissanti.^b evam
 pariyāyadesito bhikkhave mayā dhammo. evam pariyāyadesite
 kho^c bhikkhave mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa
 5 subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanumaññissanti samanujānissanti
 samanumodissanti tesam^d etam pāṭikaṅkhaṃ.^e
 samaggā samodamānā avivadamānā^f khīrodakībhūtā³ aññamaññam
 pīyacakkhūhi sampassantā^{4g} viharissanti.^b
 5-14. pañc' ime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā. ... pe^{5h} ...
 10 15. thānaṃ kho pan' etam bhikkhave⁶ vijjati yam aññatitthiyāⁱ
 paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ. saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ
 samaṇo Gotamo āha tañ ca sukhasmim paññāpeti.
 tayidaṃ kiṃ su tayidaṃ kathaṃ sū ti. evaṃ vādino bhikkhave
 aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ assu vacanīyā. na
 15 kho āvuso Bhagavā sukhañ⁷ñeva vedanaṃ sandhāya sukhasmim
 paññāpeti. yattha yattha^j āvuso sukham upalabbhati
 yamhi^{8k} yamhi taṃ⁹ taṃ Tathāgato sukhasmim
 paññāpetī ti.

Rahogatavaggo dutiyo¹⁰

20 tass'¹ uddānaṃ

Rahogaṭaṃ¹¹ dve Ākāsaṃ^m
 Agāraṃ dve ca Santakaṃⁿ
 Atthakena¹² ca dve vuttā^o
 Pañcakaṅgo ca^{13p} Bhikkhuna^t ti^f

[¹Moved to n. 8. on previous page, not relevant here] ²C^{1,3}. -aññassa ³B².
 khīrodātī- ⁴C^{1,3}. sampassamānā ⁵More complete in C^{1,3}. (see the preceding
 sutta 11-20) ⁶Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁷C^{1,3}. sukhaṃ yeva ⁸B¹⁻². yaṃ yaṃ ⁹C¹.
 taṃ once; C³. naṃ naṃ ¹⁰C^{1,3}. sattaṃ, the whole being drawn back to the end
¹¹C^{1,3}. rahogata dve va ¹²B¹. atthagānaṃ ca; B². atthakaṃ nava ¹³C^{1,3}. 'tha; B².
 'dha

^aC^e C¹. S as n. 2. ^bB^e C^e S^e -ī ti ^cC^e adds pana ^dC^e nesam ^eC^e paṭi- here ^fC^e
 omits ^gC^e as n. 4. ^hC^e katame pañca, then cakkhu in full, then pe, then kāya in
 full, continuing to p. 226, paragraph 13, bhikkhu, then pe, then sabbaso neva-
 and continuing in full to the end; in all places substituting bhikkhave for
 Ānanda ⁱE^e aññā- ^jB^e S^e yattha ^kB^e S^e yaṃ yaṃ; C^e yaṃ hi yaṃ hi
 sukhaṃ; B^e C^e yaṃ hi yaṃ hi ^lC^e tatr' ^mC^e rahogaṭaṃ dve ca ākāsa; S^e rahogaṭā
 dve vātā ca ⁿB^e agāraṃ dve ca Ānandā; C^e agāraṃ dve ca santakā; S^e nivāsā
 dve thānadakā ^oB^e sambahulā duve vuttā; S^e sambahulā ca dve vuttā ^pC^e 'tha

CHAPTER III. Aṭṭhasatapariyāyavaggo tatiyo

2 I. (I) Sīvako^a

1. ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
Kalandakanivāpe.

5 2. atha kho Moliya-Sīvako^{1b} paribbājako yena Bhagavā
ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi.
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi.^c

10 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Moliya-Sīvako paribbājako
Bhagavantam etad avoca. santi^{2d} bho Gotama eke
samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino. yaṃ kiñcāyam
purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā sabban tam pubbekatahetū ti.
idha pana^{3f} bhavaṃ Gotamo kim^{5āhā} ti.

15 4. pīttasamuṭṭhānāni pi kho Sīvaka idh' ekaccāni vedayitāni
uppajjanti. sāmam pi kho etaṃ Sīvaka^{4h} veditabbaṃ
yathā pīttasamuṭṭhānāni pi idh' ekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti.ⁱ
lokassa pi kho etaṃ^j Sīvaka^k saccasammataṃ yathā
pīttasamuṭṭhānāni^l pi idh' ekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti.
20 tatra Sīvaka ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino
yaṃ kiñcāyam purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti^{em} sukhaṃ
vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā sabban taṃⁿ
pubbekatahetū ti yañ ca sāmam^{5ñātaṃ} tañ ca
atidhāvanti⁶. yañ ca^{7o} loke saccasammataṃ tañ ca atidhāvanti.
25 tasmā tesam^p samaṇabrāhmaṇānam micchā ti
vadāmi.

5. semhasamuṭṭhānāni pi kho Sīvaka ... pe ...
6. vātasamuṭṭhānāni pi kho Sīvaka ... pe ...
7. sannipātikāni^q pi kho Sīvaka ... pe ...
30 8. utupariṇāmajāni pi kho Sīvaka ... pe^r ...
9. visamaparihārajāni pi kho Sīvaka ... pe^r ...
10. opakkamikāni pi kho Sīvaka ... pe ...

¹B¹⁻². [Moliya-?]Sivako *always* ²C^{1,3}. *add hi* ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴B¹⁻². *insert*
evaṃ ⁵C^{1,3}. sāmāñ ñātāmaṃ ⁶B². atidhāvati *always* ⁷B¹⁻². *omit ca*

^aB^e Sīvaka-; C^e Moliya-Sīvaka- ^bB^e C^e Moliya-Sīvako; S^e Moliya-Sivako; C^e S
as E^e C^e -ī ^dC^e as n. 2. ^eC^e -vediyati ^fB^e C^e as n. 3; B^e S^e K^e B^e v. 1. as E^e ^gS^e
inserts m, ^hS^e B^e S^e K^e B^e v. 1. as n. 4. ⁱC^e -ī ti *here* ^jC^e S^e evaṃ ^kE^e Si- *here* ^lE^e
-tth- ^mS^e -vedayati *here* ⁿE^e *repeats* ^oS^e as n. 7. ^pC^e nesam ^qS^e C^e S^e
sannipātasamuṭṭhānāni ^rS^e *omits*

11. kammavipākajāni pi kho Sīvaka idh' ekaccāni vedayitāni
 uppajjanti. sāmam pi kho etaṃ^{1a} Sīvaka^{2b} veditabbaṃ
 yathā kammavipākajāni pi^{3c} idh' ekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti.
 lokassa pi kho etaṃ Sīvaka saccasammatam yathā
 5 kammavipākajāni pi idh' ekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti.
 tatra^d Sīvaka ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino
 yaṃ kiñcāyam purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti^e sukhaṃ
 vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā sabban tam
 pubbekatahetū ti yañ ca sāmam ñātam tañ ca atidhāvanti
 10 yañ ca^a loke saccasammatam^f tañ ca atidhāvanti.
 tasmā tesam^g samaṇabrāhmaṇānam micchā ti vadāmī ti.
 12. evaṃ vutte Moliya-Sīvako^h paribbājako Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. ⁱ⁻abhikkantam bho Gotama⁻ⁱ ... pe^a ... upāsakam
 mam bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajja-t-agge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ
 15 gatan ti.
 13. pittaṃ semhañ ca vāto ca
 sannipātā utūni ca
 visamaṃ opakkamikaṃ⁴ⁱ
 kammavipākena aṭṭhamī^{5ti}
 20 22. (2) Aṭṭhasata^k
 2. aṭṭhasatapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyaṃ
 desissāmi. taṃ suṇātha.
 3. katamo ca bhikkhave aṭṭhasatapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo.
 dve pi^l mayā^m vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. tisso
 25 pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. pañca pi mayā vedanā
 vuttā pariyāyena. cha pi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena.
 aṭṭharasāpiⁿ mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. chattimsa^o pi
 mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. aṭṭhasatam pi mayā
 vedanā⁶ vuttā pariyāyena.
 30 4. katamā ca bhikkhave dve vedanā. kāyikā ca cetasikā
 ca. imā vuccanti bhikkhave dve vedanā.

¹Omitted by B¹⁻³. ²B¹⁻². insert evaṃ ³C^{1,3}. insert kho Sīvaka ⁴C^{1,3}.
 opakkamiko ca ⁵C³. aṭṭhami; B². aṭṭhami ti ⁶C¹. inserts here satam pi (compare
 p. 225. note 1)

^aS^e omits ^bS^e as n. 2. ^cC^e as n. 3. ^dC^e na nu ^eC^e -vediyati; S^e -vedayati ^fE^e -
 ttaṃ ^gC^e nesam ^hC^e Moliya- here ⁱ⁻ⁱB^e S^e repeat ^jC^e as n. 4; S^e -kañ ca ^kC^e
 -pariyāya- ^lC^e Cp omits ^mB^e C^e S^e add bhikkhave ⁿE^e attharasāpi [sic] ^oB^e C^e
 S^e chattimsāpi

5. katamā ca bhikkhave tisso vedanā. sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā vuccanti bhikkhave tisso vedanā.

6. katamā ca bhikkhave pañca vedanā. sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. imā vuccanti bhikkhave pañca vedanā.

7. katamā ca bhikkhave cha vedanā. cakkhusamphassajā vedanā ...^a pe ... manosamphassajā vedanā. imā vuccanti cha vedanā.

8. katamā ca bhikkhave aṭṭhārasā^b vedanā. cha somanassupavicārā^c cha domanassupavicārā^c cha upekkhupavicārā.^{1d} imā^e vuccanti bhikkhave aṭṭhārasā^b vedanā.

9. katamā ca bhikkhave chattīṃsa^f vedanā. cha gehasitāni^g somanassāni cha nekkhammasitāni^g somanassāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni² cha nekkhammasitāni domanassāni cha gehasitā upekkhā cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā. imā vuccanti³ bhikkhave chattīṃsa vedanā⁻³.

10. katamā^{4h} ca bhikkhave aṭṭhasatavedanā.⁵ⁱ atītā chattīṃsa vedanā anāgatā chattīṃsa vedanā paccuppannā chattīṃsa vedanā. imā vuccanti⁶ bhikkhave aṭṭhasatavedanā.⁷ ayam^j bhikkhave aṭṭhasatapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo tī.

23. (3) Bhikkhu^k

2. atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. ... pe¹ ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca.^m katamā nu kho bhante vedanā. katamo vedanāsamudayo. katamā vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadā. katamo⁸ vedanā⁹-nirodho. katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā. ko vedanāya assādo. ko ādīnavo. kiṃ nissaraṇan tī.

¹C¹. upekkhorā; C³. upekkhāupavicārā ²C^{1,3}. ... pe ... *instead of* cha geha- ³⁻³C¹. has only chata and a blank instead of bhikkhave ... vedanā ⁴B¹. katamañ ca ⁵B¹⁻². aṭṭhasataṃ ... always ⁶C^{1,3}. idaṃ vuccati ... ⁷C^{1,3}. aṭṭhasatavedanāsatam ⁸C^{1,3}. katamā ⁹Missing in C¹. which is here disturbed

^aC^e sota- ... pe ... ghāna- ... pe ... jivhā- ... pe ... kāya- [the hyphens are not printed] ^bB^e C^e S^e aṭṭhārasa ^cB^e S^e -ū- ^dB^e C^e S^e -ū- ^eE^e ima ^fC^e C¹. -ā ^gB^e ^{cy}-ss- ^hB^e as n. 4. ⁱB^e S^e C^e C^{1,2}. as n. 5. ^jS^e inserts pi kho ^kB^e Aññatara-bhikkhu- ^lB^e upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi ^mS^e aco

4. tisso imā bhikkhu^a vedanā. sukhā vedanā dukkhā
vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā vuccanti bhikkhu^a
tisso^b vedanā. phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo. taṇhā
^cvedanāsamudayagāminī^d paṭipadā. phassanirodhā vedanānirodho.
5 ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī
paṭipadā seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ... sammāsamādhi.
yaṃ vedanam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ
somanassam ayam vedanāya assādo. yā^{1c} vedanā². aniccā
dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ayam vedanāya ādīnavo. yo
10 vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ
vedanāya nissaraṇan ti.

24. (4) Pubbeñāṇaṃ^f

2. pubbe^{3g} me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa
bodhisattass' eva sato etad ahoṣi. katamā nu kho vedanā.
15 katamo vedanāsamudayo. katamā vedanāsamudayagāminī
paṭipadā. katamo vedanānirodho. katamā vedanānirodhagāminī
paṭipadā. ^hko vedanāya assādo. ko ādīnavo. kiṃ
nissaraṇan ti.

3. tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahoṣi. tisso imā
20 vedanā. sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā
vedanā. imā vuccanti vedanā. phassamudayā vedanāsamudayo.
taṇhā ^cvedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadā. ... pe ... yo
vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ
vedanāya nissaraṇan ti.

25 ⁱ4. imā vedanā ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu
dhammesu cakkhum udapādi nāṇam udapādi paññā
udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

5. ayam vedanāsamudayo ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu
dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ... pe^{jk} ...

30 6. ayam vedanāsamudayagāminī^m paṭipadā ti me bhikkhave
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi
... pe^{kn} ...

7. ayam^o vedanānirodho ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu
dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ... pe^{kn} ...

35

¹C^{1,3}. yaṃ ²C¹. vedanāya ³C^{1,3}. pubbe va

^aS^e -ave ^bB^e C^e S^e omit ^cS^e I. word ^dE^e -gam- ^eB^e as n. I. ^fB^e Pubbasutta;
C^e Pubbesuttaṃ ^gB^e C^e as n. 3. ^hE^e pati- ⁱB^e C^e S^e start a new sutta here; B^e
C^e Nāṇa- ^jB^e adds āloko udapādi ^kC^e adds āloko udapādi ^lS^e in full ^mC^e C^{1, 2}.
-āya s- ⁿS^e adds āloko udapādi ^oS^e adds kho

8. ayaṃ vedanānirodhagaminī paṭipadā ti me bhikkhave
pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum^a udapādi ... pe^b ...
9. ayaṃ vedanāya assādo ti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu
dhammesu ... pe ...
- 5 10. ayaṃ vedanāya ādīnavo ti me bhikkhave pubbe
ananussutesu dhammesu ... pe ...
11. idaṃ vedanāya^{1c} nissaraṇan ti me bhikkhave pubbe
ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi ñāṇam udapādi
paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādī ti.
- 10 25. (5) Bhikkhunā^d
2. atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamimṣu.
...^e pe ...
3. ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etaḍ avocum. katamā nu kho bhante vedanā. katamo
vedanāsamudayo. katamā vedanāsamudayaḡaminī paṭipadā.
15 katamo vedanānirodho. katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā.^f
ko vedanāya assādo. ko ādīnavo. kiṃ nissaraṇan ti.
4. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. sukhā vedanā dukkhā
vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā vuccanti bhikkhave
20 vedanā. phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo. taṇhā^gveda-
nāsamudayaḡaminī paṭipadā. phassanirodhā². ...^h pe ... yo
vedanāya chandarāḡavinayo chandarāḡapahānam idaṃ
vedanāya nissaraṇan ti.
26. (6) Samaṇabrāhmaṇāⁱ
- 25 2. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. katamā tisso. sukhā
vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā.
3. ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ
tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca
assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ
30 na pajānanti^{3j} ... pe ...
4. pajānanti ... pe ...^{3j} sayam abhiññāya^k sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharaṇtī ti.

¹B¹. kho *instead of* vedanāya ²C^{1,3}. -nirodho ³⁻³So C^{1,3}; *complete in* B¹⁻²; –
See, in the Nidānavaggo, the several so-called Samaṇabrāhmaṇā suttas

^aC^e omits ^bS^e adds āloko udapādi ^cB^e as n. I. ^dB^e C^e Sambahulabhikkhu-
^eB^e upasaṅkamitvā ^fS^e pe ^gS^e I. word ^hC^e vedanānirodho ⁱB^e Paṭhama-
samaṇabrāhmaṇa-; C^e Samaṇabrāhmaṇa- ^jB^e S^e na {B^e me te; S^e m' etc}
samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā
brāhmaṇasammatā na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā {B^e
brahmaññatthaṃ; S^e brāhmaññatthaṃ} vā diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā
sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā
brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthaṅgamaṃ ca
assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti te kho me
bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu c' eva samaṇasammatā
brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā te ca pan' āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ ca {B^e
brahmaññatthaṃ; S^e brāhmaññatthaṃ} ca diṭṭhe va dhamme ^kB^e C^e S^e abhiññā

27. (7) Samaṇabrāhmaṇā 2^a

2. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. katamā tisso. sukhā
vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā.

3. ye hi keci^b bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ
5 tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ
ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ na ppajānanti
... pe ...

4. pajānanti ... pe ... sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharaṇtī^cti.

10 28. (8) Samaṇabrāhmaṇā 3^d

3. ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
vedanaṃ na ppajānanti^e vedanāsamudayaṃ na ppajānanti^e
vedanānirodhaṃ na ppajānanti
vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na ppajānanti ... pe ...

15 4. pajānanti ... pe ... sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja
viharaṇtī ti.

29. (9) Suddhikaṃ nirāmisam^g

2. tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. katamā tisso. sukhā
vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā kho
20 bhikkhave tisso vedanā ti.

^h3. atthi bhikkhave sāmisaṃ pīti. atthi nirāmisā pīti. atthiⁱ
nirāmisā nirāmisatarā pīti. atthi sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ. atthi
nirāmisam sukhaṃ. atthi nirāmisā nirāmisataram sukhaṃ.
atthi sāmisaṃ upekhā. ^jatthi nirāmisā upekhā. ^jatthi nirāmisā
25 nirāmisatarā^k upekhā. ^jatthi sāmiso vimokkha. atthi nirāmisā
vimokkha. atthi nirāmisā^k nirāmisataro vimokkha.

4. katamā ca^l bhikkhave sāmisaṃ pīti. pañca^o ime
bhikkhave kāmaguṇā. katame pañca. cakkhaviññeyyā
rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā^m rajanīyā
30 ... pe ... kāyaviññeyyā poṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā
piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā^m rajanīyā. ime kho bhikkhave
pañca kāmaguṇā. yāⁿ kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmaguṇe
paṭicca uppajjati pīti ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāmisaṃ
pīti.

35

¹C¹. inserts sa, C³. sā

^aB^e Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇa-; C^e Dutiya samaṇabrāhmaṇa- ^bE^e -ī ^cS^e -anti
^dB^e Tatiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇa-; C^e Tatiya samaṇabrāhmaṇa- ^{e-e}E^e repeats ^fS^e
-nīp- ^gB^e Suddhikasutta; C^e Suddhikavedanāsuttaṃ ^hB^e C^e S^e start a new
sutta; B^e C^e Nirāmisā- ⁱS^e adds bhikkhave ^jB^e S^e -kkhā ^kE^e nira- ^lC^eC¹. adds
sā ^mS^e kāmūpasamhitvā rajaniyā ⁿC^e yaṃ

5. katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā pīti. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham pathamañ^a jhānam upasampajja viharati. vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā^a ajjhataṃ sampasādanañ cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyañ^a jhānam upasampajja viharati. ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā pīti.
6. katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā pīti. yā kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato dosā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato mohā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato uppajjati pīti ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā pīti.
7. katamañ¹ ca bhikkhave sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ. pañc' ime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā. katamā^b pañca. cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā^c rajanīyā ... pe ... kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā^c rajanīyā. ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmaguṇā. yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave² sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ.
8. katamañ¹ ca bhikkhave nirāmisā sukhaṃ. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham pathamañ^a jhānam upasampajja viharati. ^dvitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanañ cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyañ³ jhānam upasampajja viharati—^d pītiyā^f ca virāgā upekkhako^g ca viharati sato ca^h sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī tiⁱ tatiyañ⁴ jhānam upasampajja viharati. idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā sukhaṃ.
9. katamañ¹ ca bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā sukhaṃ. yaṃ kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato dosā cittaṃ vimuttam

¹C^{1,3}. katamā ca ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³C^{1,3}. dutiya- ⁴C^{1,3}. tatiya-
^aC^e S^e -ajjh- ^bB^e C^e S^e -e ^cS^e kāmūpasamhitā rajaniyā ^{d-d}S^e pe ^eC^e -ajjh- ^fE^e
pi- ^gE^e ūpekkhako; C^e upekkhako ^hC^e omits ⁱC^e adds tam

paccavekkhato mohā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato
upparjati sukhaṃ somanassam idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
nirāmisā nirāmisataraṃ sukhaṃ.

5 10. katamā ca bhikkhave sāmisa¹ upekkhā. pañc' ime
bhikkhave kāmaguṇā. katame pañca. ^a cakkhuvīññeyyā
rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā
... pe ... kāyaviññeyyā potṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā
kāmūpasamhitā^b rajanīyā. ^c ime kho bhikkhave pañca
10 kāmāguṇā. yā kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmaguṇe
paṭicca upparjati upekkhā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāmisa¹
upekkhā.

15 11. katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā¹ upekkhā. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca
pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā^d
adukkhamasukham upekkhāsatiparisuddhiṃ^e catutthañ
^fjhānam upasampajja viharati. ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
nirāmisā upekkhā.

20 12. katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā
upekkhā. yā² kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa^g bhikkhuno
rāgā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato dosā cittaṃ vimuttam
paccavekkhato mohā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato
upparjati upekkhā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā
nirāmisatarā upekkhā.

25 13–14. katamo ca bhikkhave sāmiso vimokkho. rūpapaṭisaṃyutto^h
vimokkho sāmiso ... pe ... arūpapaṭisaṃyutto^h
vimokkho nirāmisō.^j

30 15. katamo ca bhikkhave nirāmisā³ nirāmisataro
vimokkho. ^k yo kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno
rāgā cittaṃ vimuttam paccavekkhato ... pe^l ... mohā cittaṃ
vimuttam paccavekkhato upparjati vimokkho ayaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisataro⁴ vimokkho ti.

Atthasatapariyāyavaggo tatiyo ⁵
tass' uddānaṃ ^{6m}

¹B². inserts ca ²C^{1,3}. yaṃ ³C^{1,3}. nirāmisō ⁴C^{1,3}. -tarā ⁵Put in C^{1,3}. after the
verse ⁶C^{1,3}. tatr' uddānaṃ

^aE^e -ā ^bE^e -u- ^cE^e S^e -i- ^dB^e C^e S^e -ṅg- ^eB^e C^e S^e -pāri-; C^e upekh- ^fC^e S^e
-ajjh- ^gE^e -ṇa- ^hB^e -ppaṭi- ⁱB^e C^e vimokkho. katamo ca bhikkhave nirāmisō
vimokkho; S^e omits ^jB^e C^e add vimokkho ^kC^e C¹. vimokkho ^lB^e C^e S^e in full
^mC^e as n. 6.

Sīvaka^{1a} Atṭhasata Bhikkhu
 Pubbeñāṇa^b ca Bhikkhunā²
 Samaṇabrāhmaṇā tīṇi^c
 Suddhikaṇ³ ca nirāmisā ti

5

Vedanāsamuyuttam niṭṭhitam^d

BOOK III. Mātugāmasamyuttam^e

CHAPTER I. Peyyālavaggo pathamo^f

1. (1) Manāpā amanāpā^g

2. pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato mātugāmo
 10 ekantaamanāpo hoti purisassa. katamehi pañcahi.
 na⁴ ca rūpavā hoti na ca bhogavā hoti na ca sīlavā
 hoti alaso ca hoti⁵⁻ pajaṇ c' assa⁻⁵ na labhati. imehi kho
 bhikkhave pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato mātugāmo^h ekantaamanāpo⁶
 hoti purisassa.

15 3. pañcahi bhikkhave⁷⁻ aṅgehi samannāgato mātugāmo
 ekantamanāpo hoti purisassa. katamehi pañcahi. rūpavā
 ca hoti bhogavā ca hoti sīlavā ca hoti dakkho ca hoti
 analaso pajaṇ c' assa labhati. imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi
 aṅgehi samannāgato mātugāmo ekantamanāpo hoti
 20 purisassa.ⁱ

2. (2) Manāpā amanāpā^j

2. pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekantaamanāpo^k
 hoti mātugāmassa. katamehi pañcahi. na ca
 rūpavā hoti na ca bhogavā hoti na ca sīlavā hoti alaso
 25 ca hoti pajaṇ c' assa na labhati. imehi kho bhikkhave

¹B². Sivakam Atṭhasatam; C^{1,3}. Sīvakatṭhasatam ²C^{1,3}. bhikkhuno ³C^{1,3}.
 suddhakaṇ ca ⁴C^{1,3}. n' eva ⁵⁻⁵C¹. pañjavassa (*further on* pañjacassa); C³.
 pañcavassa ⁶C^{1,3}. ekantāmanāpo *here and further on* ⁷C¹. adds ca

^aB^e Sīvakaatṭhasatam; C^e Sīvakatṭhasatam; S^e Sivakaatṭhasatam ^bB^eS^e 2. words
^cE^e tīni ^dB^e samattam ^eS^e omits, but includes in table of contents ^fB^e
 Paṭhamapeyyālavagga; C^e Mātugālavaggo; S^e Peyyālavaggo paṭhamo dutiyo
^gB^e C^e Mātugāma- ^hE^e mātugaṃ [sic] ⁱB^e C^e S^e -ā ti ^jB^e C^e Purisa- ^kC^e
 -tām-

pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekantaamanāpo^a hoti
mātugāmassa.

3. pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekantamanāpo
hoti mātugāmassa. katamehi pañcahi.¹ rūpavā
5 ca hoti^b bhogavā ca hoti silavā^c ca hoti dakkho ca hoti
analaso² pajañ c' assa⁻² labhati. imehi kho bhikkhave
pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekantamanāpo hoti
mātugāmassā ti.

3. (3) Āveṇikā^d

10 2. pañc' imāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa āveṇikāni dukkhāni
yāni mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatr' eva purisehi.
katamāni pañca.

3. idha bhikkhave mātugāmo daharo³ va^{4e} samāno
patikulam gacchati ñātakehi vinā hoti. idam bhikkhave
15 mātugāmassa^f pathamam āveṇikaṃ dukkhaṃ yam mātugāmo
paccanubhoti aññatr' eva purisehi.

4. puna ca^g param bhikkhave mātugāmo utunī⁵ hoti. idam
bhikkhave mātugāmassa dutiyam āveṇikaṃ dukkhaṃ yam
mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatr' eva purisehi.

20 5. puna ca^g param bhikkhave mātugāmo gabbhinī hoti.
idam bhikkhave mātugāmassa tatiyam āveṇikaṃ dukkhaṃ
yam mātugāmo paccanubhoti^h aññatr' eva purisehi.

6. puna ca^g param bhikkhave mātugāmo vijāyati.ⁱ idam
bhikkhave mātugāmassa catuttham āveṇikaṃ dukkhaṃ
25 yam mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatr' eva purisehi.

7. puna ca^g param bhikkhave mātugāmo purisassa pāricariyam
upeti. idam kho^j bhikkhave mātugāmassa pañcamam
āveṇikaṃ dukkhaṃ yam mātugāmo paccanubhoti
aññatr' eva purisehī^k ti.

30 8. imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa āveṇikāni
dukkhāni yāni mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatr' eva purisehī
ti.

¹C¹. pañcamehi ²⁻²C^{1,3}. pañjassa *here only* ³C¹. dahāro; B¹. bhoge *instead of*
daharo ⁴C^{1,3}. ca ⁵B¹⁻². utuni

^aC^e -tām- ^bS^e hota, *corrected at front to* hoti ^cE^e si- ^dB^e C^e -ikadukkhā- ^eS^e
omits ^fE^e -āssa ^gB^e S^e c' aparaṃ ^hE^e paccā- ⁱE^e -āti ^jC^e omits ^kB^e C^e S^e -hi

4. (4) Tīhi^a

2. tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
yebhuyyena kāyassa bheda^b param maraṇā^c apāyaṃ
duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati. ¹ katamehi tīhi.

5 3. idha bhikkhave mātugāmo pubbaṅhasamayam^d macche-
ramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāram² ajjhāvasati. majjhantikasamayam^{3e}
issāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāram
ajjhāvasati. sāyaṅhasamayam^{df} kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena
cetasā agāram ajjhāvasati.

10 4. imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo yebhuyyena kāyassa bheda param maraṇā
apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati ti.

(Anuruddho I Kaṇhapakkho) ^g

15 2. atha kho āyasmā^h Anuruddho yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
... peⁱ ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavantam
etad avoca. idhāham bhante mātugāmam passāmi
dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃānussakena^j
kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ
20 nirayam upapajjantaṃ. ^k kaṭīhi^l nu kho bhante dhammehi
samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param
maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati
ti.

5. (1) Kodhano^m

25 4. pañcahi kho Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

5. assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpīⁿ ca hoti
koddhano ca hoti duppañño ca hoti.

30 6. imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato

¹B². C³. uppajjati ²B¹. āgāram *always* ³C^{1,3}. majjhantikaṃ ...

^aB^e C^e -dhammehi- ^bE^e bheda ^cE^e -a ^dC^e -nh- ^eB^e majjhanhikasamayam; C^e
majjhantikaṃ samayaṃ ^fB^e -nh- ^gB^e Kodhanasutta; C^e Anuruddhasuttaṃ,
with note ida [*sic*] suttaṃ Marammapothake na dissate; S^e *starts the 5th sutta*
here ^hC^e a- ⁱB^e upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi ^jB^e C^e S^e -s- ^kC^e C^{1,2}.
uppaj- ^lB^e S^e kaṭīhi ^mB^e C^e *omit*; S^e *also does not start a new sutta here* ⁿB^e
S^e anottappī

mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ
duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati ti.^{1a}

6. (2) Upanāhī

4. pañcahi Anuruddha^{2b} dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
5 kāyassa bheda param maraṇā^c apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

5. assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
upanāhī^d ca hoti duppañño ca hoti.

6. imehi^{efg} Anuruddha^{3b} pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
10 mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati^h ti.

7. (3) Issukī

4. pañcahi Anuruddha^{4b} dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
15 kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

5. assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
issukī ca hoti duppañño ca hoti.

6. imehiⁱ kho Anuruddha^b pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
20 mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ
duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati ti.

8. (4) Maccharena^j

4. pañcahi Anuruddha^b dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

25 5. assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
maccharī ca hoti duppañño ca hoti.

6. imehi kho Anuruddha^b pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo ...^k pe ... apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam
upapajjati.^l

30

¹C^{1,3}. repeat this sutta (the kodhano) by substituting bhikkhave to Anuruddha
²C^{1,3}. bhikkhave ³C^{1,3}. kho bhikkhave ⁴As in the preceding suttas, in this and
in the following ones, C^{1,3}. put always bhikkhave instead of Anuruddha

^aC^e adds a sutta titled Kodhanasuttaṃ, which is identical to sutta 5. (1). just
ended, except reading bhikkhave instead of Anuruddha and omitting the first
kho ^bC^e bhikkhave ^cE^e -nā ^dS^e opa- ^eB^e adds kho ^fC^e adds kho ^gS^e adds
kho ^hC^e -ati ⁱS^e amehi, corrected at front to imehi ^jB^e C^e -rī- ^kS^e kāyassa
^lB^e C^e S^e -ī ti

9. (5) Aticārī

4. pañcahi Anuruddha^{1a} dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
... pe^b ... apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati.
katamehi pañcahi.

5 5. assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
aticārī ca hoti duppañño ca hoti.

6. imehi kho Anuruddha^a pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo ... pe^b ... upapajjati ti.

10. (6) Dussīlam^c

10 4. pañcahi Anuruddha^a dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
...^d pe^b ... nirayam upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

5. assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
dussīlo ca hoti duppañño ca hoti.

15 6. imehi kho Anuruddha^a pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo ...^d pe^b ... nirayam upapajjati ti.

11. (7) Appassuto^c

4. pañcahi Anuruddha^a dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
... pe^b ... nirayam upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

20 5. assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
appassuto ca hoti duppañño ca hoti.

6. imehi kho Anuruddha^a pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo ... pe^b ... nirayam upapajjati ti.

12. (8) Kusīto^c

25 4. pañcahi Anuruddha^a dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
... pe^b ... nirayam upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

5. assaddho ca hoti ahiriko ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
kusīto^e ca hoti duppañño ca hoti.

30 6. imehi kho Anuruddha^a pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo ...^d pe^b ... apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam
upapajjati ti.

13. (9) Muṭṭhassati

4. pañcahi Anuruddha^a dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
...^d pe^b ... nirayam upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

¹[E^e has no notes for this page]

^aC^e bhikkhave ^bC^e in full ^cB^e C^e stem form ^dS^e kāyassa ^eS^e kusito

5. assaddho ca hoti ahiriko^{1a} ca hoti anottāpī ca hoti
mutṭhassati ca hoti duppañño ca hoti.

6. imehi kho Anuruddha^b pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo ...^c pe^d ... nirayam upapajjati ti.

5

14. (10) Pañcaveram^e

4. pañcahi Anuruddha^b dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
...^c pe^d ... nirayam upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

5. pāṇātipātī ca hoti adinnādāyī ca hoti kāmesu^f micchācārī
ca hoti musāvādī ca hoti surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhāyī^g
ca hoti.

10

6. imehi kho Anuruddha^b pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param marañā apāyaṃ
duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati ti.^h

CHAPTER II. Peyyālavaggo dutiyoⁱ

15

(Anuruddho II Sukkapakkho)^j

2. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
...^k pe ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā^l Anuruddho Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca. idhāham bhante mātugāmam passāmi
dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena abhikkantamānusakena^m
kāyassa bhedā param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam
upapajjantaṃ. ⁿ katīhi^o nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param marañā sugatiṃ
saggam lokam upapajjati ti.

25

15. (1) Akodhano^p

4. pañcahi kho Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param marañā sugatiṃ saggam
lokam upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

5. saddho ca hoti hirimā ca hoti ottāpī^q ca hoti akodhano^r
ca hoti paññavā ca hoti.

30

6. imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato

¹[E^e has no notes for this page]

^aC^e ahiriko ^bC^e bhikkhave ^cS^e kāyassa ^dC^e in full ^eB^e C^e -ra- ^fB^e C^e i. word
^gB^e -pp- ^hB^e C^e add colophon line and uddāna: {B^e Paṭhamapeyyālavaggo ||
tass'; C^e Mātugā mavaggo paṭhamo || tatr'} uddānaṃ || {B^e C^e mātugāmo puriso
ca | {B^e āveṇikā tidhammo ca; C^e āveṇiko tīhi dhammehi}; B^e note "sabbattha"
dve manāpāmanāpā ca | āveṇikā Anuruddho} || kodhano upanāhi ca | issukī
maccharena ca || aticārī ca {B^e dussīlo | appassuto ca kusīto || mutṭhassati
pañcaveram | kaṇhapakkho pakāsito; C^e Anuruddho | dussīlo cāpassuto ||
kusīto mutṭhassati ceti | pañcaveram pañcadasā ti}; see also p. 245, n. k ⁱB^e
Dutiya peyyālavagga; C^e Anuruddhavaggo; S^e omits, but has no more sutta
numbering till p. 246. below ^jB^e Akkodhanasutta; C^e Anuruddhasuttaṃ, with
note idam pi suttaṃ Marammapotthake na dissate; S^e omits ^kB^e upasaṅkamitvā
^lE^e a- ^mB^e C^e S^e atikk- ⁿE^e -antaṃ ^oB^e S^e katīhi ^pB^e C^e omit ^qB^e S^e ottappī
^rB^e C^e S^e akk-

mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param marañā sugatiṃ saggam
lokam upapajjati^ati.^{1b}

16. (2) Anupanāhī

5 4. pañcahi Anuruddha^c dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
kāyassa bhedā param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam
upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

5. saddho ca hoti hirimā ca hoti ottāpī ca hoti anupanāhī
ca hoti paññavā ca hoti.

10 6. imehi kho Anuruddha^c pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā param marañā sugatiṃ
saggam lokam upapajjati^ati.

17. (3) Anissukī

15 4. pañcahi Anuruddha^c dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
kāyassa bhedā param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam
upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi.

5–6. saddho ca hoti hirimā ca hoti ottāpī ca hoti anissukī
ca hoti paññavā ca hoti. ... pe^d ...

18. (4) Amaccharī

°5–6. amaccharī ca hoti paññavā ca hoti. ... pe^d ...^f

19. (5) Anaticārī

°5–6. anaticārī ca hoti paññavā ca hoti. ... pe^d ...

20. (6) Sīlavā^g

°5–6. sīlavā ca hoti paññavā ca hoti. ... pe^d ...

21. (7) Bahussuto^h

25 °5–6. bahussuto ca hoti paññavā ca hoti. ... pe^d ...

22. (8) Viriyaⁱ

°5–6. āradhaviyā ca hoti paññavā ca hoti. ... pe^d ...

¹As before (in the Kaṇhapakkho) C^{1,3} repeat this sutta as applied to the bhikkhus, not to Anuruddha; and, in the following ones, they put always bhikkhave instead of Anuruddha

^aS^e -ati ^bC^e adds a sutta titled Akkodhanasuttam, which is identical to 16. (1). just finished, except that Anuruddha is replaced by bhikkhave and the first kho is omitted ^cC^e bhikkhave ^dC^e in full, reading bhikkhave for Anuruddha ^eC^e gives 4. in full, reading bhikkhave for Anuruddha ^fS^e prints suttas 18–23. in 1. paragraph ^gB^e Susīla-; C^e Sīlavanta- ^hB^e C^e -ta- ⁱB^e Āradhaviyā-; C^e Āradhaviyā-

23. (9) Sati^a^b5. upatthitasati^c ca hoti paññavā ca hoti. ^d

6. imehi kho Anuruddha^e pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
 mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ
 5 saggam lokam upapajjati. ^f
 ime atthasuttantasaṅkhepā ^{1g}

24. (10) Pañcasīla

5. pañcahi Anuruddha^e dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
 kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam
 10 upapajjati. katamehi pañcahi. pañātipātā paṭivirato^h
 hoti adinnādānā paṭivirato ca hoti kāmesu micchācārā
 paṭivirato^h hoti musāvādā paṭivirato^h hoti surāmerayamaj-
 japamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato ca hoti.

6. imehi kho Anuruddha^e pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
 15 mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjati ti.

Peyyālavaggā dve ²ⁱ
 tatr' uddānaṃ ^{3j}

^k-dve Manāpā⁴ amanāpā ca Āveṇikā¹ Tīhi⁵: Anuruddho
 20 Kodhano Upanāhī⁶ ca Issukī Maccharena ca
 Aticārī ca Dussīlo^{7m} ⁸-Appassuto ca Kusīto⁹ⁿ⁻⁸
 Mutthassati ca^o Pañcaveram Kaṇhapakkhe pakāsito^{10-k}
 Anuruddho^p Akodhano^q Anupanāhī Anissukī¹¹.
 Amaccharī Anaticārī Sīlavā ca Bahussuto
 25 Viriya-Sati-Pañcasīlā ^{12r}ca Sukkapakkhe pakāsito^s ti^{13t}

¹In B¹⁻². only; B² has saṅkhepi ... la ... ²In B¹⁻². only; B¹ has vaggo ³B¹⁻².
 tass' ud- ⁴C^{1,3}. manāpa- ⁵C^{1,3}. avenikānihi ⁶C³. upamehi ⁷B¹. dussīlam; B² -
 lyam ⁸C^{1,3}. appassutā and put ca after kusīto ⁹B¹⁻². kusīto ¹⁰C^{1,3}. pakāsītā
¹¹C^{1,3}. anussakī ¹²C^{1,3}. vīriyam satīṃ ca pañcasīlo ca ¹³B¹⁻². omit ti

^aB^e Upatthitasati-; C^e Upatthitasati- ^bC^e has 4. in full, with bhikkhave for
 Anuruddha ^cB^e S^e -ss- ^dB^e adds pa ^eC^e bhikkhave ^fB^e C^e S^e -ī ti ^gB^e ime
 attha suttantasaṅkhepā, printed on the same line, immediately after sutta
 number navamam; C^e omits; S^e (ime attha suttantā saṅkhepā) ... pe, printed on
 same line, after end of suttas 18-23. (it has abandoned sutta numbering by now)
^hB^e C^e S^e add ca ⁱB^e Dutiyapeyyālavaggo; C^e Anuruddhavaggo dutiyo; S^e
 Peyyālavaggo samatto ^jB^e S^e as n. 3. ^{k-k}B^e C^e omit; see also p. 243, n. h ^lE^e
 A- ^mS^e -lam ⁿS^e as n. 9. ^oS^e omits ^pB^e dutiye ca, noting Anuruddho as
 sabbattha ^qB^e C^e S^e akk- ^rB^e vīriyam satī sīlam ca; C^e vīriyam satī pañcasīlo
 ca; S^e vīriyasati pañcasīlā ca ^sC^e -ā ^tB^e as n. 13.

CHAPTER III. Vaggo tatiyo^a25. (1) Visāradā^b

2^{1c} pañc' imāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. katamāni
pañca. rūpabalam bhogabalam ñātibalam puttabalam
5 sīlabalam. imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa
balāni.

^d3. imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi balehi samannāgato
mātugāmo visārado agāram ajjhāvasatī ti.

26. (2) Pasayhā^c

10 2. pañc' imāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. katamāni
pañca. rūpabalam bhogabalam ñātibalam puttabalam
sīlabalam. imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa
balāni.

15 3. imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi balehi samannāgato
mātugāmo sāmikam². pasayha agāram ajjhāvasatī ti.

27. (3) Abhibhūyya^f

20 2. pañc' imāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. katamāni
pañca. rūpabalam bhogabalam ñātibalam puttabalam
sīlabalam. imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa
balāni.

3. imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi balehi samannāgato
mātugāmo sāmikam abhibhūyya^g vattati. ^h

28. (4) Ekaⁱ

25 2. ekena ca kho bhikkhave balena samannāgato puriso
mātugāmam abhibhūyya vattati. ^{3j}katamena ekena balena.
issariyabalena^{3j}

3. issariyabalena abhibhūtam bhikkhave^{4kl} mātugāmam
n' ¹eva rūpabalam tāyati na bhogabalam^{5m} tāyati na ñātibalam
tāyati na puttabalam tāyati na sīlabalam tāyatī ti.

30

¹This paragraph is put before this text as a single sutta in C^{1,3}, ending by balāni
ti ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³⁻³C³. has only katamena ekena ⁴In C^{1,3}. only ⁵C^{1,3}.
gottabalam

^aB^e Balavagga; C^e Balavaggo; S^e Mātugāmassa Balavaggo tatiyo ^bB^e Visārada-
; C^e Suddha- ^cC^e as n. 1. ^dC^e inserts title Visāradasuttam and repeats 2. ^eB^e
C^e -ha- ^fB^e -bhuyya-; C^e -bhūya- ^gB^e C^e S^e -bhuyya- ^hB^e -ī ti ⁱC^e omits; S^e
does not start even a new paragraph here ^{j-j}B^e S^e katamena ekena balena; C^e
katamena ekena. issariyabalena ^kB^e omits ^lS^e omits ^mC^eC^{1,2}. as n. 5.

29. (5) Aṅga

2. pañc' imāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. katamāni
pañca. rūpabalam bhogabalam ñātibalam puttalam
sīlabalam.

5 3. rūpabalena ca^a bhikkhave¹ mātugāmo samannāgato
hoti na ca bhogabalena evaṃ so ten' ^{2b}aṅgena aparipūro
hoti. yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugamo rūpabalena ca
samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca evaṃ so ten' ³aṅgena
paripūro hoti.

10 4. rūpabalena ca^a bhikkhave⁴ mātugāmo samannāgato^c
hoti bhogabalena ca⁵⁻na ca ñātibalena⁻⁵ evaṃ so ten' aṅgena
aparipūro hoti. yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalena
samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena^c ca
evaṃ so ten' aṅgena paripūro hoti.

15 5. rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato
hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca⁶⁻na ca puttabalena⁻⁶
evaṃ so ten' aṅgena aparipūro hoti. yato ca kho bhikkhave
mātugāmo rūpabalena ca samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca^c
ñātibalena ca puttabalena ca evaṃ so ten' aṅgena
20 paripūro hoti.

6. rūpabalena ca bhikkhave^f mātugamo^g samannāgato hoti
bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca^c puttabalena ca⁷⁻na ca sīlabalena⁻⁷
evaṃ so ten' aṅgena aparipūro hoti. yato ca kho
bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalena ca samannāgato hoti
25 bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca puttabalena ca sīlabalena ca^c
evaṃ so ten' aṅgena paripūro hoti.

7. imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balāni ti.

30. (6) Nāsenti^h

30 2. pañc' imāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. katamāni
pañca. rūpabalam bhogabalam ñātibalam puttalam
sīlabalam.

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3}. tena ³C^{1,3}. tena aṅgena always ⁴Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁵⁻⁵C^{1,3}.
omit na, drawing back ca after ñātibalena, and do the same in the numbers 5, 6.

⁶⁻⁶S. note 5. ⁷⁻⁷S. note 5

^aS^e adds kho ^bC^e S^e as n. 3. ^cC^e samanna gato ^dE^e ña- ^eE^e omits ^fE^e -u ^gC^e
ma. tugāmo ^hC^e Nāsitabba-

3. rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato^a na
 ca sīlabalena nāsent'¹eva naṃ kule^bna vāsentī. rūpabalena
 ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena
 ca na²ca sīlabalena³ nāsent'⁴eva naṃ kule^bna
 5 vāsentī. rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato
 hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena⁵ca na ca sīlabalena
 nāsent'eva naṃ kule^bna vāsentī. rūpabalena ca bhikkhave
 mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena
 ca puttabalena⁶ca na ca sīlabalena nāsent'⁷eva naṃ
 10 kule^bna vāsentī.^c

4. sīlabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti
 na ca rūpabalena⁸vāsent'⁹eva naṃ kule^bna nāsentī.¹⁰
 sīlabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti na
 ca bhogabalena vāsent'eva naṃ kule^bna nāsentī. sīlabalena
 15 ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti na ca ñātibalena
 vāsent'eva naṃ kule¹¹.^bna nāsentī. sīlabalena ca
 bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti na ca puttabalena
 vāsent'eva naṃ kule^bna nāsentī.

5. imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balānī ti.

20

31. (7) Hetu

2. pañc' imāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balānī. katamāni
 pañca. rūpabalam bhogabalam ñātibalam puttalam
 sīlabalam.

3. na bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalahetu vā bhogabalahetu
 25 vā ñātibalahetu vā puttalahetu vā kāyassa bhedā
 param marañā sugatīṃ saggam lokam upapajjati.¹²

4. sīlabalahetu^d kho bhikkhave mātugāmo kāyassa bhedā
 param marañā sugatīṃ saggam lokam upapajjati.

5. imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balānī ti.

30

¹C^{1,3}. nāsanto va ²C^{1,3}. omit na ca ³B¹. C^{1,3}. add ca ⁴C³. nāsant'eva; C¹. sant'
 eva ⁵C^{1,3}. put ... pe ... instead of ñātibalena ca ⁶C^{1,3}. put ... pe ... instead of
 puttabalena ca ⁷C^{1,3}. nāsant'eva ⁸C^{1,3}. add ca ⁹C¹. vāsentī va ¹⁰C³. vāsentī
¹¹C¹. inserts vā ¹²C^{1,3}. uppajjati ti

^aB^e C^e S^e add hoti ^bS^e I. word ^cC^e S^e add yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugāmo
 rūpabalena [both omit ca here] samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca
 puttabalena ca sīlabalena ca nāsent'eva naṃ {C^e kule na; S^e kulena} nāsentī
^dC^e si-

32. (8) Thānaṃ^a

2. pañc' imāni bhikkhave thānāni dullabhāni akatapuññaena mātuḡāmena. katamāni pañca.

5 3. patirūpe^{1b} kule² jāyeyyan ti. idam bhikkhave pathamaṃ thānaṃ dullabham akatapuññaena mātuḡāmena. patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gaccheyyan ti. idam^c bhikkhave dutiyaṃ thānaṃ dullabham akatapuññaena mātuḡāmena. patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapattī^{3d} agāram ajjhāvaseyyan ti. idam^c bhikkhave tatiyaṃ 10 thānaṃ dullabham akatapuññaena mātuḡāmena. patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapattī agāram ajjhāvasanti^{4e} puttavati⁵ assan ti. idam^c bhikkhave catuttham thānaṃ dullabham akatapuññaena mātuḡāmena. patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapattī agāram ajjhāvasanti 15 puttavati samānā sāmikam abhibhuyya vatteyyan ti. idam^c bhikkhave pañcamaṃ thānaṃ dullabham akatapuññaena mātuḡāmena.

imāni kho bhikkhave pañca^f thānāni dullabhāni akatapuññaena mātuḡāmena.^g

20 4. pañc' imaṇi bhikkhave thānāni sulabhāni katapuññaena mātuḡāmena. katamāni pañca.

patirūpe kule jāyeyyan ti. idam^c bhikkhave pathamaṃ thānaṃ sulabham katapuññaena mātuḡāmena. patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ⁶ gaccheyyan ti. idam^c bhikkhave 25 dutiyaṃ thānaṃ sulabham katapuññaena mātuḡāmena. patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapattī agāram ajjhāvaseyyan ti. idam^c bhikkhave tatiyaṃ thānaṃ sulabham katapuññaena mātuḡāmena. patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapattī agāram 30 ajjhāvasanti^c puttavati assan ti. idam^c bhikkhave catuttham thānaṃ sulabham katapuññaena mātuḡāmena. patirūpe

¹C^{1,3}. patirūpa- always ²C^{1,3}. kulena ³B¹⁻². asapatti always; C³. asapattī here only, further on asapattī ⁴B¹⁻². and S³. ajjhāvasanti always ⁵C^{1,3}. puttavati, further on puttavati ⁶Missing in C^{1,3}

^aB^e C^e -na- ^bC^e as n. 1, but only with kule, not with kulaṃ; S^e patirūpe ^cS^e adds pi ^dB^e S^e -i; C^e unclear, possibly inconsistent ^eC^e -i ^fB^e C^e S^e thā- ^gB^e -ā ti, but does not start a new sutta; S^e starts a new sutta but has no ti ^eC^e here as E^e

kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kuḷaṃ gantvā asapattī agāraṃ
ajjhāvasantī puttavatī samānā sāmikam abhibhuyya^a vatteyyan
ti. idam^b bhikkhave pañcamam t̥hānaṃ sulabham
katapuññaena mātugāmena.

5 5. imāni kho bhikkhave pañca t̥hānāni sulabhāni katapuññaena
mātugāmenā ti.

33. (9) Visārado^c

2. pañcahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
visārado agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. katamehi pañcahi.

10 3. pānātipātā paṭivirato ca hoti adinnādānā paṭivirato
ca hoti kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato ca hoti musāvādā
paṭivirato ca hoti surāmerayamajjapamādat̥hānā paṭivirato
ca hoti.

15 4. imehi kho pana^d bhikkhave pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato
mātugāmo visārado agāraṃ ajjhāvasatī ti.

34. (10) Vaḍḍhi^e

2. pañcahi bhikkhave vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhamānā ariyasāvikā
ariyāya vaḍḍhiyā¹ vaḍḍhati sārādāyini². ca hoti varādāyini³
ca kāyassa. katamehi pañcahi. ^f

20 3. saddhāya vaḍḍhati sīlena vaḍḍhati sutena vaḍḍhati
cāgena vaḍḍhati paññāya vaḍḍhati. imehi^f kho bhikkhave
pañcahi vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhamānā ariyasāvikā^g ariyāya vaḍḍhiyā
vaḍḍhati sārādāyini ca hoti varādāyini ca kāyassā^h
ti.

25 saddhāya sīlena ca ⁴i yidha vaḍḍhati
paññāya cāgena⁵ sutena cūbhayaṃ
sā tādisī sīlavatī upāsikā
ādiyatiⁱ sāram idh' eva attano ti

¹Missing in C¹. ²B¹⁻³. sāra- always ³B¹⁻². vara- always; C¹. paradāyini here only
⁴So C³; B² has dāyi ca instead of ca yidha; B¹ and C¹ have nothing ⁵B¹. cano

^aC^e -bhūyya ^bS^e adds pi ^cB^e Pañcasīlavīsārada-; C^e Visāradavāsa- ^dB^e C^e S^e
omit ^eB^e and possibly C^e -ī- ^fC^e -āhi; C^e S^e as E^e ^gC^e -akā ^hE^e ka- ⁱB^e C^e ca
yā 'dha; S^e omits ^jB^e S^e ādiyati; C^e B^e S^e ādiyati

Mātugāmasaṃyuttaṃ vaggā¹ tiṇi^a
tass^b uddānaṃ

^{3c}Visāradā Pasayha⁴ Abhibhuyya^d

Eka^e ⁵Aṅgena pañcamaṃ

5

Nāsentī⁶ Hetu Ṭhānaṃ ca^{7, f}

Visāradā Vaḍḍhinā te^{8g} dasā ti^h

BOOK IV. Jambukhādakasamṃyuttaṃ

I. Nibbānaṃⁱ

10 1. ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Sāriputto^j Magadhesu viharati
Nālakagāmake.^{9k}

2. atha kho Jambukhādako paribbājako yen' āyasmā
Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena
saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ
vītisāretvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi.

15 3. ekaṃ antaṃ nisinno kho Jambukhādako paribbājako
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca. nibbānaṃ^l nibbānaṃ
ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati. katamaṃ nu kho āvuso
nibbānaṃ ti.

20 yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idaṃ
vuccati nibbānaṃ ti.

4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa
sacchikiriyāyā ti.

atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa
sacchikiriyāyā ti.

25

¹So B¹⁻²; B² has vaggio; C^{1,3} put samattam instead of vaggā (or vaggio) tiṇi and reject this mention to the end ²B¹⁻². tass' udānaṃ ³So B¹; C^{1,3}. put suddhā, B². saddhā before visāradā ⁴C^{1,3}. pasayhā; B². paññā ⁵So B¹. only; B². omits eka; C^{1,3}. have anapaccanga instead of eka aṅgena ⁶C^{1,3}. B². nāsaiyabbaṃ ⁷C^{1,3}. omit ca ⁸B¹⁻². omit te ⁹C^{1,3}. Nālagāmake; B². Nalaka-

^aB^e C^e Balavaggio tatiyo; S^e the same preceded by Mātugāmassa ^bC^e tatr' ^cC^e inserts suddhā, S^e pañca ^dC^e -bhūyya; S^e takes over to next line (C^e does not mark these divisions here) ^eB^e ekaṃ; C^e S^e omit ^fC^e nāsaiyabbaṃ hetuṭṭhānaṃ; S^e nāsaiyittha hetuṭṭhānaṃ ^gB^e S^e as n. 8. ^hB^e C^e S^e add colophon line Mātugāmasaṃyuttaṃ {B^e C^e samattam; S^e niṭṭhitam} ⁱB^e Nibbānapañhā-
sutta; C^e Nibbānasuttaṃ ^jS^e -ī- as usual ^kC^e S^e Nālagāmake ^lC^e nibbānaṃ
nibbānaṃ [sic]

5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

5 ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

10 6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya alaṅ ca pan' āvuso^a appamādāyā ti.^b

2. Arahattaṃ^c

3. arahattaṃ arahattaṃ^d ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati. katamaṃ nu kho āvuso arahattaṃ ti.

15 yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idaṃ vuccati arahattaṃ ti.

4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

20 atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

25 ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ... sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāya alaṅ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamādāyā ti.

30 3. Dhammavādi^e

3. ke^f nu kho āvuso Sāriputta loke dhammānuvādino. ke loke suppaṭipannā.^g ke loke sugatā ti.

4. ye kho āvuso loke^h 2- rāgappahānāyaⁱ dhammaṃ desenti

¹C^{1,3} ko ²-See n. 1. on next page]

^aB^e C^e add Sāriputta, S^e Sāriputta ^bS^e does not indicate sutta divisions in this saṃyutta ^cB^e Arahattapañhāsutta; C^e Arahattasuttaṃ ^dC^e arattaṃ ^eB^e Dhammavādīpañhāsutta; C^e Dhammavādīsuttaṃ ^fC^e as n. 1. ^gS^e suppaṭi- ^hB^e C^e S^e omit ⁱC^e -assa pa-; C^e S^e as E^e

- dosappahānāya^a dhammaṃ desenti mohappahānāya^{a-1}
dhammaṃ desenti te loke dhammavādino.
5. ye^b kho āvuso rāgassa pahānāya paṭipannā dosassa
... pe^c ... mohassa pahānāya paṭipannā te loke suppaṭipannā.
- 5 6. yesaṃ kho āvuso rāgo pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato
anabhāvakato^d āyatim anuppādadhammo doso
pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvakato āyatim
anuppādadhammo moho pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato
anabhāvakato āyatim anuppādadhammo te loke
10 sugatā ti.
7. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa rāgassa
dosassa mohassa pahānāyā ti.
atthi^e kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa rāgassa
dosassa mohassa pahānāyā ti.
- 15 8. katamo pan'^f āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa
rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāyā ti.
ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa
rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi
... pe ... sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo
20 ayam paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa^g mohassa pahānāyā
ti.
9. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa
rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāya alaṅ ca pan'^h āvuso
Sāriputta appamādayā ti.
- 25 4. Kimatthiⁱ
3. kimatthiyam^j āvuso Sāriputta samaṇe Gotame
brahmacariyaṃ vussaṭi ti.
dukkhassa kho āvuso pariññattham Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ
vussaṭi ti.
- 30 3. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa
pariññāyā ti.
atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa
pariññāyā ti.
4. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa
35 dukkhassa pariññāyā ti.

⁻¹[See n. 2. on previous page] C^{1,3} rāgassa ... dosassa ... mohassa pahānāya

^aC^e -assa pa- ^bS^e adds ca ^cB^e C^e S^e in full ^dB^e anabhāvakaṃkato; S^e
anabhāvakaṃkato or anabhāvaṅ kato; C^eB^eS^e anabhāvaṃ kato ^eS^e C^eS^e add kho ^fS^e
omits ^gS^e dossa ^hS^e pana ⁱB^e C^e Kimatthiya- ^jE^e regularly 3. words

ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa dukkhassa pariññāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ... sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāyā ti.

- 5 5. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa dukkhassa pariññāya alaṅ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta¹ appamādāyā ti.

5. Assāso^a

- 10 3. assāsapatto^b assāsapatto ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati. kittāvataṅ nu kho āvuso^c assāsapatto hotī ti.
yato kho āvuso bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṅ ca atthagamaṅ ca assādaṅ ca ādīnavaṅ ca nissaraṅaṅ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti ettāvataṅ kho āvuso assāsapatto hotī ti.

- 15 4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

- 20 5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ... sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

- 25 6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāya alaṅ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamādāyā ti.

6. Paramassāso^d

- 30 3. paramassāsapatto paramassāsapatto² ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati. kittāvataṅ nu kho āvuso^e paramassāsapatto hotī ti.

yato kho āvuso³ bhikkhu channam phassāyatanānaṃ^f

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3} pārīma-, and C¹ has -assāpatto twice ³Missing in C^{1,3}

^aB^e Assāsappattasutta; C^e Assāsasuttaṃ ^bB^e C^e -pp- ^cE^e a-; C^e adds Sāriputta, S^e Sāriputta ^dB^e Paramassāsappattasutta; C^e Paramassāsasuttaṃ ^eC^e adds Sāriputta ^fE^e -tān-

samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ
ca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādā^a vimutto hoti
ettāvataṃ kho āvuso paramassāsapatto hotī ti.

5 4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa paramassāsassa
sacchikiriyāyā ti.

atthi kho āvuso maggo^b atthi paṭipadā etassa paramassāsassa
sacchikiriyāyā ti.

5. katamo pan'^c āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa
paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

10 ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa
paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi
... pe ... sammāsamādhī. ayam eva^d kho āvuso maggo
ayam paṭipadā etassa paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

15 6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa
paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāya alaṃ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta
appamādāyā ti.

7. Vedanā^e

3. vedanā vedanā ti āvuso Sāriputta^f vuccatī. katamā nu
kho āvuso vedanā ti.

20 tisso imā^g āvuso vedanā. ^h sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā
adukkhamasukhā vedanā. imā kho āvuso ⁱ vedanā ti.

4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etāsaṃ^j vedanānam
pariññāyā ti.

25 atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā^k etāsaṃ vedanānam
pariññāyā ti.

5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etāsaṃ
vedanānam pariññāyā ti.

30 ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etāsaṃ
vedanānam pariññāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ...
sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā
etāsaṃ vedanānam pariññāyā ti.

6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā^l paṭipadā etāsaṃ
vedanānam pariññāya alaṃ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamādāyā
ti.

35

¹B¹⁻². insert here katamā tisso ²B¹⁻². add always tissannaṃ after etāsaṃ

^aB^e I. word ^bE^e omits ^cB^e S^e pana ^dB^e C^e S^e omit ^eB^e -pañhā- ^fC^e Śā- [sic],
corrected at back to Sā-; S^e as usual -ī- ^gB^e 'vuso ^hB^e S^e as n. 1. ⁱB^e C^e S^e
insert tisso ^jB^e S^e C^e S^e as n. 2. ^kE^e pati- ^lE^e -akā

8. Āsavā^a

3. āsavo āsavo ti āvuso Sāriputta^b vuccati. katamo nu
kho āvuso āsavo ti.

5 ime kho āvuso tayo āsavā. kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.
tayo 'me^c āvuso āsavā. kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.

4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam āsavānam
pahānāyā ti.

atthi kho¹ āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam āsavānam^d
pahānāyā ti.

10 5. katamo pan'^e āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etesam
āsavānam pahānāyā ti.

ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etesam
āsavānam^d pahānāyā seyyathīdam sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ...
sammāsamādhi. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā
15 etesam āsavānam pahānāyā ti.

6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etesam
āsavānam pahānāyā alaṅ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamādayā
ti.

9. Avijjā^f

20 3. avijjā avijjā ti āvuso Sāriputta^g vuccati. katamā nu kho
āvuso avijjā ti.

yam kho āvuso dukkhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye
aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā
paṭipadāyā aññāṇaṃ ayam vuccat' āvuso avijjā ti.

25 4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā^h etissā avijjāyā
pahānāyā ti.

²ⁱ⁻atthi kho āvuso⁻²ⁱ maggo atthi paṭipadā etissā avijjāyā
pahānāyā ti.

30 5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etissā
avijjāyā pahānāyā ti.

ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgikoⁱ maggo etissā
avijjāyā pahānāyā seyyathīdam sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ... sammāsamādhi.
ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etissā
avijjāyā pahānāyā ti.

35 6. bhaddako^k āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etissā

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²⁻²B¹⁻². atth' āvuso

^aE^e Asavā; B^e Āsavapañhāsutta; C^e Āsavasuttaṃ ^bC^e Śā- [sic], corrected at
back to Sā-; S^e as usual -ī- ^cB^e C^e E^e me ^dE^e āsavanānam ^eB^e S^e omit ^fB^e
-pañhā- ^gC^e S^e -ī- ^hE^e pati- ⁱ⁻ⁱS^e as n. 2. ^jE^e atth- ^kE^e bhaddhako

avijjāya pahānāya alaṅ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamādayā
ti.

10. Taṇhā^a

3. taṇhā taṇhā ti āvuso Sāriputta^b vuccati. ¹ katamā nu
5 kho āvuso taṇhā ²ti.
³tisso imā āvuso⁻³ taṇhā. kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā.
imā kho āvuso tisso taṇhā ti.
4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etāsaṃ taṇhānam
pahānāyā ti.
10 atthi ^ckho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā^d etāsaṃ taṇhānam
pahānāyā ti.
5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etāsaṃ
taṇhānam pahānāyā ti.
15 ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko^e maggo etāsaṃ
taṇhānam pahānāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ...
sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā
etāsaṃ taṇhānam pahānāyā ti.
6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etāsaṃ
20 taṇhānam pahānāya alaṅ^f ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamādayā
ti.

11. Ogha^a

3. ogho ogho ti āvuso Sāriputta^b vuccati. katamo nu kho
āvuso ogho ti.
25 cattāro 'me āvuso oghā. kāmogho bhavogho diṭṭhogho
avijjogho. ime kho āvuso cattāro oghā ti.
4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ oghānam
pahānāyā ti.
atthi kho⁴ āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ oghānam
pahānāyā ti.
30 5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etesaṃ
oghānam pahānāyā ti.
ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etesaṃ
oghānam pahānāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ...

¹C³-uccati ²C^{1,3}-taṇhā hotī ti ³B¹-tisso imā 'vuso pana ⁴Missing in C^{1,3}
^aB^e -pañhā- ^bC^e S^e -ī- ^cS^e atth'; S^e^b as E^e ^dE^e pati- ^eE^e atth- ^fE^e alaṅ

sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā^a
etesam oghānam pahānāyā ti.

6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā^a etesam
oghānam pahānāya alaṅ ca pan' ¹āvuso Sāriputta appamādayā
ti.

5

12. Upādānaṃ^b

3. upādānam upādānan ti āvuso^{2c} Sāriputta vuccati.
katamaṃ ^dkho āvuso^e upādānan ti.

10 cattār' imāni āvuso upādānāni. kāmupādānaṃ^f ditṭhupādānaṃ^f
sīlabbatupādānaṃ^f attavādupādānaṃ. ^f imāni kho
āvuso cattāri upādānāni ti.

4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam upādānānam
pahānāyā ti

15 atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam upādānānam
pahānāyā ti.

5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etesam
upādānānam pahānāyā ti.

20 ayam eva kho āvuso^g ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etesam
upādānānam pahānāya seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi ... pe ...
sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā
etesam upādānānam pahānāyā ti.

6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etesam
upādānānam pahānāya alaṅ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamādayā
ti.

25

13. Bhavo^h

3. bhavo bhavo ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati. katamo nu
kho āvusoⁱ bhavo ti.

tayo 'me^j āvuso bhavā. kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo.
ime kho āvuso tayo bhavā ti.

30 4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam bhavānam
pariññāyā ti.

atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etesam bhavānam
pariññāyā ti.

35 5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etesam
bhavānam pariññāyā ti.

¹C^{1,3}. āvuso ²C^{1,3}. pan' āvuso

^aE^e pati- ^bB^e Upādānapañhāsutta; C^e Upādānasuttam ^cC^e as n. 2. ^dC^e S^e -ī-
^dB^e C^e S^e insert nu ^eS^e adds Sāriputta ^fC^e -ū- ^gC^e omits ^hB^e Bhava-
pañhāsutta; C^e Bhavasuttam ⁱS^e adds Sāriputta ^jB^e E^e me

ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko^a maggo etesam
bhavānam pariññāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ...
sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā
etesam bhavānam pariññāyā^b ti.

5 6. bhaddako^c āvuso^d maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etesam
bhavānam pariññāya alaṅ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamāḍāyā
ti.

14. Dukkhaṃ^e

10 3. dukkhaṃ dukkhan ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati. katamaṃ
nu kho āvuso dukkhan ti.

tisso imā^f vuso dukkhatā. dukkhadukkhatā saṅkhāradukkhatā².
vipariṇāmadukkhatā. imā kho āvuso^{3dg} dukkhatā
ti.

15 4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etāsaṃ⁴ dukkhatānam
pariññāyā ti.

atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etāsaṃ dukkhatānam⁵.
pariññāyā ti.

20 5. katamo⁶ pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etāsaṃ
dukkhatānam⁷ pariññāyā ti.

ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etāsaṃ
dukkhatānam⁸ pariññāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ...
sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā
etāsaṃ dukkhatānam⁸ pariññāyā ti.

25 6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etāsaṃ⁹
dukkhatānam pariññāya alaṅ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamāḍāyā
ti.

15. Sakkāyo^e

30 3. sakkāyo sakkāyo ti āvuso Sāriputta^h vuccati. katamo
nu kho āvuso sakkāyo ti.

pañc' ime āvuso upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā.
seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandhoⁱ vedanūpādānakkhandhoⁱ
saññūpādānakkhandhoⁱ saṅkhārūpādānakkhandhoⁱ

¹C^{1,3}. imā āvuso ²C¹. saṃsāra- ³B¹⁻². insert tisso ⁴C^{1,3}. etesam ⁵C^{1,3}. etesam
(C¹. etāsaṃ) dukkhānaṃ ⁶C¹. bhaddikā ⁷C^{1,3}. etesam dukkhānaṃ (C¹.
dukkhatānaṃ) ⁸C¹. dukkhānaṃ ⁹C³. etesam

^aE^e atth- ^bE^e -ñāyā ^cC^e inserts pan' ^dE^e a- ^eB^e C^e stem form; B^e adds -pañhā-
^fB^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^gB^e C^e S^e as n. 3. ^hC^e S^e -ī- ⁱB^e -u-

viññāṇūpādānakkhandho. ^a ime kho āvuso pañc' ^b upādānakkhandhā
sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā ti.

4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa sakkāyassa
pariññāyā ti.

5 atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa sakkāyassa
pariññāyā ti.

5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa sakkāyassa
pariññāyā ti.

10 ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa
sakkāyassa pariññāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ...
sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā
etassa sakkāyassa pariññāyā ti.

15 6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa
sakkāyassa pariññāya¹ alaṅ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamādāyā
ti.

16. Dukkaraṃ^c

3. kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta^d imasmiṃ dhammavinaye
dukkaran ti.

20 pabbajjā kho āvuso imasmiṃ² dhammavinaye dukkaran^e
ti.

4. pabbajjitena^{3f} pan' āvuso kiṃ dukkaran ti.

pabbajjitena^{3f} kho āvuso abhirati dukkarā ti.

5. abhiratena pan'^g āvuso Sāriputta^h kiṃ dukkaran ti.

25 abhiratena kho āvuso dhammānudhammapaṭipattiⁱ dukkarā
ti.

6. kiṃ^j va ciram pan' āvuso dhammānudhammapaṭipanno
bhikkhu araham assā ti.

na^k ciram āvuso ti.

Jambukhādakasāyuttaṃ^{4l}

30 tass' uddānaṃ^{5m}

Nibbānam Arahattaṅ ca⁶

¹C^{1,3}. pariññāyā ti ²Missing in B¹, C¹. ³B¹⁻². pabbajjitena, further on B¹.
pabbajjitena ⁴Put at the end in C^{1,3}. ⁵C^{1,3}. tatr' uddānam ⁶C^{1,3}, B². add sacchi-
kiriya te ubho

^aB^e -u- ^bC^e -cū- ^cB^e Dukkarapañhāsutta; C^e Dukkarasuttaṃ ^dC^e S^e -ī- ^eB^e C^e
S^e -rā ^fB^e C^e S^e pabbajjitena ^gC^e pana ^hB^e C^e omit ⁱB^e -pp- ^jB^e S^e kīva-; C^e
kīva ^kB^e I. word ^lB^e C^e S^e add samattam ^mC^e as n. 5.

5 Dhammavādī^a Kimatthiyaṃ¹
 Assāso Paramassāso²
 Vedanā^b-Āsavāvijjā³
 Taṇhā Oghā⁴ Upādānam⁵
 Bhavo⁶ Dukkhañ ca⁷ Sakkāyo
 imasmim dhammavinaye Dukkaran ti^{8-b}

BOOK V. Sāmaṇḍakasam̐yuttaṃ^cI. Nibbānaṃ^d

10 1. ekaṃ समयam āyasmā Sāriputto Vajjīsu viharati
 Ukkavelāyaṃ^{9c} Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre.
 2. atha kho Sāmaṇḍako^{10f} paribbājako yen' āyasmā Sāriputto^g
 ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena
 saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ
 vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
 15 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Sāmaṇḍako paribbājako
 āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca. nibbānaṃ nibbānan
 ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati. katamaṃ nu kho āvuso
 nibbānan ti.
 yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idaṃ
 20 vuccati nibbānan ti.
 4. atthi pan' āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa
 sacchikiriyāyā ti.
 atthi kho āvuso maggo atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa^h
 sacchikiriyāyā ti.

¹C^{1,3}, B² dhammavādi pahānāya pariññāya (B² omits -ya) dukkhavatthukā (B²-kam) ²C^{1,3}, B² add puna sacchiriyāya te ubho ³C^{1,3} āsavo avijjā; B² āsavena ca | avijjā ⁴B² adds ca ⁵C^{1,3} upādānañ ca pañcamam pahānatthāya kathitā Sāriputtena jantunā (C³: jantanā) ⁶C³: bhāvo; B²: bhavena ca ⁷B²: inserts vutto ⁸C^{1,3}: pariññā tīni vuccati instead of imasmim ... dukkaran ti ⁹B¹⁻²: Ukkacelayaṃ ¹⁰C^{1,3}: Sāmañcakāni

^aC^e -i ^{b-b}C^e āsavo tathā || avijjā taṇhā ogho ca upādānaṃ bhavo pi ca || dukkhañ c' eva sakkāyo dukkarañ ceti soḷasa ^cC^e Sāmaṇḍakāni saṃyuttaṃ ^dB^e Sāmaṇḍaka-; C^e Nibbāna- ^eB^e S^e C^e C¹. Ukkacelayaṃ ^fC^e B^e C^e Sāmaṇḍakāni; C^e S^e as E^e ^gC^e S^e -ī- ^hE^e -ban-

5. katamo pan' āvuso maggo katamā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

ayam eva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya seyyathīdaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ...
5 sammāsamādhī. ayam kho āvuso maggo ayam paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyā ti.

6. bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya alaṅ ca pan' āvuso Sāriputta appamādāyā ti.

10 ... pe ...^a ^{a-2-15.}

16. Dukkaraṃ^b

3. kiṃ nu^c āvuso Sāriputta imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dukkaran ti.

15 pabbajjā kho āvuso imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dukkaraṃ^d ti.

4. pabbajitena pan' āvuso kiṃ dukkaran ti.
pabbajitena kho āvuso abhirati dukkarā ti.

20 5. abhiratena pan'^e āvuso kiṃ dukkaran ti.
abhiratena kho āvuso dhammānudhammapaṭipatti dukkarā¹ti.

6. kiṃ^f va ciraṃ pan' āvuso dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhu^g araham assā ti.

25 na^h ciraṃ āvuso ti.
³ⁱ⁻Sāmaṇḍakasamuttam² samattam
purimakasadisam eva uddānam⁻³ⁱ

BOOK VI. Moggalānasamuttam^j

1. Savitakka^k

30 1. ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno Sāvaththiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme.

¹B¹, C¹. dukkaran ti ²C^{1,3}. Sāmañcaka- ³⁻³C^{1,3}. *overturn the order of these two mentions*

^{a-a}B^e *runs on from the end of the preceding sutta, numbered paṭhamam, (yathā Jambukhādakasamuttam tathā vitthāretabbam); C^e runs on pe || (Jambukhādakavagge viya vitthāretabbam); S^e runs on just pe, with no sutta number*
^bB^e C^e Dukkarasutta(m) ^cB^e C^e S^e *add* kho ^dB^e C^e -rā; C^e *notes* -ran as sabbattha ^eC^e pana ^fB^e S^e kīva-; C^e kīva ^gC^e -ū ^hB^e *I. word* ⁱ⁻ⁱB^e purimakasadisam uddānam || Sāmaṇḍakasamuttam samattam; C^e Sāmaṇḍakāni samuttam samattam || purimakasadisam eva uddānam; S^e Sāmaṇḍakasamuttam samattam || purimasuttasadisam uddānam ^jE^e *usually* -l-; B^e C^e S^e *regularly* -ll- ^kB^e Paṭhamajhānapāñhā-

2. tatra kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno bhikkhū āmantesi
āvuso bhikkhavo^{1a} ti.

āvuso ti^b kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahā-Moggalānassa^c
paccassosum.

5 3. āyasmā^d Mahā-Moggalāno^e etad avoca. idha mayham
āvuso rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa^f eva². cetaso parivitatko
udapādi. pathamañ^g jhānam pathamañ^g jhānan ti vuccati.
katamaṃ nu kho pathamañ^g jhānan ti.

10 4. tassa³ mayham āvuso etad ahosi. idha bhikkhu
vivicc⁷ eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ
savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham pathamañ^g jhānam upasampajja
vihārati. idaṃ vuccati pathamañ^g jhānan ti.

15 5. so khvāham āvuso vivicc⁷ eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi
dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham
pathamañ^g jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. tassa mayham
āvuso iminā vihārena viharato kāmasahagatā saññā^h manasikārā
samudācaranti.

20 6. atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā
etad avoca. Moggalāna Moggalāna mā⁴. brāhmaṇa
pathamañ^g jhānam pamādo. pathame^g jhāne cittaṃ saṅṭhapehi.
pathame^g jhāne cittaṃ ekodikarohi. ⁵ⁱ pathame^g jhāne
cittaṃ samādahā ti.

25 7. so khvāham āvuso aparena samayena vivicc⁷ eva
kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ
vivekajam pītisukham pathamañ^g jhānam upasampajja
vihāsim.

30 8. yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammāvadamāno^j vadeyya Satthārā
'nuggahito sāvako mahābhiññatam patto ti mamaṃ
taṃ sammāvadamāno vadeyya Satthārā 'nuggahito sāvako
mahābhiññatam patto ti.

2. Avitakka^k

3. dutiyañ^g jhānaṃ dutiyañ^g jhānan ti¹ vuccati. katamaṃ
nu kho dutiyañ^g jhānan ti.

35 4. tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi. idha bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ

¹B¹⁻². bhikkhave ²C^{1,3}. eva ³B². etassa ⁴C^{1,3}. vā *here only* ⁵B¹. ekodiṃ-
always

^aB^e S^e as n. 1. ^bC^e repeats ^cE^e Maha- ^dE^e a- ^eS^e C^e S^e add te bhikkhū ^fC^e
pati- ^gS^e -ajjh- ^hB^e C^e S^e I. word ⁱB^e C^e S^e as n. 5. (2. words) and so below;
C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ⁱE^e and mostly C^e I. word; B^e S^e 2. words ^kB^e Dutiyajhāna-
pañhā-; S^e does not indicate sutta divisions in this saṃyutta ^lC^e ti

vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanañ cetaso
ekodibhāvam avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ
dutiyañ ¹jhānam upasampajja viharati. idaṃ vuccati
dutiyañ ^ajhānan ti.

5 5. so khvāham āvuso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ
sampasādanañ cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkam
avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyañ ^ajhānam upasampajja
viharāmi. tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena
viharato vitakkasahagatā saññā ^bmanasikārā samudācaranti.

10

6. atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamtivā
etaḍ avoca. Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa^c dutiyañ
^ajhānam pamādo. dutiye ^ajhāne cittaṃ saṅṭhapehi. dutiye
^ajhāne cittaṃ ekodikarohi. dutiye ^ajhāne cittaṃ samādahā
ti.

15

7. so khvāham āvuso aparena samayena vitakkavicārānaṃ
vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanañ cetaso ekodibhāvam
avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ
dutiyañ ^ajhānam upasampajja vihāsim.

20

8. yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya Satthār'^d
^danuggahīto sāvako mahābhiññatam patto ti
mamaṃ taṃ sammāvadamaṇo vadeyya Satthārā ^d'nuggahīto
sāvako mahābhiññatam patto ti.

3. Sukhena^e

25

3. tatiyañ ^ajhānaṃ tatiyañ ^ajhānan ti vuccati. katamaṃ
nu kho tatiyañ ^ajhānan ti.

4. tassa mayham āvuso etaḍ ahoṣi. idha bhikkhu
pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca^f viharati sato ca sampajāno
sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti^g yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti
upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti ^htatiyañ ^ajhānam
30 upasampajja viharati. idaṃ vuccati tatiyañ ^ajhānan ti.

30

5. so khvāham āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca
viharāmi sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi
yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā
35 sukhavihārī ti ^htatiyañ ^ajhānam upasampajja viharāmi.
tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato pītisahagatā
saññā ^bmanasikārā samudācaranti.

35

¹E^e has no notes for this page

^aS^e -ajjh- ^bB^e C^e S^e I. word ^cE^e -na ^dB^e C^e S^e Satthārā 'nuggahito ^eB^e
Tatiyajhānapañhā-; C^e Sukha- ^fC^e omits ^gE^e pati- ^hC^e inserts tam

6. atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamtivā
 etad avoca. Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa
 tatiyaṅ^a jhānam pamādo. tatiye^a jhāne cittaṃ saṅthapehi.
 tatiye^a jhāne cittaṃ ekodikarohi. tatiye^a jhāne cittaṃ
 5 samādahā ti.

7. so khvāham āvuso aparena samayena pītiyā ca virāgā
 upekkhako ca^{1b}-vihāsiṃ sato ca sampajāno sukhaṅ ca
 kāyena paṭisaṃvedesiṃ^{c-1b} yan tam ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako
 satimā sukhavihārī ti^d tatiyaṅ^a jhānam upasampajja
 10 vihāsiṃ.

8. yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammāvadamāno vadeyya ... pe^e ...
 mahābhiññatam patto ti.

4. Upekkhako^f

3. catutthaṅ^a jhānaṅ catutthaṅ^a jhānan ti vuccati. katamaṃ
 15 nu kho catutthaṅ jhānan ti.^g

4. tassa mayham āvuso etad ahoṣi. idha bhikkhu
 sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va
 somanassadomanassānam atthagamā ca^h adukkhamasukhamⁱ
 upekkhāsati^j pārisuddhiṅ^j catutthaṅ^a jhānam upasampajja
 20 viharati. idaṃ vuccati catutthaṅ^a jhānan^k ti.

5. so khvāham āvuso sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa
 ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam atthagamā
 adukkhamasukhamⁱ upekkhāsati^j pārisuddhiṅ^j catutthaṅ^a
 jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. tassa mayham āvuso
 25 iminā² vihārena viharato sukhasahagatā^{3m} saññāⁿ manasikārā
 samudācaranti.

6. atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamtivā
 etad avoca. Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa^o
 catutthaṅ^a jhānam pamādo. catutthe^a jhāne cittaṃ
 30 saṅthapehi. catutthe^a jhāne cittaṃ ekodikarohi. ^p catutthe
 jhāne cittaṃ samādahā ti.

7. ^{5q}so kho aham^{-5q} aparena samayena sukhassa ca
 pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam

¹⁻¹B¹⁻². viharāmi ... patisaṃvedemi ²C¹. inserts niyāmena ³C^{1,3}.
 upekkhāsahagatā ⁴C^{1,3}. āvuso mam ⁵B². so khāham; C^{1,2}. so 'ham
^aS^e -ajjh- ^{b-b}B^e S^e C^e S^e as n. 1, spelt paṭi- ^cE^e pati- ^dC^e inserts tam ^eC^e in full,
 reading tī ^fB^e Catutthajhānapañhā-; C^e Upekkhā- ^gC^e tī ^hB^e C^e S^e omit ⁱC^e E^e
 adukkhāṃ asukhāṃ ^jS^e ukpekkhā-; B^e and here C^e as E^e ^kC^e jhāntī ^lE^e -pari-
^mC^e as n. 3. ⁿB^e C^e S^e I. word ^oE^e -na ^pB^e C^e S^e ekodiṃ karohi; C^e ^{mss} as E^e
^{q-9}B^e S^e so khvāham āvuso; C^e so khvābham āvuso, corrected at back to so
 khvāham āvuso (I think)

^{1a-}atthagamā adukkham^{-1a}asukham upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ
catutthaṃ ^bjhānam upasampajja vihāsiṃ.

8. yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya ... pe^c ...
mahābhiññatam patto ti.

5

5. Ākāsaṃ^d

3. ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanam ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanan ti vuccati.
katamaṃ nu kho ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanan ti.

10

4. tassa mayham āvuso etad ahoṣi. idha bhikkhu
sabbaso rūpaṇṇānaṃ samatikkamā² paṭighasaṇṇānaṃ
atthagamā nānattasaṇṇānaṃ amanasikārā anatto^{3c} ākāso
ti ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. idaṃ vuccati
ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanan ti.

15

5. so khvāham āvuso sabbaso rūpaṇṇānaṃ samatikkamā²
paṭighasaṇṇānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaṇṇānaṃ
amanasikārā anatto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanam upasampajja
viharāmi. tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena
viharato rūpasahagatā⁴saṇṇā^fmanasikārā samudācaranti.

20

6. atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā
etad avoca. Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanam
pamādo. ākāsaṇaṅcāyatane cittaṃ saṅṭhapehi.
ākāsaṇaṅcāyatane cittaṃ ekodikarohi. ākāsaṇaṅcāyatane
cittaṃ samādahā ti.

25

7. so khvāham^g āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso rūpaṇṇānaṃ
samatikkamā² paṭighasaṇṇānaṃ atthagamā
nānattasaṇṇānaṃ amanasikārā anatto ākāso ti ākāsaṇaṅcāyatanam
upasampajja vihāsiṃ.

8. yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya ... pe ...
mahābhiññatam patto ti.

30

6. Viññānaṃ^h

3. viññānaṅcāyatanam viññānaṅcāyatanan ti vuccati.
katamaṃ nu kho viññānaṅcāyatananⁱ ti.

¹⁻¹C^{1,3}. atthagamādukkham²C^{1,3}. samatikkamma³B¹⁻². ananto *always* ⁴C^{1,3}.
rūpaṇṇā

^{a-a}E^e atthagamā adukkham; B^e S^e atthaṅgamā adukkham(-); C^e atthagamā
adukkham^bS^e -ajjh-^cC^e *in full* ^dC^e Ākāsaṇaṅcāyatana-; B^e *the same, adding*
-pañhā-^eB^e C^e S^e *as n. 3.* ^fB^e C^e S^e *1. word* ^gS^e kho 'ham^hB^e Viññānaṅ-
cāyatanapañhāsutta; C^e Viññānaṅcāyatanasuttaṃ (*but -ṇ- in sutta*) ⁱE^e viñña-

4. tassa mayham āvuso etad ahoṣi. idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam samatikkamma anattaṃ^{1a} viññāṇan ti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati. idaṃ vuccati viññāṇañcāyatanan ti.
5. so khvāham^b āvuso sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam samatikkamma anattaṃ viññāṇan ti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi. tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato ākāsānañcāyatanasahāgatā^c saññā^d manasikārā samudācaranti.
10. 6. atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etad avoca. Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa viññāṇañcāyatanam pamādo. viññāṇañcāyatane cittaṃ saṅṭhapehi. viññāṇañcāyatane cittaṃ ekodikarohi. viññāṇañcāyatane cittaṃ samādahā ti.
15. 7. so khvāham^b āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso ākā-sānañcāyatanam samatikkamma anattaṃ viññāṇan ti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja vihāsim.
8. yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya ... pe ... mahābhīṇṇatam^e patto ti.
20. 7. Ākiñcañña^f
3. ākiñcaññāyatanam ākiñcaññāyatanan ti vuccati. katamaṃ nu kho ākiñcaññāyatanan ti.
4. tassa mayham āvuso etad ahoṣi. idha bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma n' atthi kiñcī ti
25. ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. idaṃ vuccati ākiñcaññāyatanan ti.
5. so khvāham^b āvuso sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanam^g samatikkamma n' atthi kiñcī ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi. tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato viññāṇañcāyatanasahāgatā^g saññā^d manasikārā samudācaranti.
30. 6. atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etad avoca. Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa ākiñcaññāyatanam^h pamādo. ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṃ saṅṭhapehi
- 35.

¹B¹⁻². anantaṃ *always*

^aB^e C^e S^e *as n. I.* ^bS^e kho 'ham ^cE^e -sahāgatā ^dB^e C^e S^e *I. word* ^eE^e maha-
^fE^e A-; B^e Ākiñcaññāyatanapañhāsutta; C^e Ākiñcaññāyatanasuttaṃ ^gE^e viñña-
^hC^e -c

ākiñcaññāyatane cittam ekodikarohi ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṃ
samādahā ti.

7. so khvāham^a āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso viññā-
ṇañcāyatanam samatikkamma n' atthi kiñcī ti ākiñcaññāyatanam
5 upasampajja vihāsim.

8. yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya ... pe ...
mahābhiññatam patto ti.

8. Nevasaññī^b

3. nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam nevasaññānāsaññāyatanan
10 ti vuccati. katamaṃ nu kho nevasaññānāsaññāyatanan
ti.

4. tassa mayham āvuso etad ahoṣi. idha bhikkhu
sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam
15 upasampajja viharati. idaṃ vuccati nevasaññānāsaññāyatanan
ti.

5. so khvāham^a āvuso sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi.
tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato
ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññā^c manasikārā samudācaranti.
20

6. atha kho mam āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamtivā
etad avoca. Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa
nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam pamādo. nevasaññānāsaññāyatane
cittaṃ saṅṭhapehi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanane cittaṃ
25 ekodikarohi. nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja cittaṃ
samādahā ti.

7. so khvāham^a āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso ākiñcaññāya-
tanaṃ samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam
30 upasampajja vihāsim.

8. yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya ... pe ...
mahābhiññatam patto ti.

9. Animitto^d

3. animitto cetosamādhī animitto cetosamādhī ti^e vuccati.
katamo nu kho animitto cetosamādhī ti.
35

4. tassa mayham āvuso etad ahoṣi. idha bhikkhu

^aS^e kho 'ham ^bC^e Nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-; B^e same, but adding -pañhā- ^cB^e
C^e S^e I. word ^dC^e Animitta-; B^e same, but adding -pañhā- ^eE^e ti

sabbanimittānam amanasikārā animittaṅ cetosamādhim
 upasampajja viharati. ayaṃ vuccati animitto cetosamādhī
 ti.

5 5. ^{1a-}so kho 'ham^{-1a} āvuso sabbanimittānam amanasikārā
 animittaṅ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharāmi. tassa
 mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato nimittānusariviññāṇaṃ^{2b}
 hoti.

10 6. atha kho mam^c Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etad
 avoca. Moggalāna Moggalāna mā brāhmaṇa animittaṅ
 cetosamādhim pamādo. animitte cetosamādhismiṅ cittaṃ
 saṅṭhapehi. animitte cetosamādhismiṅ cittaṃ ekodikarohi.
 animitte cetosamādhismiṅ cittaṃ samādahā^{3ti}.

15 7. so khvāham^{4d} āvuso⁵ aparena samayena sabbanimittānam
 amanasikārā animittaṅ cetosamādhim upasampajja
 vihāsim.

8. yaṃ hi tam āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya
 Satthārā 'nuggahīto^c sāvako mahābhiññatam patto ti mamaṃ
 taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya Satthārā 'nuggahīto^c sāvako
 mahābhiññatam patto ti.

20 10. Sakko^f

1^{6g} ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno Sāvattthiyaṃ
 viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme.

25 2. atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno seyyathā pi nāma
 balavā puriso^{7h-}sammiñjitaṃ vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritaṃ
 vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya^{7h} evam eva Jetavane antarahito
 devesu Tāvatiṃsesu pātur ahosi.

I. ⁱ

3. atha kho Sakko devānam indo pañcahi devatāsatehi
 saddhiṃ yen' āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno ten' upasaṅkami.

30

¹⁻¹B¹. so khvāham ²B¹⁻². -ānusārī- ³C¹. pajahāti; C³. padahāti ⁴B². kho 'ham
⁵Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁶In C^{1,3}. only ⁷⁻⁷B². sammiñjitaṃ ... sammiñjeyya; B¹.
 samañchitam ... samañcheyya

^{a-a}B^e C^e as n. 1. ^bB^e C^e nimittānusāri viññāṇaṃ; S^e animittānusāri viññāṇaṃ; C^e
 C^p C^{1,2}. S^e animittānusāri viññāṇaṃ ^cB^e C^e S^e add āvuso ^dS^e as n. 4. ^eB^e C^e S^e
 -ito ^fB^e C^e Sakka- ^gB^e S^e omit ^{h-h}B^e sammiñj- twice ⁱB^e C^e S^e all continue the
 paragraph here

upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā
ekam antam aṭṭhāsī.

4. ekam antaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Sakkam devānam indam
āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca. sādhu kho
5 devānam inda Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ^{1a} hoti. Buddhasaraṇa-
gamaṇaṃ^{1a} kho devānam inda evam idh' ekacce sattā
kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti.²
sādhu kho devānam inda dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti.
dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ kho devānam
10 inda evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. sādhu kho devānam
inda saṅghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti. saṅghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
kho devānam inda evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa
bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti
15 ti.
5. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
hoti. Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ kho mārisa Moggalāna
evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ
saggam lokam upapajjanti. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna
20 dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti. dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ
paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti^bti.
sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna saṅgha-^c... pe^d... sugatiṃ
saggam lokam upapajjanti ti.
- 25 ^e6,7,8. atha kho Sakko devānam indo chahi devatāsatehi
saddhiṃ ... pe ...
9,10,11. atha kho Sakko devānam indo sattahi devatāsatehi
saddhiṃ ... pe ...
12,13,14. atha kho Sakko devānam indo aṭṭhahi devatāsatehi
30 saddhiṃ ... pe ...
15. atha kho Sakko devānam indo asītiyā devatāsatehi^{3f}
saddhiṃ yen' āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā
ekam antam aṭṭhāsī.
- 35 16. ekam antaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Sakkam devānam indam

¹C^{1,3}. Buddham ... further on dhammam ... saṅgham always ²C^{1,3}. upajjanti
always ³B¹⁻². C³. devatāsahashehi

^aC^e B^e C^e as n. 1. ^bB^e C^e S^e -anti ^cS^e adds -saraṇagamaṇaṃ ^dC^e in full, but
omits mārisa ^eC^e starts a new sutta here, Dutiya-Sakkasuttaṃ ^fB^e C^e S^e as n.
3.

āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca. sādhu kho devānam
 inda Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti. Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
 kho devānam inda evam idh' ekacce sattā
 kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam
 5 upapajjanti. sādhu kho devānam inda dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
 hoti. ... pe^a ... ^bkāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti—^b sādhu kho devānam inda
 saṅghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti. saṅghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
 kho devānam inda evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ
 10 param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti ti.
 17. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
 hoti. Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ kho mārisa Moggalāna
 evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
 sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. sādhu kho mārisa
 15 Moggalāna dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti. ... pe ... sādhu
 kho mārisa Moggalāna saṅghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti.
 saṅghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ kho mārisa Moggalāna evam
 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam
 lokam upapajjanti ti.

20 II. ^c
 18. atha kho Sakko devānam indo pañcahi devatāsatehi
 saddhiṃ yen' āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Moggalānaṃ abhivādetvā
 ekam antam aṭṭhāsī.
 25 19. ekam antaṃ ṭhitaṃ^d kho Sakkaṃ devānam indam
 āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca. sādhu kho devānam
 inda Buddhe aveccapasādena^{1e} samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti
 iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno
 sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadhammasārathi^f
 30 satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti. Buddhe
 aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ kho devānam inda
 evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti. ^gsādhu kho devānam inda
 dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti svākhyāto^{[2]h}
 35

¹C^{1,3} -ppasādena always [2: n. 1. from next page] C^{1,3} -svākkhāto always

^aB^e S^e in full ^{b-b}C^e omits ^cC^e Tatiya-Sakkasuttaṃ; B^e has no heading,
 continuing the same sutta ^dE^e th- ^eB^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^fB^e C^e S^e -damma- ^gC^e -ī
 ti ^hB^e S^e and usually C^e as n. 2.

- Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko
 opanayiko^a paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī ti. dhamme aveccapasādena
 samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam
 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatiṃ
 5 saggam lokam upapajjanti. sādhu kho devānam inda
 saṅhe aveccapasādena samannāgamaṃ hoti. supaṭipanno^b
 Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho. ujupaṭipanno^b Bhagavato
 sāvakasaṅgho. ñāyapaṭipanno^b Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho.
 sāmīcipaṭipanno^{[1], 2b} Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho. yad idaṃ cattāri
 10 purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā. esa Bhagavato
 sāvakasaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo
 anuttaram puññakhettaṃ^d lokassa ti. saṅhe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam
 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatiṃ
 15 saggam lokam upapajjanti. sādhu kho devānam inda ariyakantehi
 sīlehi avecca^c samannāgamaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi^{3f}
 acchiddehi⁴ asabalehi akammāsehi bhūñjissehi^{5g} viññūpasatthehi^{6h}
 aparāmatṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi. ariyakantehi
 sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda
 20 evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti.ⁱ
 20. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna Buddhhe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamaṃ hoti iti pi so Bhagavā^j ... pe ...^k
 buddho bhagavā.^{7l} Buddhhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu
 25 kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idh' ekacce sattā
 kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatiṃ saggam^m lokam upapajjanti.
 sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna dhamme aveccapasādena
 samannāgamaṃ hoti svākhyāto Bhagavatā dhammo
 ... pe ... paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī ti. dhamme aveccapasādena
 30 samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam
 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna
 saṅhe aveccapasādena samannāgamaṃ hoti
 supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho ... pe ... anuttaram
 35

¹[moved to previous page] ²B¹⁻². sāmīci; C¹. samīci ³B¹. adaṇḍehi ⁴Missing in B². ⁵B¹⁻². bhūñjissehi ⁶B¹. -satṭhehi ⁷B¹⁻². add ti

^aB^e opaneyyiko ^bB^e -ppaṭi- ^cE^e -kā- ^dB^e C^e S^e -kkh- ^eB^e C^e S^e omit ^fS^e akkh- ^gB^e C^e S^e bhuj- ^hB^e C^e viññupp- ⁱB^e C^e S^e -ī ti ^jB^e omits ^kB^e C^e S^e satthā devamanussānaṃ ^lB^e C^e S^e as n. 7. ^mE^e omits

- puññakhettaṃ lokassā ti. saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu
 kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idh' ekacce
 sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam
 upapajjanti. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna ariyakantehi
 5 sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi ... pe ... samādhi-
 saṃvattanikehi. ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu
 kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa
 bhedaṃ param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti
 ti.
- 10 ^a21–23. atha kho Sakko devānam indo chahi devatāsatehi
 saddhiṃ ... pe ...
 24–26. atha kho Sakko devānam indo sattahi devatāsatehi
 saddhiṃ ... pe ...
 27–29. atha kho Sakko devānam indo aṭṭhahi devatāsatehi
 15 saddhiṃ ... pe ...
 30. atha kho Sakko devānam indo asītiyā^{1b} devatāsatehi^{2c}
 saddhiṃ yen' āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ^d Mahā-Moggalānaṃ abhivādetvā
 ekam antam aṭṭhāsī.
- 20 31. ekam antaṃ ṭhitam kho Sakkaṃ devānam indam
 āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca. sādhu kho devānam
 inda Buddhhe aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti
 itī pi so Bhagavā ... pe ... satthā devamanussānam buddho
 bhagavā ti. Buddhhe aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu
 25 kho devānam inda evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. sādhu
 kho devānam inda dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti
 svākyāto ...^e pe ... paccattaṃ vedītabbo viññūhī
 ti. dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho
 30 devānam inda evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. sādhu kho
 devānam inda saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ
 hoti supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho ... pe ... anuttaram
 puññakkhettaṃ^f lokassā ti. saṅghe aveccapasādena
 35 samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idh' ekacce
 sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam

¹C¹. asīti ²C³. B¹⁻². -sahashehi *as before*

^aC^e *starts a new sutta here*, Catuttha-Sakkasuttaṃ ^bE^e ā- ^cB^e C^e S^e *as n. 2.*

^dE^e -ām ^eB^e S^e Bhagavatā dhammo ^fC^e suñ-

upapajjantī^ati. sādhu kho devānam inda ariyakantehi
 sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi^b ... pe ... samādhi-
 saṃvattanikehi. ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ
 kho devānam inda idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 5 maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjantī ti.
 32. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna Buddhhe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti iti pi so Bhagavā ... pe ... satthā
 devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti. Buddhhe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti kho mārisa Moggalāna evam
 10 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam
 lokam upapajjanti. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna
 dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti svākhyāto
 Bhagavatā^cdhammo ... pe ... paccattaṃ veditaṃ viññūhī ti.
 dhamme aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti kho mārisa
 15 Moggalāna evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. sādhu kho
 mārisa Moggalāna saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ
 hoti supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃsaṅgho ... pe ...
 anuttaram puññakhettaṃ lokassa ti. saṅghe aveccapasādena
 20 samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti kho mārisa Moggalāna evam
 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam
 lokam upapajjanti. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna
 ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi ... pe ...
 samādhisaṃvattanikehi. ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ
 25 kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idh' ekacce sattā
 kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam^d lokam upapajjantī
 e^eti.

III. ^f

33. atha kho Sakko devānam indo pañcahi devatāsatehi
 30 saddhiṃ yen' āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno ten' upasaṅkami ...^g pe ...
 34. ekam antaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Sakkaṃ devānam indam
 āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca. sādhu kho devānam
 inda Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti. Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
 kho devānam inda evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa
 35

¹B¹. adaṇḍehi^aB^e C^e S^e -anti ^bS^e akkh- ^cC^e omits ^dE^e omits ^eE^e -antīti ti ^fC^e Pañcama-Sakkasuttam; B^e continues the same sutta ^gS^e upasaṅkamitvā

- bhedā param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti.
 te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti^a dibbena āyunā
 dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena
 adhipateyyena^b dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi
 5 dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi. sādhu kho
 devānam inda dhammasaraṇagamanam hoti.
 dhammasaraṇagamanahetu
 kho devānam inda evam idh' ekacce
 sattā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam
 10 upapajjanti. te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti
 dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena
 yasena dibbena adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi
 dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.
 sādhu kho devānam inda saṅghasaraṇagamanam hoti.
 15 saṅghasaraṇagamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idh' ekacce
 sattā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ saggam
 lokam upapajjanti. te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti
 dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena
 dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi
 20 dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi
 phoṭṭhabbehi ti.
 35. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna Buddhasaraṇagamanam
 hoti. Buddhasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna
 evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ
 25 saggam lokam upapajjanti. te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi
 adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā ... pe ... dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.
 sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna dhammasaraṇagamanam
 hoti. ... pe ... sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna^c saṅghasaraṇagamanam
 hoti. saṅghasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa
 30 Moggalāna evam idh' ekacce sattā^d kāyassa bheda param marañā
 sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. te aññe deve dasahi
 ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena
 dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena
 dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi
 35 rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi ti.
^e36–38. atha kho Sakko devānam indo chahi devatāsatehi
 saddhim ... pe ...
 39–41. atha kho Sakko devānam indo sattahi devatāsatehi
 saddhim^f ... pe ...
 40

^aS^e -gg- ^bB^e C^e S^e ā- ^cC^e omits ^dE^e omits ^eC^e starts a new sutta here,
 Chatṭha-Sakkasuttam ^fB^e omits

42–44. atha kho Sakko devānam indo aṭṭhahi devatāsatehi
saddhiṃ ... pe ...

45. atha kho Sakko devānam indo asītiyā devatāsahashehi
saddhiṃ yen' āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno^a ten' upasaṅkama.
5 upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā
ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

46. ekam antaṃ ṭhitam kho Sakkam devānam indam
āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca. sādhu kho devānam
10 inda Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti. Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
kha devānam inda evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa
bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti.
te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā
...^b pe ... dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi. sādhu kho devānam inda
15 dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti. ... pe ... sādhu kho devānam
inda saṅghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti. saṅghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
kha devānam inda evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa
bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti.
te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā
20 dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena
adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi
dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi^c ti.

47. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
hoti. ... pe ... sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
25 hoti. ... pe ... sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna saṅghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ
hoti. saṅghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ kha
mārisa Moggalāna evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ
param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. te aññe
deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā dibbena
vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena
30 dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi^d
dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi ti.

IV. ^e

48. atha kho Sakko devānam indo pañcahi devatāsatehi
saddhiṃ yen' āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno ten' upasaṅkama. upa-
35 saṅkamtivā āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam abhivādetvā
ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

^aE^e Maha- ^bS^e dibbena ^cE^e -b- ^dE^e gandehi ^eC^e Sattama-Sakkasuttaṃ; B^e
continues the same sutta

49. ekam antaṃ t̥itam kho Sakkam̐ devānam̐ indam̐
 āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca. sādhu kho devānam̐
 inda Buddhhe aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇam̐ hoti iti pi
 so Bhagavā ... pe ... satthā devamanussānam̐ buddho bhagavā
 5 ti. Buddhhe aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇahetu kho
 devānam̐ inda evam̐ idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param̐
 maraṇā sugatim̐ saggam̐ lokam̐ upapajjanti. te aññe
 deve dasahi t̥hānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā ... pe ...
 dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi. sādhu kho devānam̐ inda dhamme
 10 aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇam̐ hoti. ... pe^{1a} ... sādhu
 kho devānam̐ inda saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇam̐
 hoti. ... pe^{1b} ... sādhu kho devānam̐ inda ariyakantehi
 sīlehi samannāgamaṇam̐ hoti akhaṇḍehi ... pe^{1c} ... samādhi-
 saṃvattanikehi. ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇahetu
 15 kho devānam̐ inda evam̐ idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param̐
 maraṇā sugatim̐ saggam̐ lokam̐ upapajjanti. te aññe deve
 dasahi^c t̥hānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā ... pe^d ... dibbehi
 phoṭṭhabbehi ti.

50. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna Buddhhe aveccapasādena
 20 samannāgamaṇam̐ hoti iti pi so Bhagavā ... pe ... satthā
 devamanussānam̐ buddho bhagavā ti. Buddhhe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamaṇahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam̐
 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param̐ maraṇā sugatim̐
 saggam̐ lokam̐ upapajjanti. te aññe deve dasahi t̥hānehi^c
 25 adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā ... pe ... dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.
 sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna dhamme aveccapasādena
 samannāgamaṇam̐ hoti svākhyaṭo Bhagavatā dhammo
 ... pe ... paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī ti. dhamme aveccapasādena
 samannāgamaṇahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam̐
 30 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param̐ maraṇā sugatim̐
 saggam̐ lokam̐ upapajjanti. te aññe deve dasahi t̥hānehi
 adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā ... pe ... dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.
 sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna saṅghe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamaṇam̐ hoti supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho
 35 ... pe ... anuttaram̐^f puññakkhettaṃ lokassā ti. saṅghe
 aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna

¹Less abridged in B¹⁻².

^aB^e svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo ... pa ... paccattaṃ to upapajjanti ... pa
^bB^e suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho ... pa ... lokassā to upapajjanti ...
 pa ^cE^e -āhi ^dC^e in full ^eE^e th- ^fB^e omits

- evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
 sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. ^{1a-}te aññe deve dasahi
 ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā ... pe ... dibbehi poṭṭhabbehi—^{1a}
 sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna ariyakantehi sīlehi
 5 samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti akhaṇdehi ... pe ... samādhisaṃvattanikehi.
 ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho
 mārisa Moggalāna evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ
 param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. te
 aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā
 10 ... pe^b ... dibbehi poṭṭhabbehi ti.
^c51–53. atha kho Sakko devānam indo chahi devatāsatehi
 saddhiṃ ... pe ...
 54–56. atha kho Sakko devānam indo sattahi devatāsatehi
 saddhiṃ ... pe ...
 15 57–60. atha kho Sakko devānam indo aṭṭhahi devatāsatehi
 saddhiṃ ... pe² ...
 61. atha kho Sakko devānam indo asītiyā devatāsahashehi
 saddhiṃ yen' āyasmā Mahā^d-Moggalāno ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅka-
 mitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Moggalānaṃ abhivādetvā ekam
 20 antam aṭṭhāsi.
 62. ekam antam ṭhitam kho Sakkaṃ devānam indam
 āyasmā Mahā-Moggalāno etad avoca. sādhu kho devānam
 inda Buddhhe aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti iti pi
 so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno^c
 25 sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi
 satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti. Buddhhe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho devānam inda evam
 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti. te aññe deve chahi^f ṭhānehi
 30 adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena
 sukkena dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena dibbehi
 rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi
 dibbehi poṭṭhabbehi. sādhu kho devānam inda dhamme
 aveccapasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti svākhyāto Bhagavatā
 35

¹⁻¹This phrase (from te aññe) is missing in B¹. ²The corresponding Singhalese ... pe ... is missing in C¹, present, but erased, in C³

^{a-a}B^e pa ^bC^e in full ^cC^e starts a new sutta here, Aṭṭhama Sakkasuttam ^dE^e omits ^eE^e -n- ^fB^e C^e S^e dasahi

dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko
 paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī ti. dhamme aveccapasādena
 samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam idh' ekacce
 5 sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam
 upapajjanti. te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti
 dibbena āyunā ... pe ... dibbehi potṭhabbehi^a ti. sādhu kho
 devānam inda saṅghe aveccapasādena samannāgamanam
 hoti suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho. ujupaṭipanno
 Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho. ñāyapaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho.
 10 sāmīcipaṭipanno^b Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho. yad idaṃ
 cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā. esa Bhagavato
 sāvakasaṅgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo^c añjalikaraṇīyo
 anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassā ti. saṅghe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamanahetu kho devānam inda evam
 15 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti. te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi
 adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā ... pe ... dibbehi potṭhabbehi.
 sādhu kho devānam inda ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanam
 hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi
 20 bhuñjissehi viññūppasatthehi aparāmatṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi.
 ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho
 devānam inda evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. te aññe deve
 dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā dibbena
 25 vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena adhipateyyena
 dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi
 dibbehi^d rasehi dibbehi potṭhabbehi ti.
 63. sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna Buddhhe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamanam hoti iti pi so Bhagavā ... pe ... satthā
 30 devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti. Buddhhe aveccapasādena
 samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam
 idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti. te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi
 adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā ... pe ... dibbehi potṭhabbehi.
 35 sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna dhamme aveccapasādena
 samannāgamanam hoti svākhyāto Bhagavatā dhammo
 ... pe ... paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī ti. dhamme aveccapasādena
 samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna evam

^aB^e C^e S^e -hi ^bE^e -pati- ^cE^e -n- ^dC^e omits

- idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ
 saggam lokam upapajjanti. ^a te aññe deve dasahi tḥānehi
 adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā ... pe ... dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.
 sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna saṅghe aveccapasādena
 5 samannāgamanam hoti supaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho
 ... pe ... anuttaram puññakkhetam lokassā ti. saṅghe
 aveccapasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggalāna
 evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
 sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti. te aññe deve dasahi
 10 tḥānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā ... pe ... dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi. ^b
 sādhu kho mārisa Moggalāna ariyakantehi
 sīlehi samannāgamanam hoti akhaṇdehi ... pe ... samādhi-
 samvattanikehi. ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu
 kho mārisa Moggalāna evam idh' ekacce sattā kāyassa
 15 bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjanti.
 te aññe deve dasahi tḥānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā
 dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena
 adhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi
 dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi ti.
- 20 I I. ^[2] Candano^c (i)
 I-63. atha kho Candano^d devaputto ... pe ... ^e.
 [Suyāmo]^f (ii)
 I-63. atha kho Suyāmo devaputto ... ^{ge}
- 25 ^h I-63. atha kho Santusito devaputto ... ^{ge}
 [Santusito]^f (iii)
 I-63. atha kho Sunimmito devaputto ... ^{ge}
 [Sunimmito]^f (iv)
 I-63. atha kho Sunimmito devaputto ... ^{ge}
- 30 [Vasavatti]^f (v)
 I-63. atha kho Vasavatti devaputto ... ^{ge}
ⁱime pañca peyyālā^j yathā Sakko devānam indo tathā
 vittharetabbānī ^{1k}ti⁻ⁱ

¹B¹. vitthāretabbo ti ^[2]For this number (II), C^{1,3} have only: atha kho Candano
 (C³. Sunandano) devaputto yathā Sakkena devānam indena tathā vitthāretabbo ti
 ... Suyāmo ca Santusito ca ... Sunimmito ca Vasavattena pañcamam ... yathā
 Sakko devānam indo tathā (C¹. tattha) vitthāretabban ti ...

^aE^e -ānti ^bC^e -ī ^cB^e Candanasutta; C^e Nandanasuttāni; C^e S Candana- ^dC^e B^e C
 Nandano ^eC^e adds phoṭṭhabbehi ti ^fC^e -asuttāni; B^e continues the same sutta
^gB^e C^e pe ^hS^e omits ⁱ⁻ⁱB^e yathā Sakkasuttam tathā ime pañca peyyālā
 vitthāretabbā; C^e yathā Sakkasuttāni tathā ime suttantā pi vitthāretabbā ^jS^e b
 peyyālī ^kS^e vitthāretabbā ti [sic]

Moggalānasamuttam^{1a}
tass^b uddānaṃSavitakkāvitakkaṅ ca
Sukhena^c Upekkhako5 ^dĀkāsaṅ c' eva^{-d} Viññānaṃ
Ākiñca-Nevasaññinā^{2e}^fAnimitto ca Sakko ca
Candanekādasena cā ti^{-f}BOOK VII. Cittasamuttam^g

10 1. Saññojana

1. ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikāsaṅḍe^{3h}
viharanti Ambāṭṭakavane.2. tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṃ therānaṃ
bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkantānaṃ maṇḍalamāle⁴ⁱ
15 sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarākathāⁱ
udapādi. saññojanaṃ ti vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti
vā. ime dhammā nānatthā⁵ nānavyañjanā^{6k} udāhu ekatthā⁵
vyañjanam eva nānaṃ ti.3. tatr' ekaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ vyākataṃ
20 hoti. saññojanaṃ ti vā¹ āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā.
ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānavyañjanā cā ti. ^mekaccehi
therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ vyākataṃ hoti. saññojanaṃ ti
vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā. ime dhammā ekatthā
vyañjanamⁿ eva nānaṃ ti.25 4. tena kho pana samayena Citto gahapati Migapathakam⁷
anuppatto hoti kenacid eva karaṇīyena.

¹C^{1,3}. add samattam, putting, as usual, this mention at the end ²C¹. ākiñca-
ññevasaññinā; C³. ākiñcaññīnevasaññināṃ ³B². pacchika- ⁴B¹⁻². maṇḍalamāle;
C¹. maṇḍalamāle; C³. maṇḍalamāle, further on maṇḍalamāle ⁵C^{1,3}. nānatthā ...
ekatthā always ⁶B¹⁻². nānā- always ⁷B². -patam (-patham?)

^aB^e S^e as n. 1, and spelling -ll- as usual; C^e Moggallānavaggo paṭhamo ^bC^e
tatr' ^cB^e C^e S^e add ca ^{d-d}C^e ākāsaṅca ^eB^e ākiñcam nevasaññinā; C^e
ākiñcaññā nevasaññā ca; S^e ākiñcaññā nevasaññinā; S^e ^b as E^e ^{f-f}C^e animitto
ceti nava Sakko ca Nandanena ca || Suyāmo ca Santusito Sunimmito Vasavatti ||
aṭṭha aṭṭha bhavanti ti Sakkapaññāsa honti te ti || Moggallānasamuttam
niṭṭhitam ^gS^e Cittagahapatipucchāsamuttam; C^e adds another heading,
Cittavaggo ^hS^e -a- ⁱB^e S^e maṇḍalamāle ^jC^e 2. words ^kB^e S^e nānābbyañjanā;
C^e nānavyañjanā ^lC^e C¹. S^e c' ^mE^e ti ⁿE^e vyañjam

5. assosi kho Citto gahapati sambahulānaṃ kira therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattam^a piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ maṇḍalamāle^{3f} sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarā kathā udapādi. saññojanaṃ ti vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā. ime dhammā nānatthā nānavyañjanā udāhu ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānaṃ ti. ekaccehi^{1b} therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ vyākataṃ. saññojanaṃ ti vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā. ime dhammā^c nānatthā c' eva nānavyañjanā cā ti. ekaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ vyākataṃ. saññojanaṃ ti vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā. ime dhammā ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānaṃ ti.
6. atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
7. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū etad avoca. sutam^d etam bhante. sambahulānaṃ^{2c} kira therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattam piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ maṇḍalamāle^{3f} sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarā kathā udapādi. saññojanaṃ ti vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā. ime dhammā nānatthā nānavyañjanā udāhu ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānaṃ ti. ekaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ vyākataṃ. saññojanaṃ ti vā āvuso^e saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā. ime dhamme nānatthā c' eva nānavyañjanā cā ti. ekaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ vyākataṃ. saññojanaṃ ti vā āvuso saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā. ime dhammā ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānaṃ ti. evaṃ gahapatī ti.
8. saññojanaṃ ti vā bhante saññojaniyā dhammā ti vā. ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānavyañjanā ca. tena hi bhante upamaṃ vo^{4h} karissāmi. ⁵-upamāya p' idh' ekacce⁻⁵ viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ attham ājānanti.
9. seyyathā pi bhante kāḷo ca⁶. balivaddoⁱ odāto ca balivaddo ekena damena^j vā yottena vā saññutto assu. yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya kāḷo balivaddo odātassa balivaddassa

¹B¹. tatr' ekaccehi ²C^{1,3}. sambahulā ³C³. maṇḍalamāle ⁴Missing in B¹⁻².
⁵B¹⁻². upamāyam idh' e- ⁶Omitted by C¹; put after balivaddo by C³

^aE^e paccā- ^bB^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^cE^e -a ^dB^e C^e add m' ^eE^e -ū- ^fB^e C^e S^e maṇḍalamāle ^gE^e a- ^hS^e as n. 4. ⁱB^e balibaddo; S^e balibaddo ^jB^e C^e S^e dāmena

saññojanam odāto ca^{1a} balivaddo². kālassa balivaddassa
saññojanan ti sammā nu kho so^b vadamāno vadeyyā ti.

no h' etaṃ gahapati. na kho gahapati kāḷo balivaddo
odātassa balivaddassa saññojanam. na pi odāto balivaddo
5 kāḷassa balivaddassa saññojanam. yena^c kho te ekena
dāmena vā yottena vā saṃyuttā³. taṃ⁴. tattha saññojanan
ti.

10 10. evam eva kho bhante na cakkhu rūpānaṃ saññojanam.
na rūpā cakkhussa saññojanam. yañ ca tattha
tadubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ⁵ tattha
saññojanam. na sotam saddānaṃ ...^d na ghānaṃ gandhānaṃ ...^d
na jivhā rasānaṃ ...^{d 6e} na rasā jivhāya saññojanam. yañ
ca tattha tadubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ
tattha saññojanam. ... pe^{d-6e} ... na mano dhammānaṃ saññojanam.
15 na dhammā manassa saññojanam. yañ ca tattha
tadubhayam paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo taṃ tattha
saññojanan ti.

11. lābhā te^f gahapati suladdham te gahapati yassa te
gambhīre Buddhavacane paññācakkhu kamaṭi ti.

20 2. Isidatta (1)^g

1. ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikāsande^{7h}
vihāranti Ambātakavane.ⁱ

2. atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekam
25 antaṃ nisīdi.

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū
etad avoca. adhivāsentu me bhante therā svātanāya^j
bhattan ti.

30 adhivāsesuṃ^c kho therā bhikkhū tuṅhibhāvena.^k

¹In B² only ²C^{1,3} insert va (ca?) and B¹ has balivaddho ... balivaddhassa here
only ³C^{1,3} saññutto ⁴Omitted by C^{1,3} ⁵Missing in C^{1,3} ⁶⁻⁶Instead of jivhā B¹-
² insist upon kāyo ⁷B¹ Pacchima-; B² Pacchikā-

^aB^e S^e C^e S^{c1} omit ^bC^e omits ^cC^e adds ca ^dC^e in full ^{e-e}B^e S^e kāyo in full
instead ^fE^e ti ^gB^e Paṭhama-Isidatta- ^hB^e C^e Macchikāsande; S^e Macchi-
kasaṅde ⁱB^e C^e S^e -ṭ- ^jC^e vātanāya, corrected at back to svātanāya ^kB^e C^e S^e
-ṭ-

4. atha kho Citto gahapati therānam bhikkhūnam adhivāsanam
viditvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi.
5. atha kho therā bhikkhū tassā rattiyā accayena pubbaṇhasamayam^a
nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Cittassa
gahapatino^{1b} nivesanam ten' upasaṅkamimsu. upasaṅkamitvā
paññatte āsane nisīdīmsu.
6. atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā
10 ekam antam nisīdi.
7. ekam antam nisinno kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ
Theram^c etad avoca. dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattan ti
bhante Thera vuccati. kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ
vuttam Bhagavatā ti.
- 15 evaṃ vutte āyasmā Thero tuṇhi^d ahosi.
8. dutiyam pi kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ Theram
etad avoca. dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattan ti bhante Thera
vuccati. kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ vuttam
Bhagavatā ti.
- 20 dutiyam pi kho āyasmā Thero tuṇhi^d ahosi.
9. tatiyam pi kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ Theram
etad avoca. dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattam bhante Thera
vuccati. kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ vuttam
Bhagavatā ti.
- 25 tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Thero tuṇhi^d ahosi.
10. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Isidatto tasmim
bhikkhusaṅghe sabbanavako² hoti.
11. atha kho āyasmā Isidatto āyasmantaṃ Theram etad
avoca. vyākārom' aham bhante thera Cittassa gahapatino^c
30 etam pañhan ti.
- vyākārohi tvam^{3f} Isidatta Cittassa gahapatino^c etam
pañhan ti.
12. evaṃ hi tvam gahapati pucchasi. dhātunānattaṃ
dhātunānattan ti bhante Thera vuccati. kittāvatā nu kho
35 bhante dhātunānattaṃ⁴ vuttam Bhagavatā ti.

¹B¹⁻². gahapatissa ²C^{1,3}. sabbanavo ³C^{1,3}. insert āvuso ⁴C^{1,3}. -nattan ti

^aC^e -anha- ^bB^e as n. 1. ^cC^e does not treat this as a proper name ^dB^e C^e S^e -ī
^eB^e as E^e here ^fB^e C^e as n. 3.

evam bhante.

idaṃ kho gahapati dhātunānattaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā.
cakkhuhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññādhātu ... pe^a ... manodhātu
dhammadhātu manovīññādhātu. ettāvataṃ nu^b kho

5 gahapati dhātunānattaṃ vuttam Bhagavatā ti.

13. atha kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Isidattassa bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā there bhikkhū paṇitena^c
khādaniyena^d bhojaniyena^c sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi.

10 14. atha kho therā bhikkhū bhuttāvino onītapattapāṇino
uṭṭhāy' āsanā pakkamiṃsu.

15 15. atha kho āyasmā Thero āyasmantam Isidattam etad
avoca. sādhu kho tvam^e āvuso Isidatta eso paṇho paṭibhāsi. ^{1f}
n' eso paṇho mam paṭibhāsi. tena h' ^{2g}āvuso Isidatta
yadā ^haññadā pi evarūpo paṇho āgaccheyya ³⁻tañ ñev' ettha⁻³
paṭibhāseyyā ^{4ti}.

3. Isidatto (2)^j

1. ekam samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikāsaṇḍe^k
viharanti Ambāṭakavane.

20 2. atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi.

25 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto^l gahapati there bhikkhū
etad avoca. adhvāsantu me bhante therā svātanāya
bhattan ti.

adhivāsesuṃ kho therā bhikkhū tuṅhibhāvena. ^m

4. atha kho Citto gahapati therānam bhikkhūnam adhvāsanam
viditvā uṭṭhāy' āsanā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

30 5. atha kho therā bhikkhū tassā rattiyā accayena
pubbanhasamayaṃⁿ
nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Cittassa
gahapatino^{6o} nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu. upasaṅkamitvā
paññatte āsane nisīdiṃsu.

35

¹C^{1,3}: abhāsi; B¹⁻²: paṭibhāsi, *further on* paṭi- ²C^{1,3}: āvuso ³C^{1,3}: taṃ yev' ettha
⁴C^{1,3}: -bhāseyyāmaṃ ti ⁵B¹: macchikā-; B²: pacchikā- ⁶B¹⁻²: -patissa *as before*

^aC^e *in full* ^bB^e C^e S^e *omit* ^cB^e C^e S^e -ī- ^dE^e khādiyena; B^e C^e S^e khādaniyena
^eB^e C^e taṃ; C^e *note* tvam – sabbattha ^fC^e C^{1,2}: abhāsi ^gC^e C^pC^{1,2}: *as n. 2.* ^hB^e S^e
C^e S^e yadā aññathā; B^e C^e *as* E^e; B^e *suggests* aññadā ⁱS^e C^e S^e -bhāseyyāsi ti; C^e C^{1,2}:
as n. 4. ^jB^e C^e Dutiya-Isidatta- ^kS^e -a- ^lE^e Citti ^mE^e tunhi-; B^e C^e S^e tuṅhi-
ⁿB^e S^e -aṇha- ^oB^e C^e S^e *as n. 6.*

6. atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi.

7. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ
5 Theram etad avoca. yā imā bhante Thera anekavihitā¹
diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti
vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā tañ jīvaṃ taṃ
sarīraṃ ti vā aññañ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param marañā
10 ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā
n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ^ayāni
c' imāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni^b Brahmajāle bhaṇitāni^{-a} imā
nu kho bhante diṭṭhiyo kismiṃ^c sati honti kismiṃ^c asati na
hontī ti.

15 evaṃ vutte āyasmā Thero tuṅhi^d ahoṣi.

8. dutiyam pi kho Citto gahapati ... pe ...

9. tatiyam pi kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ Theram
etad^c avoca. yā imā bhante Thera anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke
20 uppajjanti sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā
loko ti vā anantavā^f loko ti vā tañ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā
aññañ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param
marañā ti vā na hoti tathāgato^g param marañā ti vā hoti
ca na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā n' eva hoti na
na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ^ayāni c' imāni dvāsaṭṭhi
25 diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle bhaṇitāni^{-a} imā nu kho
bhante diṭṭhiyo kismiṃ^c sati honti kismiṃ^h asati na hontī
ti.

tatiyam pi kho āyasmā Thero tuṅhiⁱ ahoṣi.

10. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Isidatto tasmim
30 bhikkhusaṅghe sabbanavako^{2j} hoti.

11. atha kho āyasmā Isidatto āyasmantaṃ Theram etad
avoca. vyākaroṃ' aham bhante Thera Cittassa gahapatino
etam pañhan ti.

35 vyākaroḥi tvam āvuso Isidatta Cittassa gahapatino
etam pañhan ti.

¹C^{1,3} -vihitāni always ²C^{1,3} -navo as before

^{a-a}S^e brackets this phrase ^bB^e 2. words; E^e inconsistent ^cS^e kasmim ^dB^e C^e S^e
-ī ^eE^e omits ^fE^e -āvā ^gE^e tatha- ^hS^e as E^e here ⁱE^e tunhi; B^e C^e S^e tuṅhī ^jC^e
as n. 2. here

12. evaṃ hi tvam gahapati pucchasi. ¹ yā ² imā bhante
Thera anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti sassato loko ti
vā ...^a pe ... imā nu kho bhante diṭṭhiyo kismim sati honti
kismim asati na hontī ti.

5 evam bhante.

yā imā gahapati³ anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti
sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā
anantavā loko ti vā tañ jīvam tam sarīran ti vā aññañ
jīvam aññañ sarīran ti vā hoti tathāgato param marañā
10 ti vā na hoti tathāgato param marañā^b ti vā hoti ca na ca
hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā n' eva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param marañā ti vā ^c-yāni c' imāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni
Brahmajāle bhaṇitāni^c imā kho gahapati diṭṭhiyo
sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā sati honti sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā asati na
15 hontī ti.

13. katham pana bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotī ⁴ti.

idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī
ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam
adassāvī sappurisadhammassa^d akovido sappurisadhamme
20 avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantam
vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. vedanam
attato samanupassati ... pe ... saññaṃ ...^e saṅkhāre ...^e viññāṇam
attato samanupassati viññāṇavantam vā attānam
attani vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. evaṃ
25 kho gahapati sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotī ti.

14. katham pana bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotī ti.

idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī
ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto^f sappurisānaṃ
dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme
30 suvinīto^f na rūpam attato samanupassati na rūpavantam
vā⁵. attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmim vā
attānaṃ. na vedanaṃ ...^e na saññaṃ ...^e na saṅkhāre ...^e na viññāṇam
attato samanupassati na viññāṇavantam vā attānaṃ
na attani vā viññāṇam na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ.
35 evaṃ kho gahapati sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotī ti.

¹C³. pucchisi; B¹. pucchi ²C^{1,3}. yā-y-imā here and further ³[the beginning of
this note is missing] gahapatino ⁴C^{1,3}. hoti ⁵C^{1,3}. omit vā everywhere

^aS^e continues as far as anantavā loko ti vā ^bC^e mañā, corrected at back to
marañā ^{c-c}S^e brackets ^dE^e sapurisa- ^eC^e pe ^fS^e vinīto

15. kuto bhante ayyo Isidatto āgacchatī ti.
 Avantiyā kho ^aham gahapati āgacchāmī ti.
 atthi bhante Avantiyā Isidatto nāma kulaputto amhākam
 adiṭṭhasahāyo pabbajjito. ^bdiṭṭho so āyasmatā ti.
 5 evaṃ gahapati. ^c
 kahaṃ nu kho ^dbhante āyasmā etarahi viharatī ti.
 evaṃ vutte āyasmā Isidatto tuṅhi ^e ahoṣi.
 ayyo no bhante Isidatto ti.
 evaṃ gahapatī ti.
 10 abhiramatu bhante ayyo ¹Isidatto Macchikāsaṇḍe ^{2f}
 ramaṇiyam ^g Ambāṭakavanaṃ. aham ayyassa Isidattassa
 ussukkaṃ karissāmi cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapac-
 cayabhesajjaparikkhārāṇaṃ ^h ti.
 kalyāṇaṃ vuccati gahapatī ti.
 15 16. atha kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Isidattassa bhāsitaṃ
 abhinanditvā anumoditvā there bhikkhū paṇītena khādaniyena ⁱ
 bhojaniyena ¹ sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi.
 17. atha kho therā bhikkhū bhuttāvino onītapattapāṇino
 utṭhāy’ āsanā pakkamiṃsu.
 20 18. atha kho āyasmā Thero āyasmantam Isidattam etad
 avoca. sādhu kho tam ^{3k} āvuso ⁴ Isidatta eso paṇho paṭibhāsi.
⁵⁻ⁿ eso paṇho mam ⁵ paṭibhāsi—⁵ tena h ¹ āvuso Isidatta
 yadā aññadā ^m pi evarūpo paṇho āgaccheyya taṃ ñev’ ettha
 paṭibhāseyyā ⁿ ti.
 25 19. atha kho āyasmā Isidatto senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā
 pattacīvaram ādāya Macchikāsaṇḍamhā ⁶⁰ pakkāmi. yam
 Macchikāsaṇḍamhā ^o pakkāmi tathā pakkanto va ⁷ ahoṣi na
 puna pacchāgacchī ^p ti.
4. Mahako ^q
- 30 1. ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikāsaṇḍe ⁸⁰
 viharanti ^r Ambāṭakavane.

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²B¹ Macchika-; B³ Pacchikā- ³B¹⁻². tvam ⁴Missing in C^{1,3}.
⁵B¹ mamaṃ ⁵⁻⁵B² omits n’ eso ... paṭibhāsi ⁶B¹ Macchika-; B² Pacchikā- as
 before and further on ⁷B¹, C¹ ca ⁸B¹ Macchika-

^aB^e kho; C^e khvāhaṃ ^bB^e C^e S^e -j- ^cB^e C^e S^e -ī ti ^dB^e C^e S^e insert so ^eB^e C^e S^e
 -ī ^fS^e -a-; C^e adds a comma here ^gB^e C^e S^e -ī- ^hB^e C^e S^e -ānaṃ ⁱE^e
 khādaniyena; B^e C^e S^e khādaniyena ^jB^e C^e S^e -ī- ^kS^e as n. 3. ^lC^e C^{1,2}. omit ^mB^e
 S^e -thā ⁿE^e pati-; S^e -eyyāsi ^oS^e -a- ^pB^e C^e S^e paccā- ^qB^e Mahakapāṭi-
 hāriyasutta; C^e Mahakasuttaṃ ^rC^e -ati

2. atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi.^a
3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū
5 etad avoca. adhvāsentu me^b therā svātanāya gokule
bhattaṃ ti.
adhivāsesuṃ kho¹ therā bhikkhū tuṅhībhāvena.
4. atha kho Citto gahapati therānam bhikkhūnam adhvāsanam
viditvā utṭhāy' āsanā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā
10 padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.
5. atha kho therā bhikkhū tassā rattiyā accayena
pubbaṅhasamayam^c
nivāsetvā pattaṭṭhāraṃ ādāya yena Cittassa
gahapatino gokulaṃ ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu. upasaṅkamitvā
15 paññatte āsane nisīdiṃsu.
6. atha kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū paṇītena sappipāyāseṇa
sahattā santappesi sampavāresi.
7. atha kho therā bhikkhū bhuttāvino onītapattapaṇino^d
utṭhāy' āsanā pakkamiṃsu. Citto pi kho gahapati sesakaṃ
20 vissajjethā^{2e}ti vatvā there bhikkhū piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi.
8. tena kho pana samayena uṇhaṃ hoti kuṭṭhitam.^{3f} te
ca therā bhikkhū paveliyamāneṇa^g maññe kāyena gacchanti
yathā tam⁴ bhojanaṃ^{5h} bhuttāvino.
9. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahako tasmim
25 bhikkhusaṅge sabbanavako¹ hoti. atha kho āyasmā
Mahako āyasmantaṃ Theram etad avoca. sādhu khv⁶assa
bhante Therā¹ yaṃ^k sītako ca¹ vāto vāyeyya abbhasaṃvilāpo^{7m}
ca assa devo ca ekam ekam phusaṃyeyyāⁿti.
- 30 sādhu khv assa āvuso Mahaka yaṃ^o sītako ca^p vāto vāyeyya
abbhasaṃvilāpo ca assa devo ca ekam ekam phusaṃyeyyā
ti.
10. atha kho āyasmā Mahako tathārūpam iddhābhisaṅkhāram

¹B¹⁻². insert bhante ²B². visejjethā ti ³B². kuthitaṃ; C^{1,3}. kikitam (C³. -ṭam)
⁴C³. nam ⁵C^{1,3}. subhojanaṃ ⁶C^{1,3}. khvāssa ⁷B¹⁻². -sampi-; B². -lāso *always*
^aC^e -ī ^bB^e C^e S^e *add* bhante ^cC^e -anha- ^dE^e onitapattapanino ^eS^e visajjethā ti
^fB^e kuthitaṃ; C^e kuthitaṃ; B^e C^e S^e K^e C^e S^e cy *as* E^e; C^e C^{1,2}. kikitam; C^e *note adds*
"kuthitaṃ?" ^gC^e pacel- ^hC^e *as n. 5.* ⁱS^e -navo ^jS^e C^e S^e therassa ^kB^e S^e *omit*
^lC^e *omits* ^mB^e C^e S^e -sampilāpo; B^e C^e -saṃbilāpo; C^e C^{1,2}. abhisambhilāpo ⁿS^e
phusaṃyeyyā ti; C^e S^e phusaṃyeyya ^oB^e S^e *here as* E^e ^pC^e *here as* E^e

abhisāṅkhari^{1a} yathā^{2b} sītako ca vāto vāyi^{3c} abbhasaṃvilāpo
ca assa^d devo ca ekam ekam phusi.

11. atha kho Cittassa gahapatino^{4e} etad ahosi. yo kho
imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe sabbanavako^{5f} bhikkhu tassāyam^g
5 evarūpo iddhānubhāvo ti.

12. atha kho āyasmā Mahako ārāmaṃ sampāpuṇitvā
āyasmantaṃ Theram etad avoca. alam ettāvata bhante
Therā ti.

alam ettavatā āvuso Mahaka. katam ettāvata āvuso
10 Mahaka. pūjitam ettāvata āvuso Mahakā ti.

13. atha kho therā bhikkhū yathāvihāram agamaṃsu.
āyasmā pi^h Mahako sakaṃ vihāram agamāsi.

14. atha kho Citto gahapati yen' āyasmā Mahako ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahakam abhivādetvā
15 ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

15. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ
Mahakam etad avoca. sādhu me bhante ayyo Mahako
uttarimanussadhammam⁶ⁱ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetū ti.

tena hi tvaṃ gahapati ālīnde^j uttarāsaṅgam paññāpetvā^k
20 tiṇakalāpam okāsehi ti.

evam bhante ti kho⁷ Citto gahapati āyasmato Mahakassa
paṭissutvā ālīnde uttarāsaṅgam paññāpetvā^l tiṇakalāpam
okāsesi.

16. atha kho āyasmā Mahako vihāram pavisitvā sucighaṭikam^{8m}
25 datvā tathārūpam⁷ iddhābhisaṅkhāram abhisāṅkhari⁹ⁿ
yathā tālacchiggaḷena^{10o} ca aggaḷantarikāya^p ca
acchi^{11q} nikkhamitvā tiṇāni jhāpesi uttarāsaṅgam^r na
jhāpesi.

17. atha kho Citto gahapati uttarāsaṅgam pappoṭetvā^s
30 saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto ekam antam aṭṭhāsi.

18. atha kho āyasmā Mahako vihārā nikkhamitvā Cittaṃ
gahapatim etad avoca. alam ettāvata gahapatī ti.

¹C^{1,3} -saṅkhāyi ²B¹⁻². add yaṃ ³C¹. vāyitthu; C³. vāyittha ⁴C^{1,3}. -patissa ⁵B¹⁻
². -navo ⁶C^{1,3}. -dhammā ⁷Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁸C¹. sūci- ⁹C^{1,3}. -saṅkhāsi ¹⁰C¹.
tālacchiggaḷantarikāya ¹¹C^{1,3}. acchī

^aC^e B^e C^e -saṅkhāsi; C^e S^e as E^e ^bS^e C^e B^e S^e add 'yaṃ ^cC^e vāyittha ^dB^e suggests
emending to āsi ^eC^e as n. 4. ^fS^e as n. 5. ^gC^e tassa; C^e S^e as E^e ^hC^e adds kho
ⁱC^e as n. 6; B^e 2. words ^jB^e C^e āl- ^kB^e S^e -a- ^lC^e -ñā- ^mB^e C^e as n. 8. ⁿC^e as
n. 9. ^oB^e tālacchiggaḷena; C^e tālacchiggaḷena ^pC^e -l- ^qB^e C^e S^e acci ^rS^e inter-
changes ^sB^e C^e S^e papph-

- alam ettāvātā bhante Mahaka. katam ettāvātā bhante
 Mahaka. pūjītam ettāvātā bhante Mahaka. abhiramatu
 bhante ayyo Mahako Macchikāsaṅḍe. ^{1a} ramaṇiyam ^b Ambāṭakavanam.
 aham ayyassa Mahakassa ussukkaṃ karissāmi
 5 cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānan^c
 ti.
 kalyāṇaṃ vuccati gahapatī ti.
 19. atha kho āyasmā Mahako senāsanam samsāmetvā
 pattacīvaram ādāya Macchikāsaṅḍamhā^{1d} pakkāmi. yam
 10 Macchikāsaṅḍamhā^{1d} pakkāmi tathā pakkanto va ahosi na
 puna pacchāgacchī^c ti.
5. Kāmabhū ^{1f}
1. ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Kāmabhū Macchikāsaṅḍe^{2d}
 viharatī Ambāṭakavane.
 15 2. atha kho Citto gahapati yen' āyasmā Kāmabhū ten' upasaṅkami.
 upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Kāmabhūm
 abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi.
 3. ekaṃ antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho³ Cittaṃ gahapatim āyasmā
 Kāmabhū etad avoca. vuttam idaṃ gahapati.
 20 nelāṅgo setapacchādo
 ekāro⁴ vattatī⁶ ratho
 anīgham⁵ passa⁶ āyantaṃ^{7h}
 chinnaṣoṭam abandhanan ti
 imassa nu⁸ⁱ kho gahapati saṅkhittena bhāsītassa kathaṃ
 25 vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti.
 kiṃ nu kho etam bhante Bhagavatā bhāsitan ti.
 evaṃ gahapatī ti.
 tena hi bhante muhuttam āgamehi yāv' assa attham
 pekkhāmī ti.
 30 4. atha kho Citto gahapati muhuttaṃ tuṅhi^j hutvā āyasmantaṃ
 Kāmabhūm etad avoca.

¹B¹. Macchika-; B² Pacchikā- *as usual* ²As before ³Missing in B¹⁻². ⁴C¹. ekāte
⁵B¹. anigham-nigham ⁶C¹. rūpassa ⁷B¹⁻². appattam *always* ⁸Missing in C^{1,3}

^aS^e -a-; B^e *continues the sentence* ^bB^e C^e S^e -ī- ^cE^e -piṇḍa- ^dS^e -a- ^eB^e C^e S^e
 paccā- ^fB^e Paṭhama-Kāmabhū- ^gS^e -i ^hS^e B^e S^e K^e B^e v.l. C^e S^e *as n. 7.* ⁱC^e *as n. 8.*
^jB^e C^e S^e -ī

nelaṅgaṃ ti kho bhante sīlānaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.
setapacchādo ti kho bhante vimuttiyā etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

5 ekāro ti kho bhante satiyā etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.
vattatī ti kho bhante abhikkamapaṭikkamaṣṣ' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

ratho ti kho bhante imass' etaṃ cātumahābhūtikassa^a
kāyassa adhivacanaṃ mātāpettikasambhavaṣṣa¹ odana-
kummāsupacayaṣṣa^b aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedana-
10 viddhaṃsanadhammassa.

rāgo kho bhante nīgho^c doso nīgho^c moho nīgho. ^c te
khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā^{dc}
anabhāvakatā^{2f} āyatim anuppādadhammā. tasmā
khīṇāsavo bhikkhu anīgho ti vuccati.

15 āyantān^{3g} ti kho bhante arahato etaṃ^h adhivacanaṃ.
soto ti.4. kho bhante taṇhāy'¹ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. sā khīṇāsavassa
bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā^d
anabhāvakatā^{2f} āyatim anuppādadhammā. tasmā khīṇāsavo
bhikkhu chinnaṣoto ti vuccati.

20 rāgo^j bhante bandhanaṃ doso bandhanaṃ moho bandhanaṃ.
te khīṇāsavassa^k bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā
tālavatthukatā^d anabhāvakatā^f āyatim anuppādadhammā.
tasmā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu abandhanaṃ ti vuccati.

5. iti kho bhante yaṃ tam Bhagavatā^{5l} vuttaṃ

25 nelaṅgo setapacchādo
ekāro⁶ vattatī^m ratho
anīghaṃ passa āyantaṃⁿ
chinnaṣotam abandhanaṃ ti

30 imassa kho^o bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa
evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānātū^p ti.

6. lābhā^q te gahapati suladdhaṃ te gahapati yassa⁷ te
gambhīre Buddhavacane paññācakkhū^f kamaṭī ti.

¹B¹⁻². -pittika- ²B². anabhāvamaṅgatā here and further on ³B¹⁻². appattaṃ ti ⁴C³.
sotaṃ ti; C¹. sotato ti ⁵C^{1,3}. vuttaṃ Bhagavatā ⁶C¹. ekate ⁷C^{1,3}. yasmā

^aC^e S^e -mm- ^bB^e C^e -ūpa- ^cS^e nīgho (but anīgho) ^dB^e C^e S^e tālā- ^eE^e -vātthu-
^fB^e S^e -amaṅkatā ^gE^e āyantaṃ; S^e appattaṃ ti; C^e S^e appattaṃ ^hS^e te ⁱC^e -ya ^jB^e
C^e S^e add kho ^kE^e -n- ^lC^e as n. 5. ^mS^e and probably C^e -i ⁿS^e C^e S^e appattaṃ
^oC^e khvāhaṃ bhante; S^e kho 'haṃ bhante; C^e S^e kho 'haṃ ^pB^e C^e S^e -āmī ^qC^e
adds vata ^rB^e C^e S^e -u (or C^e could just as well read -ū, the two being often
indistinguishable)

6. Kāmabhū 2^a

1. ekam samayam āyasmā Kāmabhū Macchikāsaṅḍe^{1b}
viharati Ambāṭakavane.
2. atha kho Citto gahapati yen' āyasmā Kāmabhū ^{c-}ten'
5 upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamtivā^d ekam antaṃ nisīdi-^c
3. ekam antaṃ nisinno^e Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ
Kāmabhū etad avoca. kati nu kho bhante saṅkhārā
ti.
- 10 tayo kho gahapati saṅkhārā kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro
cittasaṅkhāro ti.
sādhū bhante ti kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Kāmabhūssa
bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ
Kāmabhū uttaripañham^f apucchi.^g
- 15 4. katamo pana bhante kāyasaṅkhāro. katamo vacīsaṅkhāro.^h
katamo cittasaṅkhāro ti.
assāsapassāsā kho gahapati kāyasaṅkhāro. vitakkavicārā
vacīsaṅkhāro. saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhāro ti.
sādhū bhante ti kho Citto gahapati ... peⁱ ... uttaripañham
20 apucchi.
5. kasmā pana bhante assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro.
kasmā vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro. kasmā saññā ca vedanā
ca cittasaṅkhāro ti.
assāsapassāsā kho gahapati kāyikā. ete dhammā kāyapaṭibaddhā.^{2j}
- 25 tasmā assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro. pubbe
kho gahapati vitakketvā vicāretvā pacchā vācam bhindati.
tasmā vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro. saññā ca vedanā ca
cetasikā. ete dhammā cittapaṭibaddhā. tasmā saññā ca
vedanā^k ca cittasaṅkhāro ti.
- 30 sādhū ...^l pe ...^m apucchi.
6. katham pana bhante saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti
hotī ti.
na kho gahapati saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjantassa
bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti. ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ
35 samāpajjissanⁿ ti vā ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmi
ti vā ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno ti

¹C¹. Macchisaṅḍe; B¹. B². as before ²B¹. -bandhā-

^aB^e C^e Dutiya-Kāmabhū- ^bS^e -a- ^{c-c}C^e pe ^dS^e adds āyasmantaṃ Kāmabhū
abhivādetvā ^eB^e C^e S^e add kho ^fB^e C^e S^e -iṃ pa- (and below) ^gC^e ā- (and
below) ^hE^e -i- ⁱS^e omits, with no punctuation or extra spacing ^jB^e -pp- ^kE^e
vedanā ^lC^e continues to gahapati ^mB^e C^e uttariṃ pañham; S^e pañham ⁿC^e -
assan

vā. ^a atha khv ¹assa pubbe va tathā cittam bhāvitam
hoti yan tam tathattāya upaneti ti.

sādhu ... ^b pe ... ^c apucchi.

7. saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa pana bhante
5 bhikkhuno katame dhammā pathamaṃ nirujjhanti yadi vā
kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro ti.
saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa kho gahapati
bhikkhuno vacīsaṅkhāro ^d pathamaṃ nirujjhati tato kāyasaṅkhāro
tato cittasaṅkhāro ti.

10 sādhu ^f ... ^b pe ... ^c pañham apucchi.

8. yvāyam ^{2g} bhante mato kālakato yo cāyam bhikkhu
saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno imesaṃ kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ
ti.

yvāyam gahapati mato kālakato tassa kāyasaṅkhāro
15 niruddho paṭipassaddho ¹ vacīsaṅkhāro niruddho paṭipassaddho
cittasaṅkhāro niruddho paṭipassaddho āyu ¹parikkhīṇo
usmā vūpasantā indriyāni viparibhinnāni. ^{3k} yo ca
khvāyam gahapati bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno
tassa pi kāyasaṅkhāro niruddho paṭipassaddho vacīsaṅkhāro
20 niruddho paṭipassaddho cittasaṅkhāro niruddho
paṭipassaddho āyu ¹aparikkhīṇo usmā avūpasantā ^m indriyāni
vipasannāni. yvāyam gahapati mato kālakato yo cāyam
bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno idaṃ nesaṃ ⁿ
nānākaraṇaṃ ti.

25 sādhu ... ^o pe ... uttaripañham apucchi.

9. katham pana bhante saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā
vuṭṭhānaṃ ⁴ hoti ti.

na kho gahapati saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā
vuṭṭhahantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti. ahaṃ saññāve-
30 dayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahissaṃ ti vā ahaṃ saññāve-
dayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahāmī ⁵ti vā ahaṃ
saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhito vā ^pti. atha
khvāssa ^q pubbe va ⁶ tathā cittam bhāvitam hoti yaṃ tam
tathattāya upaneti ti.

35

¹C^{1,3}. khvāssa ²C^{1,3}. yo 'yaṃ here only ³C^{1,3}. pana instead of vipari- ⁴C³.
vupaṭṭhānaṃ ⁵C¹. vuṭṭhagāmī ti ⁶C^{1,3}. omit va

^aC^e vā ti, and notes iti bhavitabban ti maññe ^bC^e continues to gahapati ^cB^e C^e
uttariṃ pañham; S^e pañham ^dE^e vāc- ^eC^e cittasabbāro ^fE^e sa- ^gC^e as n. 2.
(here only) ^hB^e -aṅk- ⁱB^e C^e S^e -pp- ^jE^e āyu parikkhīṇo; C^e āyu parikkhīṇaṃ;
S^e āyuparikkhīṇo ^kE^e -ī; C^e C^{1,2}. paribhinnāni ^lC^e āyu aparikkhīṇaṃ; S^e āyu-
aparikkhīṇo ^mC^e -u- ⁿC^e tesam ^oC^e continues to gahapati ^pB^e ti vā; S^e ti vā ti
^qB^e C^e S^e khv assa

- sādhū bhante ...^a pe ... uttaripaṇham apucchi.
 10. saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā^b vuṭṭhahantassa
 pana bhante bhikkhuno katame dhammā pathamam uppajjanti
 yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā
 5 cittasaṅkhāro.^c
 saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa kho^{1d}
 gahapati bhikkhuno cittasaṅkhāro pathamam uppajjati
 tato kāyasaṅkhāro tato vacīsaṅkhāro ti.
 sādhū ...^a pe ... uttaripaṇham apucchi.
 10 I 1. saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitam pana
 bhante bhikkhuṃ kati phassā phusanti^e ti.
 saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitam kho gahapati
 bhikkhuṃ tayo phassā phusanti suññato^f phasso
 animitto phasso appaṇihito phasso ti.
 15 sādhū ...^a pe ... uttaripaṇham apucchi.
 12. saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa kho^g
 pana bhante bhikkhuno kiṃ^h ninnāñ cittaṃ hoti kiṃ^h poṇaṃⁱ
 kiṃ^h pabbhāraṇaṃ ti.
 saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa kho gahapati
 20 bhikkhuno vivekaninnañ cittaṃ hoti vivekapoṇaṃⁱ
 vivekapabbhāraṇaṃ ti.
 sādhū bhante ti kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Kāmabhussa
 bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ
 Kāmabhūṃ uttaripaṇham apucchi.
 25 I 3. saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā pana bhante kati
 dhammā bahūpakārā¹ 2ti.
 addhā kho tvam gahapati yam pathamam pucchitabbaṃ
 tam pacchā^{3k} pucchasi. api ca tyāhaṃ vyākariṣṣāmi.
 saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā kho gahapati dve dhammā
 30 bahūpakārā^{4l} samatho ca vipassanā¹ cā ti.
 7. Godatto^m
 I. ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Godatto Macchikāsaṇḍe⁵ⁿ
 viharati Ambāṭakavane.

¹In C¹. only ²C^{1,3}. B² bahukārā ³B¹. omits pacchā ⁴B². C³. bahukāra, C¹.
 bahupakārā ⁵B¹. Macchika-; B² Pacchikā- as before

^aC^e continues to gahapati ^bE^e sañña- ^cB^e C^e S^e add ti ^dB^e omits ^eB^e S^e -anti
^fS^e suñño ^gB^e C^e S^e omit ^hB^e S^e I. word ⁱC^e (-)ponaṃ ^jC^e bahukārā ^kB^e S^e
 as n. 3. ^lC^e vī- ^mB^e C^e -a- ⁿS^e -a-

2. atha kho Citto gahapati yen' āyasmā Godatto ten' upasaṅkama.
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Godattaṃ abhivādetvā
ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

3. ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ¹ kho Cittaṃ gahapatim āyasmā
5 Godatto etad avoca. yā cāyaṃ gahapati appamāṇā cetovimutti
yā ca ākiṅcaññā cetovimutti yā ca suññatā cetovimutti
yā ca animittā cetovimutti ime dhammā^{2a} nānatthā
nānavyañjanā udāhu ekatthā^{-2a} vyañjanam eva nānan ti.

4. atthi bhante pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma ime
10 dhammā nānatthā c' ³eva nānavyañjanā ca. atthi pana
bhante pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma ime dhamme
ekatthā c' ^beva vyañjanam eva nānan ti. ^c

4. katamo ca pana^d bhante pariyāyo yam pariyāyam
āgamma ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānavyañjanā ca.

5. idha bhante bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ
15 disam pharivā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ
tathā catutthaṃ. ^e iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthatāya^{4f}
sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena
mahagatena appamāṇena averena^g avyāpajjhena^{5h} pharivā
20 viharati. karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ... ⁶ⁱ muditāsahagatena
cetasā ... ⁱ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disam pharivā
viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ. iti
uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbatthatāya sabbāvantam
lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahagatena
25 appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena⁵ pharivā viharati.
ayaṃ vuccati bhante appamāṇena^j cetasā vimutti.

6. katamā ca bhante ākiṅcaññā cetovimutti. idha
bhante bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṅcāyatanam samatikkamma
n' atthi kiñcī ti ākiṅcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati.
30 ayaṃ vuccati bhante ākiṅcaññā cetovimutti.

7. katamā ca bhante suññatā cetovimutti.

idha bhante bhikkhu araññagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā
suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisaṅcikkhati. ^k suññam idam attena

¹B². nisinno ²⁻²See p. 281, notes 5,6. ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴C¹. sabbatthatāya
(further on -ttātāya); C³. sabbasattānāya here and further on ⁵B¹⁻². -pajjena
⁶C^{1,3}. insert ... pe ...

^{a-a}C^e C^{1,2}. nānatthā ... ekatthā; B^e S^e ... nānābbyañjanā ... ; C^e ... nānā vyañjanā
... ^bB^e C^e S^e omit; should note 3. be here instead? ^cAll so ^dB^e S^e omit ^eC^e
and suggestion in B^e -im; C^e C^{1,2}. S^e as E^e ^fB^e C^e S^e -atta- ^gE^e -eṇa here ^hB^e
abyāpajjhena; C^e S^e B^e C^e S^e K^e abyāpajjhena; C^e B^e avyāpajjhena; B^e suggests
abyābajjhena ⁱB^e C^e pe ^jB^e C^e S^e -āṇā ceto- ^kE^e pati-

vā attaniyena vā ti. ^a ayaṃ vuccati bhante suññatā^b cetovimutti.

8. katamā ca bhante animittā cetovimutti.

idha bhante bhikkhu sabbanimittānam amanasikārā
5 animittaṅ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati. ayaṃ
vuccati bhante animittā cetovimutti.

9. ayaṃ kho bhante pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma
ime dhammā nānatthā^c nānavyañjanā ca.

10. katamo ca bhante pariyāyo yam pariyāyam āgamma
ime dhammā ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānaṃ.

11. rāgo^d bhante pamāṇakaraṇo doso pamāṇakaraṇo moho
pamāṇakaraṇo. ^e te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā
tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā^f āyatim anuppādadhammā.

yāvatā kho bhante appamāṇā cetovimuttiyo
15 akuppā^g tāsāṅ cetovimutti aggam akkhāyati. sā kho pana
^hakuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosenāⁱ suññā
mohena.

12. rāgo^j bhante kiñcanaṃ doso kiñcanaṃ moho kiñcanaṃ.
te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā^k
20 tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā.
yāvatā kho bhante ākiñcaññā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṅ
cetovimutti aggam akkhāyati. sā kho pana akuppā cetovimutti
suññā rāgena suññā dosenā suññā mohena.

13. rāgo kho bhante nimittakaraṇo doso nimittakaraṇo
25 moho nimittakaraṇo. te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā
ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā.
yāvatā kho bhante animittā cetovimuttiyo
akuppā tāsāṅ cetovimutti aggam akkhāyati. sā kho pana
akuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosenā suññā
30 mohena.

14. ayaṃ kho bhante pariyāyo yam pariyāyam² āgamma
ime dhammā ekatthā vyañjanam eva nānaṃ ti. ^l

8. Nigaṇṭho^m

35 2. tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto³ⁿ Mac-

¹C^{1,3}. panākuppā always ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³C^{1,3}. Nāṭaputto; C¹. Nātha- once

^aC^e omits ^bC^e suññātā- ^cB^eC^e S^e add c' eva ^dC^e adds kho ^eE^e -no ^fE^e anu-
bhāvakatā; B^e S^e anabhāvamkatā ^gS^e puts a space here, equivalent to a comma,
and so below ^hC^e as n. 1. ⁱC^e desena ^jB^e C^e S^e add kho ^kE^e ucchima- ^lB^e C^e
S^e add lābhā te gahapati suladdhaṃ te gahapati yassa te gambhīre
Buddhavacane paññācakkhu kamatī ti ^mB^e Nigaṇṭha-Nāṭaputtasutta; C^e
Nigaṇṭhasuttaṃ; E^e Nigaṇṭho ⁿC^e B^e C^e Nāṭaputto

chikāsaṇḍam^{1a} anupatto hoti mahatīyā Nigaṇṭhaparisāya
saddhiṃ.

3. assosi kho Citto gahapati Nigaṇṭho kira Nāṭaputto
Macchikāsaṇḍam anupatto mahatīyā Nigaṇṭhaparisāya
5 saddhin ti.

4. atha kho Citto gahapati sambahulehi upāsakehi saddhiṃ
yena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
Nigaṇṭhena Nāṭaputtana saddhiṃ sammodi.
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ
10 nisīdi.

5. ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Cittaṃ gahapatiṃ Nigaṇṭho
Nāṭaputto etad avoca. saddahasi tvam gahapati samaṇassa
^bGotamassa atthi avitakko² avicāro samādhī atthi
vitakkavicārānaṃ nirodho ti.

15 na khvāham ettha³ bhante Bhagavato saddhāya gacchāmi.
atthi avitakko⁴ avicāro^c samādhī atthi vitakkavicārānaṃ
nirodho ti.

6. evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto ^{5d}-sakam parisam
ulloketaṃ^{5d} etad avoca. idam bhavanto passantu yāva
20 ujuko^e cāyaṇ Citto gahapati yāva asaṭṭho^{6f} cāyaṇ Citto
gahapati yāva amāyāvī cāyaṇ Citto gahapati. vātaṃ vā ^gso
jālena bādhetaḍḍam maññeyya yo vitakkavicāre nirodhetaḍḍam
maññeyya. ⁷sakamuṭṭhinā vā ^gso Gaṅgāya sotam
āvārettaḍḍam⁸ maññeyya^h yo vitakkavicāre⁹ nirodhetaḍḍam
25 maññeyyā ti.

7. taṃ kim maññasi bhante. katamaṃ nu kho paṇītaraṃ.
ñāṇaṃ vā saddhā vā ti.

saddhāya kho gahapati ñāṇaṃ evaⁱ paṇītaraṃ ti. ^j

8. ahaṃ kho bhante yāvad eva ākaṅkhāmi vivicca' eva
30 kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ
vivekajam pītisukham pathamaṃ ^kjhānaṃ upasampajja

¹B¹. Pacchika- ²C³. vitakko ³C¹. ittha; C³. ittham ⁴C³. vitakko ⁵⁻⁵C^{1,3}. apaloketvā; B¹. omits sakam parisam ⁶So C^{1,3}; B¹⁻². asatho; both always ⁷C^{1,3}. insert sattu ⁸C^{1,3}. avā- ⁹C^{1,3}. -vicāro

^aS^e Macchikasaṇḍam ^bInside the quotation in B^e, but outside in S^e ^cE^e avicāro ^{d-d}B^e ulloketaṃ; S^e B^e C^e S^e K^e C^e Cp^e C^{1,2}. S^e sakam parisam apaloketvā; B^e C^e S^e oloketvā; S^e ^bas E^e ^cC^e C¹. ;jjuko ^fB^e C^e S^e asaṭṭho ^gS^e I. word ^hC^e -ā ti ⁱB^e C^e S^e yeva ^jC^e omits ^kS^e -ajjh-

- viharāmi. ahaṃ kho bhante yāvad¹eva ākaṅkhāmi
vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ... pe ... dutiyaṅ^ajhānam upasampajja
viharāmi. ahaṃ kho bhante yāvad^beva ākaṅkhāmi
pītiyā ca virāgā ... pe ... tatiyaṅ^ajhānam upasampajja viharāmi.
5 ahaṃ kho bhante yāvad eva ākaṅkhāmi sukhasa
ca pahānā ... pe^c ... catutthaṅ^ajhānam upasampajja viharāmi.
so^{3d} khvāham bhante evañ jānanto evam passanto
kass’^e aññassa samañassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā saddhāya
gamissāmi atthi avitakko avicāro samādhi atthi vitakkavicārānaṃ
10 nirodho ti.
8. evaṃ vutte Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto sakam parisam apaloketvā^f
etad avoca. idam bhavanto passantu yāva
anujuko^g cāyaṅ Citto gahapati yāva saṭṭho^{4h} cāyaṅ Citto
gahapati yāva māyāvī cāyaṅ Citto gahapatī ti.
15 idān’ eva⁵ⁱ kho te pana⁻⁵ⁱ mayam bhante bhāsitaṃ^j ājānāma
idam bhavanto passantu yāva ujuko cāyaṅ Citto
gahapati yāva asaṭṭho cāyaṅ Citto gahapati yāva amāyāvī
cāyaṅ Citto gahapatī ti. idān’ eva ca pana^k mayam
bhante bhāsitaṃ evam ājānāma. idam bhavanto passantu
20 yāva anujuko cāyaṅ Citto gahapati yāva saṭṭho
cāyaṅ Citto gahapati yāva māyāvī cāyaṅ Citto gahapatī
ti.
10. sace te⁶ bhante purimaṃ saccam pacchimaṃ te⁷
micchā. sace pana te bhante^l pacchimaṃ saccam purimaṃ
25 te micchā⁻¹ ime kho pana^m bhante dasa sahadhammikā
pañhā āgacchanti. yadā nesamⁿ attham ājāneyyāsi^o atha
^pmam paṭihareyyāsi saddhiṃ Nigaṇṭhapharisāya. eko
pañho eko uddeso ekaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ. dve pañhā dve
uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni. tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tīni
30 veyyākaraṇāni. cattāro pañhā^q cattāro uddesā cattāri veyyākaraṇāni. ^r
^[8]pañca pañhā pañca uddesā pañca veyyākaraṇāni.
cha pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇāni. satta
pañhā satta uddesā satta veyyākaraṇāni. atṭha pañhā

¹B¹. yāvade always ²More complete in C^{1,3}. ³B¹. na so ⁴B¹⁻². satho ⁵⁻⁵B¹⁻². ca
pana instead of kho te ⁶B¹. kho ⁷C^{1,3}. bhante [⁸See n. 1. on next page]
^aS^e -ajjh- ^bE^e yāvād ^cC^e in full ^dB^e C^e S^e as E^e ^eB^e C^e kassa aññassa; S^e
kāyassa, which might be analysed various ways; S^e b kassa ñassa ^fC^e ull-; here
B^e as E^e ^gC^e S^e -jj- ^hB^e C^e S^e saṭṭho ⁱB^e C^e kho te; S^e B^e S^e K^e B^e v. 1. ca pana; C^e S^e
ca pana kho te (so as printed, but likely misplaced indicator and intended to
agree with S^e) ^jB^e C^e S^e add evaṃ ^kC^e adds te ^lB^e purimaṃ micchā
pacchimaṃ te saccam ^mS^e adds te ⁿC^e tesam ^oE^e -asi ^pS^e paṭhamam; S^e b as
E^e ^qE^e -o ^rE^e veyya-

aṭṭha uddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇāni. nava pañhā nava uddesā
nava veyyākaraṇāni. dasa pañhā dasa uddesā¹ dasa veyyākaraṇāni^{2a}
ti.

11. atha kho Citto gahapati Nigaṇṭham Nāṭaputtam ime
5 dasa sahadhammike pañhe apucchitvā^{3b} uṭṭhāy' āsanā pakkāmī
ti.

9. Acela^c

2. tena kho pana samayena Acelo Kassapo Macchikāsaṇḍam^{4d}
anuppatto hoti Cittassa ^egahapatino purāṇagihisahāyo. ^f

10 3. assosi kho Citto gahapati Acelo kira Kassapo Macchikāsaṇḍam
anuppatto amhākam purāṇagihisahāyo^f ti.

atha kho Citto ^ggahapati yena Acelo Kassapo ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Acelena Kassapena saddhiṃ

15 sammodi. sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ^h vītisāretvā
ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

4. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati Acelaṃ⁵
Kassapam etad avoca. kīva⁶ ⁱciram pabbajito ^jsi bhante
Kassapā ti.

20 tiṃsamattāni kho me gahapati vassāni pabbajitassā
ti.

5. imehi kho^k pana te⁷ bhante tiṃsamattehi vassehi atthi
koci uttarimanussadhammo^{8l} alam ariyañāḍadassanaviseso
adhigato phāsuvihāro ti.

25 imehi kho me gahapati tiṃsamattehi vassehi pabbajitassa^{9m}
n' atthi koci uttarimanussadhammā¹⁰ⁿ alam ariyañāḍadassanaviseso
adhigato phāsuvihāro aññatra naggeyyā ca
muṇḍeyyā ca pāvālanipphoṭanāya¹⁰ cā ti.

30 6. evaṃ vutte Citto¹² gahapati Acelaṃ 13. Kassapam etad
avoca. acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho dhammassa
svākhyātata^{14p} yatra hi nāma tiṃsamattehi vassehi^q na

¹C^{1,3}. have pañc' u- ... satt' u- ... aṭṭh' u- ... nav' u- ... das' uddesā
(presumably this starts from where I have marked n. [8] on the previous page]

²C^{1,3}. -karaṇāni ³B¹. āpucchitvā; B². pucchitvā ⁴B¹. Macchika- ⁵C^{1,3}. acelakam
⁶B¹⁻². kiṃva ⁷Missing in C³. B ⁸B¹⁻². -dhammā ⁹Missing in C³. ¹⁰So all the
mss ¹¹C^{1,3}. -nipphoṭanāya ¹²Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹³C^{1,3}. acela ¹⁴C^{1,3}. svakkhā-

^aE^e -anī ti ^bB^e C^e S^e ā- ^cB^e Acela-Kassapa- ^dS^e -a- ^eE^e omits ^fC^e -gihī- ^gC^e
-ag- ^hE^e sārāṇīyaṃ; B^e sārāṇīyaṃ as usual ⁱB^e S^e I. word ^jB^e -tassa ^kB^e C^e
S^e omit ^lB^e uttari manussadhammā; C^e uttarimanussadhammā; B^e S^e K C^e S^e as E^e
^mC^e S^e as n. 9. ⁿS^e -o ^oB^e C^e pāvālanipphoṭanāya; S^e C^e S^e vālaniphotanāya; C^e
^{cy} vāli nipphoṭanāya; C^e C^{1,2}. pāvātu; S^e ^bpāvālanipphoṭanāya ^pB^e C^e S^e
svākkhātata; B^e adds note sabbattha pi evam eva dissati ^qE^e vasehi

- ¹koci uttarimanussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassanaviseso^a
 adhigato^{2b} bhavissati^{3c} phāsuvihāro aññatra
 naggeyyā ca muṇḍeyyā ca pāvālanipphoṭanāya cā ti.
 7. tuyham pana gahapati kīva ciram upāsakattam
 5 upagatassā^d ti.
 mayham pi kho pana^e bhante tiṃsamattāni vassāni
 upāsakattam upagatassā ti.
 8. imehi kho^{4f} pana te gahapati tiṃsamattehi vassehi
 atthi koci uttarimanussadhammā alam ariyañāṇadassanaviseso
 10 adhigato phāsuvihāro ti.
^{5g}kiṃ hi no^{-5g} pi^{6h} siyā bhante. ahaṃ hi⁴ bhante yāva⁷ⁱ
 ākaṅkhāmi vivicc’ eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi⁴
 savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham pathamañ
^jjhānam upasampajja viharāmi. ahaṃ hi bhante yāvad⁸ eva
 15 ākaṅkhāmi vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ... pe^k ... dutiyañ
^jjhānam upasampajja viharāmi. ahaṃ hi bhante yāvad eva
 ākaṅkhāmi pītiyā ca virāgā ... pe ... tatiyañ ^jjhānam upasampajja
 viharāmi. ahaṃ hi bhante yāvad eva ākaṅkhāmi
 20 sukhasa ca pahānā ... pe ... catutthañ ^jjhānam upasampajja
 viharāmi. sace kho panāham bhante Bhagavato^{9l} pathamataraṃ
 kālaṃ^m kareyya anacchariyaṃ kho pan’ etaṃ yam
 mam Bhagavā etaṃⁿ vyākareyya. n’ atthi taṃ¹⁰⁻ saññojanaṃ
 yena saññojanena samyutto^{-10.} Citto gahapati puna imaṃ
 lokam āgaccheyyā ti.
 25 9. evaṃ vutte Acelo Kassapo Cittaṃ gahapatim etad
 avoca. acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho dhammassa
 svākhyātātā. ^{11o}yatra hi nāma gihī odātavasano^{12p} evarūpaṃ
 uttarimanussadhammā^q alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesam
 adhigamissati^{13r} phāsuvihāraṃ. labheyyāhaṃ
 30

¹C^{1,3}. kiñci *instead of* na koci ²C^{1,3}. adhigamo ³B¹. abhavissati; B². dacavissati
⁴Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁵⁻⁵B¹⁻². gihino ⁶C³. omits pi ⁷C¹. B². yāvad eva ⁸B¹. yāvade
as before ⁹B¹. Bhagavatā ¹⁰⁻¹⁰C^{1,3}. samyojanaṃ ... samyojanena saññutto
¹¹So B²; C³. svākhātātā; C³. svākkhatātā; C¹. svākkhātasatā; B¹. svākhyātassa
¹²C¹. -vasana; C³. -nā ¹³C^{1,3}. -ssanti

^aS^e -sassana- ^bC^e C^{1,2,3}. *as n. 2.* ^cB^e abhavissa ^dE^e upayat- ^eC^e omits ^fB^e S^e
as n. 4. ^g-^gB^e S^e *as n. 5.* ^hC^e *as n. 6.* ⁱB^e C^e S^e *as n. 7.* ^jS^e -ajjh- ^kB^e S^e *omit,*
with no indication of a break in text ^lS^e B^e S^e K^e C^e S^e *as n. 9.* ^mB^e C^e kālaṃ
 kareyyam; S^e byākareyyam ⁿB^e C^e S^e evaṃ ^oB^e C^e S^e svākkhātātā ^pC^e B^e C^e -
 nā; C^e S^e *as E* ^qS^e -aṃ ^rC^e B^e C^e *as n. 13;* C^e S^e *as E*

gahapati imasmim dhammavinaye pabbajjam labheyam upasampadan ti.

5 10. atha kho Citto gahapati Acelaṃ Kassapaṃ ādāya yena therā bhikkhū ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca. ayam bhante Acelo¹ Kassapo amhākam purānagihāsahāyo. imaṃ therā pabbājentu upasampādentu.² aham assa ussukkaṃ karissāmi cīvarapiṇḍapāta-senāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārāna^a ti.

10 11. alattha^b Acelo¹ Kassapo imasmim dhammavinaye pabbajjam alattha upasampadam. acirupasampanno^c ca pan' āyasmā Kassapo eko vūpakaṭṭho apamatto^d ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na^e cirass' eva yass' atthāya kulaputtā^f samma-d-eva agāasmā anagāriyam pabbajanti tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā
15 sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi. khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyā ti abbhāññāsi.

12. aññataro ca pan' āyasmā Kassapo arahatam ahoṣī ti.

10. Gilānadassanaṃ^g

20 2. tena kho pana samayena Citto gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bāḥagilāno.

3. atha kho sambahulā ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā osadhītiṇavanaspāṭisu^h adhivatthā devatā⁴ saṃgamma samāgamma Cittaṃ gahapatim etad avocaṃ.
25 paṇidhehi gahapati anāgatam addhānaṃ rājā assaṅ cakkavattī ti.

evaṃ vutte Citto gahapati tāⁱ ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā osadhītiṇavanaspāṭisu adhivatthā devatā etad avoca. tam pi aniccaṃ tam pi adbhavaṃ⁵ tam pi
30 pahāya gamanīyan ti.

4. evaṃ vutte Cittaṃ gahapatino mittāmaccā ñāṭisālohitā

¹C^{1,3}: Acela- ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³B¹⁻²: osadhītiṇavanappatisu ⁴B²: adds vatthu-devatā always ⁵B¹: adbhavam always

^aE^e civara- ... -aṇaṃ; B^e C^e -ppaccaya- ^bB^e C^e add kho ^cB^e C^e S^e -ū- ^dB^e C^e S^e app- ^eE^e cirass'; B^e nacirass'; S^e naciss' ^fE^e -o ^gB^e Gilānadassanasutta; C^e Gilānasuttaṃ ^hB^e S^e osadhītiṇavanappatisu; C^e osadhī tiṇa vanaspāṭisu ⁱS^e omits ^jS^e as n. 5.

- Cittaṃ gahapatim etad avocum. satim ayyaputta
 upatthapehi. mā vippalapī^{1a}ti.
 kintyāham^{2b} vadāmi yam maṃ tumhe evaṃ vadetha.
 satim ayyaputta upatthapehi mā vippalapī ti.
 5 evaṃ kho tvam ayyaputta vadesi. tam pi aniccaṃ
 tam pi addhavaṃ tam pi pahāya gamanīyan ti.
 tathā hi pana mam ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā
 osadhītiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā evam
 ahaṃsu. ^c paṇidhehi gahapati anāgatam addhānaṃ rājā
 10 assaṇ cakkavattī ti. tā^dham evaṃ vadāmi. tam pi
 aniccaṃ ... pe^e ... tam pi pahāya gamanīyan ti.
 5. kin^{3f}te ayyaputta ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā
 osadhītiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā atthavasam
 sampassamānā evam ahaṃsu. ^c paṇidhehi gahapati anāgatam
 15 addhānaṃ rājā assaṇ cakkavattī ti.
 tāsam kho ārāmadevatānaṃ vanadevatānaṃ rukkhadevatānaṃ
 osadhītiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthānaṃ devatānaṃ
 evaṃ hoti. ayaṃ kho Citto gahapati sīlavā^g kalyāṇadhammo.
 sace paṇidahissati anāgatam addhānaṃ rājā
 20 assaṇ cakkavattī ti^{4h} ijjhissati sīlavato cetopaṇidhi visuddhattā. ⁵ⁱ
 dhammiko^{6j} dhammikam phalam^{7k} anusarissatī
^{8l}ti. ^m-imaṃ kho tā^{9-m} ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā
 osadhītiṇavanaspatisu adhivatthā devatā atthavasam
 sampassamānā evam ahaṃsu. ^c paṇidhehi gahapati
 25 anāgatam addhānaṃ rājā assaṇ cakkavattī ti. tā^dham evaṃ
 vadāmi. tam pi aniccaṃ tam pi adhavaṃ tam pi pahāya
 gamanīyan ti.
 6. tena hi ayyaputta amhe pi ovadehī¹⁰ⁿti.
 tasmā^{11o}hi vo evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ.
 30

¹B¹ vippalapasī ti; B² vippalāsī ti ²B¹⁻² kin tāham ³B¹⁻² kim pana; B² adds kā
 (tā?) ⁴B¹ inserts tassa kho ayaṃ ⁵C^{1,3} add sīlassa ⁶C^{1,3} add dhammarājā
⁷So B²; B¹ C¹ balaṃ; C³ balim ⁸So B²; B¹ anupassatī ti; C^{1,3} anupadassatī ti
⁹Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹⁰B¹⁻² ovadāhī ti ¹¹C^{1,3} tasmā ti ha

^aS^e vippalapasī ti; C^e S^v vippalapasī ^bB^e C^e S^e as n. 2; C^e C^{1,2} as E^e ^cB^e C^e S^e ā-
^dC^e tāsāham ^eC^e in full; S^e omits, leaving a space, i. e. comma ^fB^e S^e C^e S^e kim
 pana tā ^gB^e B^{v.1} -vanto ^hB^e S^e C^e S^e as n. 4. ⁱC^e visuddhattā sīlassa; S^e sīlassa
 visuddhattā ^jC^e as n. 6. ^kC^e balim; S^e C^e S^e balaṃ; C^e B^e phala ^lB^e anupassatī ti;
 C^e S^e anupadassatī ti ^{m-m}C^e as n. 9; S^e C^e S^e imā kho tā; S^e b^e as E^e ⁿB^e S^e C^e S^e
 as n. 10. ^oC^e as n. 11.

Buddhe aveccappasādena samannāgatā bhavissāma
 iti pi so Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno
 sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi
 satthā devamanussānam buddho bhagavā ti. dhamme
 5 aveccappasādena samannāgatā bhavissāma svākhyāto
 Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opanayiko
 paccattam veditabbo viññūhī ti. saṅghe aveccappasādena
 samannāgatā bhavissāma supaṭipanno Bhagavato
 sāvakasaṅgho. ujupaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho.
 10 ñāyapaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho. sāmīcipaṭipanno¹
 Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho. yad idaṅ cattāri purisayugāni²
 atṭha purisapuggalā. esa Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho āhuneyyo
 pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaram puññakkhetam
 lokassā ti. yaṃ^a kiñci kule³ deyyadhammam
 15 sabban tam apaṭivibhattam^b bhavissati sīlavantehi kalyāṇadhammehi
 ti.

evam hi vo4. sikkhitabban ti.

7. atha kho Citto gahapati mittāmacce^c ñāṭisālohite
 Buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca pasādetvā^d cāge⁶ ca
 20 samādapetvā kālam akāsi.^{7e}

Cittasaṃyuttaṃ samattam^{8f}
 tass' uddānam^{9g}

Samyojana^{10h} dve Isidattā¹¹

Mahako¹² Kāmabhū pi^{13ca}

25 Godatto ca Nigaṇṭho ca

Acelena Gilānan^{14ti}

¹B¹. sāmīci- as before ²C¹. pusa- ³B¹. kale; C¹. kāle; C³. kālo ⁴B². te; C¹. so
⁵Missing in B¹⁻². ⁶B². cāgena ⁷C³. akāsi ti ⁸Put at the end by C^{1,3}. ⁹tatr' u-
¹⁰B¹⁻². saññojanā ¹¹C^{1,3}. -datta; B². -datto ¹²B². adds ca; C¹. Mahākoṭṭh' eva; C³.
 Mahākoṭṭho ca ¹³B². C^{1,3}. omit pi ca ¹⁴C^{1,3}. Gilānadassanan ti

^aB^e C^e S^e add kho pana ^bB^e C^e S^e app- ^cE^e -micce ñati- ^dB^e S^e C^e S^e as n. 5; C^e
 pasāde ^eB^e C^e S^e as n. 7. ^fC^e Cittavaggo paṭhamo; S^e Cittagahapatipucchā
 samattā ^gC^e as n. 9. ^hB^e C^e -am; S^e as n. 10. ⁱB^e as n. 14; C^e adds colophon
 Cittasaṃyuttaṃ samattam

BOOK VIII. Gāmaṇisaṃyuttam^aI. Caṇḍo^b

1^c ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme.

5 2. atha kho caṇḍo^d gāmaṇi^e yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi.

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho caṇḍo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam
etad avoca. ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-
10 m-idh' ekacco caṇḍo^{2f} t' ^{3g}eva saṅkham gacchati. ko pana^h
hetu ko paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacco sūrato⁴ⁱ t' eva saṅkham
gacchatī ti.

4. idha kho^j gāmaṇi^k ekaccassa rāgo appahīno hoti. rāgassa
appahīnattā pare kopenti. parehi kopiyamāno kopam
15 pātukaroti. so caṇḍo t' eva saṅkham gacchati. doso
appahīno hoti. dosassa appahīnattā pare kopenti. parehi
kopiyamāno kopam pātukaroti. so caṇḍo t' eva saṅkham
gacchati. moho appahīno hoti. mohassa appahīnattā
pare kopenti. parehi kopiyamāno kopam pātukaroti. so
20 caṇḍo t' eva saṅkham gacchati.

ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi^k hetu ayam paccayo yena-m-idh' ekacco
caṇḍo^{5l} t' eva saṅkham gacchati.

5. idha pana gāmaṇi^k ekaccassa rāgo pahīno hoti. rāgassa
pahīnattā pare na kopenti. parehi akopiyamāno^{6m}
25 kopam na pātukaroti. so sūrato t' eva saṅkham gacchati.
doso pahīno hoti. ⁿ dosassa pahīnattā pare na kopenti.
parehi akopiyamāno kopam na pātukaroti. so sūrato
t' eva saṅkham gacchati. moho pahīno hoti. mohassa
pahīnattā pare na kopenti. parehi akopiyamāno kopam
30 na pātukaroti. so sūrato t' eva saṅkham gacchati.

ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi^k hetu ayam paccayo yena^o-m-idh' ekacco
sūrato^{7p} t' eva saṅkham gacchatī ti.

¹In C^{1,3}. only ²Repeated by B¹. C¹. ³B². tveva always ⁴B¹⁻². sorato always,
repeated here by B¹⁻². ⁵B¹⁻². repeat caṇḍo ⁶B¹. has kopiyamāno always ⁷B¹⁻².
sorato sorato

^aE^e -ni-; C^e -ṇī- ^bB^e Caṇḍasutta; C^e Caṇḍagāmaṇīsuttam ^cB^e Sāvattthinidānam;
S^e omits ^dC^e treats as a proper name ^eC^e S^e -ī ^fB^e S^e C^e S^e as n. 2; B^e C^e as E^e
^gB^e as n. 3; B^e C^e C^e S^e as E^e ^hB^e C^e S^e add bhante ⁱB^e S^e C^e S^e sorato sorato; C^e
sorato; B^e C^e C^e C^{1,2}. surato ^jB^e C^e S^e omit ^kC^e -ī ^lB^e S^e as n. 5. ^mB^e C^e S^e as n.
6. ⁿE^e repeats ^oE^e yeva ^pB^e S^e as n. 7; C^e sorato

6. evaṃ vutte caṇḍo gāmaṇi^{ab} Bhagavantam etad avoca.
 abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam bhante. seyyathā pi
 bhante nikujjitam^c vā ukkujeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya
 mūlhasa vā maggam ācikkheyya andhakāre^d vā telapajjotam^e
 5 dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti. ^{1f} evam
 eva^g Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito. esāham
 bhante Bhagavantam saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ
 ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca. upāsakam mam^h Bhagavā dhāretu
 ajja-t-agge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti.

10

2. Puṭṭoⁱ

1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
 Kalandakanivāpe.

15

2. atha kho Talapuṭṭo^{2j} naṭagāmaṇi^{abkl} yena Bhagavā ten' upa-
 saṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
 ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

15

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Talapuṭṭo naṭagāmaṇi^{ab} Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. sutam me^m tam bhante pubbakānam
 ācariyapācariyānaṃ naṭānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ. yo
 so naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena janaṃ
 20 hāseti rameti so kāyassa bhedā param maraṇāⁿ Pahāsānaṃ^o
 devānaṃ sahavyatam^p upapajjati^q ti. idha Bhagavā kim
 āhā ti.

20

alam gāmaṇi. ^{al} tiṭṭhat' etaṃ. mā mam etaṃ pucchī^{3r} ti.

25

4. dutiyam pi kho Talapuṭṭo naṭagāmaṇi^{ab} Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. sutam me tam bhante pubbakānam ācariyapācariyānaṃ
 naṭānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ. yo so naṭo raṅgamajjhe
 samajjamajjhe saccālikena janaṃ hāseti rameti so
 kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā Pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam
 upapajjati ti. idha Bhagavā kim āhā ti.

30

alam gāmaṇi. ^a tiṭṭhat' etaṃ. mā mam etaṃ pucchī^{4t} ti.

30

5. tatiyam pi kho Talapuṭṭo naṭagāmaṇi^{ab} Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. sutam me tam bhante pubbakānam ācariyapācariyānaṃ
 naṭānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ. yo so naṭo raṅgamajjhe
 samajjamajjhe saccālikena janaṃ hāseti rameti

35

¹B². adds ti; C^{1,3}. dakkhintī ti ²B¹⁻². Tāla- always ³C³. pucchā ti ⁴C³. pucchi;
 B¹. vuccatī ti

^aC^e -ī ^bS^e -ī ^cB^e C^e S^e nikk- ^dE^e -kare ^eS^e -pp- ^fB^e S^e dakkhantī ti; C^e
 dakkhintī ti ^gB^e C^e evaṃ ^hS^e adds bhante ⁱB^e C^e Tālapuṭṭa- ^jB^e C^e S^e ^b as n.
 2; S^e B^e C^e S^e K^e C^e S^e Tālaputto; S^e c as E^e ^kC^e treats as a proper name ^lE^e -ni
^mB^e C^e S^e m' etaṃ ⁿE^e -nā ^oC^e does not treat as a proper name ^pB^e S^e -by-
^qC^e uppajjati here ^rC^e C¹. as n. 3.

so kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā Pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ
sahavyatam upapajjati ti. idha Bhagavā kim āhā ti.
addhā kho tyāhaṃ^a nālattham^b alaṃ gāmaṇi. ^c tiṭṭhat'
etaṃ. mā mam etaṃ pucchī²ti. api ca tyāhaṃ vyākariṣṣāmi.

5

6. pubbe kho gāmaṇi sattā avītarāgā rāgabandhanabaddhā.^{3d}
tesaṃ naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe ye
dhammā rajaniyā^c te upasaṃharati bhīyosomattāya^{4f} sarāgāya.
pubbe kho gāmaṇi^c sattā avītidosā dosabandhanabaddhā.
10 tesaṃ naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe ye dhammā
dosaniyā^c te upasaṃharati bhīyosomattāya^{5g} sadosāya.
pubbe kho gāmaṇi sattā avītamohā mohabandhanabaddhā.
tesaṃ naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe ye
dhammā mohaniyā^c te upasaṃharati bhīyosomattāya
15 ^{6f} samohāya. ^g

15

7. so attanā matto pamatto^h pare madetvā pamādetvā^h
kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā Pahāso⁷ nāma nirayo tattha
⁸ⁱ upapajjati. sace kho pan' assa evaṃ^j diṭṭhi hoti yo so
naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena janaṃ hāseti
20 rameti so kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā Pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ
sahavyatam upapajjati^k ti sā^l ssa^l hoti micchādiṭṭhi. ^m
micchādiṭṭhikassa^m kho panāhaṃ gāmaṇi purisapuggalassa
dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatim vadāmi nirayaṃ vā
tiracchānayoṇiṃ vā ti.

20

25

8. evaṃ vutte Talapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi⁹ⁿ parodi assūni
pavattesi.

evaṃ^o kho tyāhaṃ gāmaṇi nālattham alaṃ gāmaṇi.
tiṭṭhat' etaṃ. mā mam etaṃ pucchī ti.

30

nāham bhante etaṃ rodāmi yam mam Bhagavā evaṃ
āha. api cāham bhante pubbakehi ācariyapācariyehi naṭehi¹⁰.
dīgharattaṃ nikato vañcito paluddho^{11p} yo so naṭo

¹C^{1,3}. na labhāmi ²B¹. vuccati ³B¹. -bandhā always ⁴C^{1,3}. bhīyosarāgāya; B¹.
has only bhīyosomattāya here and further on ⁵C^{1,3}. bhīyosadosāya ⁶C^{1,3}.
bhīyosammohāya ⁷C^{1,3}. pahāso; B². pahāyo ⁸C^{1,3}. tath' up- ⁹C^{1,3}. gāmaṇi
without naṭa ¹⁰C¹. nani (or nati); C³. na hi ¹¹C^{1,3}. paraddho here only

^aB^e S^e add gāmaṇi, C^e gāmaṇi ^bB^e C^e as n. 1; B^e S^{K B v.1}. C^e S^e as E^e ^cC^e -ī ^dS^e
C^e S^e as n. 3. ^eB^e C^e -īyā ^fB^e bhīyosomattāya; C^e bhīyyo/bhīyyo sarāgāya; S^e
bhīyyo sarāgāya; S^e ^b bhīyoso mattāya ^gB^e bhīyosomattāya; C^e S^e bhīyyo
sadosāya ^fB^e bhīyosomattāya; C^e bhīyyo samohāya; S^e bhīyyo samohāya ^gB^e
has no punctuation here ^{h-h}S^e pamāde thatvā; S^e ^b as E^e ⁱC^e tath' upajjati
^jB^e 1. word ^kC^e upajjati ^lS^e adds ca ^mC^e 2. words ⁿE^e naṭagamaṇi; C^e S^e
naṭagāmaṇi ^oB^e C^e etaṃ ^pC^e as n. 11; C^e S^e as E^e

raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena jaṇaṃ hāseti rameti
so kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā Pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ
sahavyatam upapajjatī^a ti.

9. abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam bhante. seyyathā pi
5 bhante nikujjitam^b vā ukkujjeyya paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya
mūlhassa^c vā maggam ācikkheyya andhakāre vā
telapajjotaṃ kareyya^d cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti. ^{1e}
evam evam^f Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito.
esāham bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi
10 dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ca. labheyyāham bhante
Bhagavato santike pabbajaṃ. ^g labheyyam upasampadan ti.

10. alattha kho Talapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi^{hi} Bhagavato santike
pabbajaṃ. ^g alattha^h upasampadaṃ.

15 11. acirūpasampanno ca paṇ' āyasmā Talapuṭo ... pe^k ... arahatam
ahosī ti.

3. Yodhājīvo^l

2. atha kho yodhājīvo^m gāmaṇi^{hi} yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
...ⁿ pe ...

3. ekam antaṃ nisinna kho yodhājīvo gāmaṇi^{hi} Bhagavantaṃ
20 etad avoca. sutam me^o bhante pubbakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ
yodhājīvānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ. yo so yodhājīvo
saṅgāme ussahati vāyamaṭi tam enam ussahantaṃ
vāyamaṭam pare hananti pariyāpādentī so kāyassa
bhedā param maraṇā Saraṅjītānaṃ^{2p} devānaṃ sahavyatam
25 upapajjatī ti. idha Bhagavā kim āhā ti.

alam gāmaṇi. tiṭṭhat' etaṃ. mā mam etaṃ pucchī ti.

4. dutiyam pi kho ... pe ...

5. tatiyam pi kho yodhājīvo gāmaṇi^{hi} Bhagavantaṃ etad
avoca. sutam me^o bhante pubbakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ
30 yodhājīvānaṃ^p bhāsamānānaṃ yo so yodhājīvo saṅgāme
ussahati vāyamaṭi tam enam ussahantaṃ vāyamaṭam
pare hananti pariyāpādentī so kāyassa bhedā
param maraṇā Saraṅjītānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatī
ti. idha Bhagavā kim āhā ti.

35

¹B¹. dakkhantī ti; C³. dakkhintī ti ²B¹⁻². Parajitānaṃ *always*; C³. Sarajitānaṃ
here only, elsewhere Sarañji-, or Sarāji-

^aC^e uppajjatī ^bB^e C^e S^e nikk- ^cE^e -lh- ^dB^e C^e S^e dhāreyya ^eB^e S^e dakkhantī ti;
C^e dakkhintī ti ^fS^e eva ^gB^e C^e S^e -jj- ^hC^e - ⁱS^e -ī ^jC^e alatth' ^kC^e S^e *continue*
as far as viharanto before pe, and then resume from aññataro ^lB^e C^e -a- ^mC^e
treats as a proper name ⁿB^e S^e upasaṅkamitvā ^oB^e C^e S^e m' etaṃ ^pB^e S^e ^b
parajitānaṃ; S^e C^e S^e sarajitānaṃ; C^e *does not treat as a proper name* ^pE^e
yodha-

^{1a-}addhā kho tyāhaṃ gāmaṇi na labhāmi—^{1a} alaṃ gāmaṇi.
tiṭṭhat' etaṃ. mā mam etaṃ pucchī ti. api ca^b tyāhaṃ vyākarissāmi. ^c

5 6. yo so gāmaṇi yodhājīvo saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati
tassa tañ cittaṃ pubbe hīnaṃ^{2d} duggatam^{3e} duppaṇihitaṃ.
ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu^f vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu^g
vā mā^{4h} ahesum iti vā ti. tam enaṃ ussahantaṃ
vāyamantaṃ pare hananti pariyaṇḍenti. so kāyassa bheda
param maraṇā⁵ⁱ⁻ Saraṇjitaṃ nāma nirayā⁻⁵ⁱ tath' ^{6j} upapajjati.
10 sace kho pan' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti yo so yodhājīvo saṅgāme
ussahati vāyamati tam enaṃ ussahantaṃ vāyamantaṃ
pare hananti pariyaṇḍenti so kāyassa bheda
param maraṇā saraṇjitaṃ^{7k} devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati
ti sā⁸ ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. micchādiṭṭhikassa
15 kho panāhaṃ gāmaṇi purisaṃpuggalassa dvinnaṃ gatīnaṃ
aññataṃ gatiṃ vadāmi nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā
ti.

7. evaṃ vutte yodhājīvo gāmaṇi^{cl} parodi assūni pavattesi.

20 evaṃ^m kho tyāhaṃ gāmaṇi nālatthaṃ. alaṃ gāmaṇi.
tiṭṭhat' etaṃ. mā mam etaṃ pucchī ti. ^c
nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yam mam⁹ Bhagavā evaṃ
āha. api cāhaṃ bhante pubbakehi ācariyaṇḍariyehi yodhājīvehi
dīgharattaṃ nikato vañcito paluddhoⁿ yo so yodhājīvo
25 saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati tam enaṃ ussahantaṃ
vāyamantaṃ pare hananti pariyaṇḍenti so kāyassa bheda
param maraṇā Saraṇjitaṃ^{10k} devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati
ti.

8. abhikkantaṃ^o bhante ... pe ... ajja-t-agge paṇḍetaṃ saraṇaṃ
30 gataṃ ti.

¹⁻¹This phrase is omitted by B¹⁻². ²B¹⁻². gahitaṃ ³B¹. dukkataṃ ⁴C^{1,3}. insert vā
⁵B¹⁻². Parajito nāma nirayo ⁶B¹⁻². tattha upapajjati ti ⁷B¹⁻². parajitānaṃ ⁸C¹.
sahassa ⁹Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹⁰B¹. para- (B². parā-) -jitānaṃ

^{a-a}S^e ... nālatthaṃ, with note sī evaṃ. Marammapotthake pan' ime pāṭhā na
dissanti ^bB^e adds kho ^cC^e -ī ^dB^e S^e as n. 2; B^eC as E^e ^eB^e C^e S^e as n. 3. ^fS^e
vajjhantu ^gS^e -antaṃ ^hB^e C^e S^e as n. 4. ⁱ⁻ⁱB^e Parajito nāma nirayo; C^e
Saraṇjito nāma nirayo; S^e Saraṇjito nāma nirayo ^jB^e as n. 6; C^e tath' upapajjati;
S^e tattha upapajjati ^kB^e as n. 7; C^e saraṇjitaṃ; S^e saraṇjitaṃ ^lS^e -ī ^mB^e C^e
S^e etaṃ ⁿC^e paraddho ^oC^e S^e repeat

4. Hatthi^a

2–8. atha kho hatthāroho^{1bc} gāmaṇi^{bd} yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. ...^f pe ... ajja-t-agge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti.

5. Assa (or Haya)^g

5 2. atha kho assāroho^{2bh} gāmaṇi^{bd} yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam¹ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho assāroho gāmaṇi^{de} Bhagavantam etad avoca. sutam me¹ tam bhante pubbakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ assārohānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ.^k yo so assāroho saṅgāme ussahati vāyama¹ tam³ enam ussahantaṃ vāyamantaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī so kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā Sarājitānaṃ^{4m} devānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati ti. idha Bhagavā kim āhā ti.

15 alaṃ gāmaṇi.ⁿ tiṭṭhat' etaṃ. mā mam etaṃ pucchī ti.

4. dutiyam pi kho ... pe ...

5. tatiyam pi kho assāroho gāmaṇi^{de} Bhagavantam etad avoca. sutam me¹ tam bhante pubbakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ assārohānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ. yo so assāroho saṅgāme ussahati vāyama¹ tam enam ussahantaṃ vāyamantaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī so kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā ... pe⁵⁰ ... sahavyatam upapajjati ti. idha Bhagavā kim āhā ti.¹

25 tiṭṭhat' etaṃ. mā mam etaṃ pucchī ti. api ca kho^{7q} tyāhaṃ vyākarissāmi.

6. yo so gāmaṇi^d assāroho saṅgāme ussahati vāyama⁸

¹C^{1,3}. Hatthārūho ²C^{1,3}. Assarūho *always* ³C^{1,3}. tamena ⁴B¹⁻². parajitānaṃ *as before* ⁵So C^{1,3}; B¹⁻². *have* parajitānaṃ devānaṃ ⁶*This phrase is missing in B¹⁻² as before (see p. 309. n. 1)* ⁷Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁸C^{1,3}. *insert here ... pe ...*

^aB^e C^e Hatthāroha- ^bC^e *treats as a proper name* ^cC^e C^{1,2}. Hatthārūho ^dC^e -ī ^eS^e -ī ^fB^e S^e upasaṅkamitvā ^gB^e C^e Assāroha- ^hC^e c Assārūho ⁱB^e S^e *omit, with no punctuation or indication of abridgment* ^jB^e C^e S^e m' etaṃ ^kE^e bha- ^lE^e -ī ^mB^e parajitānaṃ; C^e saraṅjitānaṃ; S^e sarajitānaṃ ⁿE^e -ni ^oB^e C^e S^e *as n. m, followed by devānaṃ* ^pS^e nālatthaṃ ^qC^e *as n. 7.*

- tassa tañ cittaṃ ¹⁻pubbe va ^ahīnaṃ ^{b-1.}duggataṃ ^{2c}duppaṇihitaṃ.
ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu ^dvā ucchijjantu vā ³
vinassantu vā mā ^{4e}ahesum iti vā ti. tam enam ussahantaṃ
vāyamantaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī. so kāyassa bheda
5 param maraṇā ^{5f-}Sarājito nāma nirayo tatha upapajjati—^{5f}
sace kho pan' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti yo so assāroho saṅgāme
ussahati vāyamati tam enam ussahantaṃ vāyamantaṃ
pare hananti pariyāpādentī so kāyassa bheda
param maraṇā sarājitaṇaṃ devānaṃ saṅgāyamaṃ upapajjati
10 ti sā 'ssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. micchādiṭṭhikassa
kho panāhaṃ gāmaṇi ^gpurisapuggalassa dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ
aññataraṃ gatiṃ vadāmi nirayaṃ vā tiracchāyoniṃ vā
ti
7. evaṃ vutte assāroho gāmaṇi ^{ghi}parodi assūni pavattesi.
15 etam ^jkho tyāhaṃ gāmaṇi ^gnālatthaṃ. alaṃ gāmaṇi. ^{gh}
tiṭṭhat' etam. mā mam etam pucchī ti.
nāham bhante etam rodāmi yam mam Bhagavā etam ^k
āha. api cāham bhante pubbakehi ācariyapācariyehi assārohehi
dīgharattaṃ nikato vañcito paluddho ^lyo so assāroho
20 saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati tam enam ussahantaṃ
vāyamantaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī so kāyassa bheda
param maraṇā sarājitaṇaṃ ^{gm}devānaṃ saṅgāyamaṃ upapajjati
ti.
8. abhikkantaṃ ⁿbhante ... pe ... ajja-t-agge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ
25 gataṃ ti.

6. Pacchābhūmako (or Matakō) °

1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ ^pviharati Pāvā-
rikambavane.

¹B¹⁻². pubbe gahitaṃ as before (see p. 309, n. 2) ²B¹⁻². dukkaṭaṃ ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴C^{1,3}. insert vā as before ⁵⁻⁵B¹⁻². have as before parajito ... nirayo ...
⁶In this sutta C^{1,3}. have always sarājita, B¹⁻². having, as before, parajita
^aB^e S^e C^e S^e omit ^bB^e S^e gahitaṃ ^cB^e C^e S^e as n. 2. ^dS^e vajjhantu ^eC^e S^e as n. 4. ^{f-f}B^e Parajito nāma nirayo tatha upapajjati; C^e Sarañjito nāma nirayo tath' upapajjati; S^e Sarajito nāma nirayo tatha upapajjati ^gC^e -ī ^hE^e -ni ⁱS^e -ī ^jS^e evaṃ ^kB^e C^e evaṃ ^lS^e paraddho ^mB^e parajitānaṃ; C^e sarañjitānaṃ; S^e sarajitānaṃ ⁿC^e repeats ^oB^e Asibandhakaputtasutta; C^e Asibaddhakasuttaṃ (but all spell -bandhaka- throughout the text) ^pC^e -l-

2. atha kho Asibandhakaputto¹ gāmaṇi^{abc} yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi^{bc}
5 Bhagavantam etad avoca. brāhmaṇā bhante pacchābhūmakā^d
kāmaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā udakorohakā aggiparicārikā. ^{2e}
te matāṃ kālakatam^f uyyāpentī³ nāma saññāpentī⁴
nāma saggāṃ nāma okkāmenti. ^{5g} Bhagavā pana
bhante arahaṃ sammāsambuddho pahoti tathā kātuṃ
10 yathā sabbo loko kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatīṃ
saggāṃ lokam upapajjeyyā ti.

4. tena hi gāmaṇi taṃ yev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi. ⁶
yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ vyākareyyāsi. ^h

5. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. ^b idhāssa⁷ⁱ puriso pāṇātipātī
15 adinnādāyī kāmesu micchācārī musāvādī piṣuṇavāco
k^kpharusāvāco samphappalāpī abhijjhālu^l vyāpannacitto^m mic-
chādītthiko. ⁿ tam enam mahājanakāyo^{8d} saṅgamma samāgamma
āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko⁹ anuparisakkeyya¹⁰.
ayam puriso kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ
20 lokam upapajjati¹⁰ ti. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. ^p api nu so
puriso mahato janakāyassa āyācanahetu vā thomanahetu
vā pañjalikā ^qanuparisakkanahetu¹¹ vā kāyassa bhedaṃ param
maraṇā sugatīṃ saggāṃ lokam upapajjeyyā ti.

no h' etam bhante.

6. seyyathā pi gāmaṇi puriso mahatim^r puthusilaṃ^{12s}
25 gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipeyya. tam enam mahājanakāyo^d
saṅgamma samāgamma āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko
anuparisakkeyya¹³ ummuja bho puthusile. ^[14-]uplava bho

¹C^{1,3}. -baddhaka- always ²Missing in B¹. ³C^{1,3}. ussayyāpentī ⁴So B¹⁻²; C¹. sakāpentī; missing in C³. ⁵C^{1,3}. B¹. -kka- ⁶C^{1,3}. pari- ⁷B². idh' assa, B¹. idha; both here and further on ⁸C^{1,3}. omit mahā- ⁹C³. -kā; B¹. pañcali- always ¹⁰B². -vatteyya always ¹¹B¹. -parivattanahetu here and further on ¹²So C¹; all the mss have -sīlaṃ/-sīle, always ¹³C^{1,3}. have ... pe ... after thomeyya [¹⁴See n. I. on next page]

^aC^e treats as part of the proper name ^bC^e -ī ^cS^e -ī ^dB^e 2. words ^eB^e C^e S^e -akā; C^e C^{1,2}. as E^e ^fB^e -ñk- ^gC^e okkāmentī; S^e C^e S^{cy} okkāpentī; C^e C^{1,2}. as n. 5. ^hB^e -ī ti ⁱB^e C^e S^e idh' assa ^jB^e I. word ^kB^e S^e piṣuṇavāco pharusavāco; C^e piṣuṇavāco [sic] pharusavāco; C^e C^{1,2}. piṣuṇavācopharusavāco [sic] ^lC^e -ū ^mB^e S^e by- ⁿE^e -tth- ^oB^e S^e -ū ^pE^e -ni ^qS^e I. word ^rS^e mahantaṃ ^sB^e C^e S^e as E^e, with no notes

- puthusile¹ thalam uplava bho puthusile ti. taṃ kim
maññasi gāmaṇi. ^a api nu sā puthusilā mahato janakāyassa
āyācanahetu vā^b pañjalikā ^{2c} anuparisakkanahetu vā ummujeyya
vā uplaveyya vā thalaṃ vā uplaveyyā³ ti.
- 5 no h' etam bhante.
evam eva kho gāmaṇi yo so puriso pāṇātipātī^d adinnādāyī
kāmesu ^e micchācārī musāvādī piṣuṇavāco^f pharusāvāco^g
samphappalāpī abhijjhālu^h vyāpannacitto micchādīṭṭhiko
kiñcāpi tam⁴ mahājanakāyoⁱ saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya
10 thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya ayam puriso
kāyassa bhedā param marañā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjatū
ti atha kho so puriso kāyassa bhedā param marañā
apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjeyya.
7. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. idhāssa¹ puriso pāṇātipātā
15 paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato kāmesu ^e micchācārā
paṭivirato musāvādā paṭivirato ^{5k-} piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato
pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato^{-5k} samphappalāpā paṭivirato
anabhijjhālu¹ avyāpannacitto sammādiṭṭhiko. tam enam
mahājanakāyoⁱ saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya
20 pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya ayam puriso kāyassa bhedā
param marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ^m upapajjatū ti.
taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. api nu so puriso mahato janakāyassa
āyācanahetu vāⁿ thomanahetu vā pañjalikā^o ^c anuparisakkanahetu^p
vā kāyassa bhedā param marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
25 vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjeyyā ti.
no h' etam bhante.
8. seyyathā^q pi gāmaṇi puriso sappikumbhaṃ vā telakumbhaṃ
vā gambhīram^{6r} udakarahadam ogāhetvā^{7s} bhindeyya.
^{8t-} tatr' assa yā^{-8t} sakkharā vā kaṭhalā vā sā⁹ adhogāmī^u
30 assa yañ ca khvāssa^v tatra sappi^w ¹⁰ vā telaṃ vā tam uddhaṃgāmi^x

¹B². omits uplava ... -sīle ²B². pañjalikānu- ³C^{1,3}. plaveyy-; B² duplaveyy-
⁴C^{1,3}. nam ⁵⁻⁵C^{1,3}. piṣuṇā vācā ... pharusā vācā paṭivirato here and further on
⁶B¹. gambhire -rahade ⁷B¹⁻². ogāhitvā ⁸So B²; B¹. tatra y' assa; C¹. tatra yvāssa;
C³. tatra svāssa ⁹Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹⁰C^{1,3}. sappim

^aE^e -ni ^bB^e C^e S^e add thomanahetu vā ^cS^e I. word ^dE^e pa- ^eB^e I. word ^fC^e
-nā- ^gB^e C^e S^e -sa- ^hC^e abhijjhālū; E^e abhijjhālu ⁱB^e 2. words ^jB^e C^e S^e idh'
assa; B^e B^{v.1}. idha; B^e suggests idha c' assa ^{k-k}C^e as n. 5. ^lC^e -ū ^mB^e C^e S^e
add nirayam ⁿE^e vo ^oE^e pañc- ^pC^e -pariss-; E^e -kkanhetu ^qE^e seyyath' api
^rB^e as n. 6. ^sS^e as n. 7. ^{t-t}B^e C^e tatra yā ' ssa; S^e C^e S^{cy} tatra y' assa; C^e c tatra
yvāssa ^uC^e cy 'dhogāmī; B^e suggests adhogāminī; the wording given for the
siglum is "siyā nu kho porānapāṭho" ti takkitapāṭho; C^e likewise notes
adhogāminī ti bhavitabban ti maññe ^vB^e S^e khv assa ^wC^e C^{1,2}. sappim ^xC^e
uddhagāmi; B^e uddhaṃ gāmi; C^e B^e as E^e

- assa. tam enam mahājanakāyo saṅgama samāgama^a
 āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya^b ośida
 bho sappi^{cd} tela saṁsīda bho sappi^{cd} tela adhogaccha^{ef} bho
 sappi^{cd} telā ti. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. api nu taṃ
 5 sappi^{cd} telam mahato^g janakāyassa āyācanahetu vā thomanahetu
 vā pañjalikā^{1d} anuparisakkanahetu vā ośideyya vā
 saṁsīdeyya vā adhogaccheyyā^h ti.
 no h' etam bhante.
 evam eva kho gāmaṇi yo so puriso pāṇātipātā paṭivirato
 10 adinnādānā paṭivirato kāmesu^c micchācārā paṭivirato musāvādā
 paṭivirato piṣuṇāya¹ vācāya paṭivirato pharusāya¹ vacāya
 paṭivirato samphappalāpā paṭivirato anabhijjhālu^k avyāpannacitto
 sammādiṭṭhiko kiñcāpi tam mahājanakāyo^c saṅgama
 samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya
 15 ayam puriso kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṃ
 duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjatū ti atha kho so
 puriso kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṃ saggama
 lokam upapajjeyyā ti.
 9. evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi^{lm} Bhagavantam
 20 etad avoca. abhikkantam^b bhante ... pe ... ajja-t-agge pāṇupetaṃ
 saraṇaṃ gatan ti.

7. Desanā^o

1. ekamaṃ samayam Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ^p viharati Pāvā-
 rikambavane.
 25 2. atha kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi^q yena Bhagavā
 ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
 ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi^{lm}
 Bhagavantam etad avoca. na nu bhante Bhagavā sabba-
 30 pāṇabhūtahitānukampī^{2r} viharatī ti.
 evaṃ gāmaṇi. ¹ Tathāgato sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī²
 viharatī ti.
 4. atha kiñ carahi bhante Bhagavā ekaccānaṃ sakkaccaṃ
 dhammaṃ desetī ekaccānaṃ no tathā sakkaccaṃ dhammaṃ
 35 desetī ti.

¹C^{1,3}. pañjalikāparisakkana- ²C^{1,3}. -bhūte-

^aE^e -gāmma ^bE^e -kkh- ^cB^e 1. word ^dS^e 1. word ^eB^e 2. words ^fS^e 2. words
^gC^e mahā (separate word) ^hB^e S^e adho vā gaccheyyā; C^e adho vā gaccheyya
ⁱE^e piṣuṇāya vacāya; B^e S^e piṣuṇāya vācāya; C^e piṣuṇāvācā (1. word); C^e B^e S^e
 piṣuṇāya vācāya ^jE^e parusāya vacāya [sic]; B^e S^e C^e B^e S^e pharusāya vācāya; C^e
 pharusā vācā (2. words) ^kC^e -ū ^lC^e -ī ^mS^e -ī ⁿC^e repeats ^oB^e C^e
 Khetṭūpama- ^pB^e S^e -!- ^qC^e treats as part of the proper name ^rC^e Cp omits -
 pāṇa-

tena hi gāmaṇi^a taṃ yev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi. ^b yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ vyākareyyāsi.

5. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. idha^c kassakassa gahapatino tīṇi^d khettāni. ekaṃ khettam aggama ekaṃ khettam
5 majjhimam¹ ekaṃ khettam hīnañ jaṅgalaṃ ūsaram^e pāpabhūmikam. ^{2f}
taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. asu kassako gahapati
bījāni^g paṭiṭṭhāpetukāmo^{3h} kattha pathamam paṭiṭṭhāpeyya
yaṃ vā aduṃ khettam aggama yaṃ vā aduṃ
10 khettam majjhimam yaṃ vā aduṃ khettam hīnañ jaṅgalaṃ
ūsaram pāpabhūmiⁱ ti.

asu bhante kassako gahapati bījāni paṭiṭṭhāpetukāmo
yam aduṃ khettam aggama tattha paṭiṭṭhāpeyya. tattha⁴
paṭiṭṭhāpetvā yam aduṃ khettam majjhimam tattha paṭiṭṭhāpeyya.
tattha paṭiṭṭhāpetvā yam aduṃ khettam hīnañ
15 jaṅgalaṃ ūsaram pāpabhūmi⁵ tattha paṭiṭṭhāpeyya pi no
pi paṭiṭṭhāpeyya. taṃ kissa hetu. antamaso gobhattam pi
bhavissatī ti.

6. seyyathā pi gāmaṇi yam aduṃ khettam aggama evama
eva mayham⁶ bhikkhubhikkhuniyo. ^j tesāham dhammaṃ
20 desemi ādikalyāṇam majjhe ^{7kl} kalyāṇam pariyoṣānakalyāṇam
sāttham savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham
brahmacariyam pakāsemi. taṃ kissa hetu. ete hi
gāmaṇi^m maṃdīpā maṃleṇā maṃtāṇā maṃsaraṇā viharanti.

25 7. seyyathā pi gāmaṇi yam aduṃ khettam majjhimam
evama eva mayham upāsakā ⁿ upāsikāyo. tesam ^o pāham⁸
dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇam majjhe ^{klp} kalyāṇam pariyo-
sānakalyāṇam sāttham savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇam
parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāsemi. taṃ kissa
30 hetu. ete hi gāmaṇi maṃdīpā maṃleṇā maṃtāṇā maṃsaraṇā
viharanti. ^a

8. seyyathā pi gāmaṇi yam aduṃ khettam hīnaṃ jaṅgalaṃ^q

¹C^{1,3}: majjham *always* ²B¹⁻²: -bhūmi ³C^{1,3}: paṭiṭṭhap- ... *always*; B¹: *sometimes*
⁴Missing in B². ⁵C^{1,3}: -bhūmaṃ ⁶Missing in B¹. ⁷majjhe ka- *is missing in B¹*
⁸C^{1,3}: p' aham; C¹: aham

^aC^e -ī ^bE^e pati- ^cB^e idh' assu; C^e *omits*; B^e C^S K^S as E^e ^dC^e tīni ^eS^e C^e ^{cy} S^S o-
^fB^e C^e S^e as n. 2. ^gS^e v- *here* ^hS^e as n. 3. ⁱB^e -mī ^jS^e 2. *words (sic)* ^kB^e 1.
word ^lS^e 1. *word* ^mE^e ga- ⁿB^e C^e -kaup- ^oC^e tesam p' aham; S^e C^e S^e tesāham;
C^e B^e tesam yāham ^pC^e 1. *word* ^qE^e -gāl-

- ūsaram pāpabhumi¹ evam eva mayham aññatitthiyā
 samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakā. ^a tesam ^bpāhaṃ dhammaṃ desemi
 ādikalyāṇam^c majjhe kalyāṇam pariyoṣānakalyāṇam^c
 sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham
 5 brahmacariyam pakāsemi. taṃ kissa hetu. app eva
 nāma ekapadam^{2d} pi ājāneyyūṃ. taṃ³ nesam assa dīgharattam⁴
 hitāya sukhāyā^cti.
 9. seyyathā pi gāmaṇi purisassa tayo udakamaṇikā. eko
 udakamaṇiko acchiddo ahārī^f ^gaparihāri eko udakamaṇiko
 10 acchiddo hārī ^gparihāri eko udakamaṇiko chiddo hārī parihāri.
 taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. asu puriso udakaṃ
 nikkhipitukāmo kattha^h pathamaṃ nikkhipeyya yo vā so
 udakamaṇiko acchiddo ahārīⁱ ^japarihārī⁵⁻yo vā so⁻⁵ udakamaṇiko
 acchiddo hārī parihārī yo vā so udakamaṇiko chiddo
 15 hārī parihārī ti.
 asu bhante puriso udakaṃ nikkhipitukāmo yo so udakamaṇiko
 acchiddo ahārī ^kaparihāri tattha nikkhipeyya.
 tattha nikkhipitvā^l ⁶⁻yo so udakamaṇiko acchiddo hārī
 parihārī tattha nikkhipeyya. tattha nikkhipitvā⁻⁶ yo so
 20 udakamaṇiko chiddo hārī parihāri tattha ⁷⁻nikkhipeyyā^k pi
 no pi nikkhipeyya⁻⁷ taṃ kissa hetu. antamaso bhaṇḍadhovanam^l
 pi bhavissatī ti.
 10. seyyathā pi gāmaṇi yo so udakamaṇiko acchiddo
 ahārī ^maparihārī evam evam^m mayham ⁿbhikkhubhikkhuniyo. ⁿ
 25 tesāhaṃ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇam^o majjhe
 kalyāṇam pariyoṣānakalyāṇam^p sātthaṃ^q savyañjanaṃ keva-
 laparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāsemi.
 taṃ kissa hetu. ete hi gāmaṇi maṃḍīpā maṃleṇā maṃtāṇā
 maṃsaraṇā viharanti.
 30 11. seyyathā pi gāmaṇi yo so udakamaṇiko^r acchiddo
 hārī parihārī evam eva mayham upāsakaupāsikāyo. ^s ^{9t}tesam

¹C^{1,3} -bhumam ²B¹ ekam padam ³C^{1,3} yaṃ ⁴Missing in C^{1,3} ⁵⁻⁵C^{1,3} eko
 instead of yo vā so ⁶C^{1,3} have ... pe ... instead of yo so ... nikkhipitvā
⁷⁻⁷C^{1,3} nikkhipeyyā ti no nikkhipeyya ⁸C^{1,3} omit mayham and C³ omits
 bhikkhu ⁹⁻⁹B¹ tesāhaṃ instead of tesam p' aham

^aC^e samaṇabrāhmaṇā paribbājakā [sic] ^bC^e tesam p' aham; ^Se nesam cāham
^cE^e -n- ^dB^e as n. 2. ^eC^e S^e -ya ^fC^e S^e āhāri: sabbattha ^gB^e C^e (a)hārī (a)pari-
 hārī; ^Se (a)hārī(a)parihārī: all throughout, except as noted ^hS^e tattha ⁱC^e ahārī
 parihārī here ^jE^e -etvā ^kB^e S^e -a ^lC^e C^p bhaṇḍadhovanamattam ^mB^e C^e S^e eva
ⁿS^e 2. words ^oE^e -kalyāṇanam ^pE^e -sāṇa- ^qS^e sāttha ^rE^e -maṇḍiko ^sS^e -kā
 up- ^tB^e tesāhaṃ; ^Se tesam aham

- p' ahaṃ^[-9] dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇam majjhe kalyāṇam
pariyosānakalyāṇam^a sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇam
parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāsemi. taṃ
kissa hetu. ete hi gāmaṇi maṃdīpā maṃleṇā maṃtāṇā^b
5 maṃsaraṇā viharanti. ^c
12. seyyathā pi gāmaṇi yo so udakamaṇiko chiddo hārī
parihārī evam eva mayham aññatitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇā
^dparibbājakā. ^{1e}-tesam p' ahaṃ^{-1e} dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇam
majjhe kalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ
10 kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam
pakāsemi. taṃ kissa hetu. app eva nāma ekapadam^f
ājāneyyūṃ. taṃ². nesam assa³ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā
ti.
13. evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi^g Bhagavantam
15 etad avoca. abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam ^hbhante.
... pe ... ⁱupāsakam mam Bhagavā dhāretu⁻ⁱ ajja-t-agge pāṇupetaṃ^j
saraṇaṃ gatan ti.

8. Saṅkha^k

1. ekam samayam Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ^l viharati
20 Pāvārikambavane.

2. atha kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi^{cg} Nigaṇṭhasāvako
yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. ...^m peⁿ ...
3. ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Asibandhakaputtaṃ gāmaṇim
25 Bhagavā etad avoca. kathaṃ nu kho gāmaṇi
Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto^o sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ti.
4. evaṃ kho bhante Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto sāvakānaṃ
dhammaṃ deseti. yo koci pāṇam atimāpeti^p sabbo so
āpāyiko nerayiko. yo koci adinnaṃ ādiyati sabbo so
30 āpāyiko nerayiko. yo koci kāmesu micchācarati^q sabbo so
āpāyiko nerayiko. yo koci musā bhaṇati sabbo so āpāyiko
nerayiko. yam ^rbahulaṃ yam ^rbahulaṃ viharati tena tena
niyyati^{4s} ti. evaṃ kho bhante Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto
sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti ti.
35 yam ^rbahulaṃ yam ^rbahulaṃ ca gāmaṇi viharati tena

[⁹See n. 9. on previous page] ¹⁻¹B¹⁻². tesāhaṃ as before ²C^{1,3}. yaṃ ³Missing
in B¹. ⁴C^{1,3}. niyyāti ti

[¹See n. t on previous page] ^aE^e -sana- ^bE^e -nā ^cC^e -ī ^dB^e C^e S^e -ṇapa- ^ee^eB^e
as n. 1; S^e tesam ahaṃ ^fB^e C^e S^e add pi ^gS^e -ī ^hS^e omits ⁱ⁻ⁱC^e omits ^jE^e pān-
^kB^e C^e -dhama- ^lB^e S^e -l- ^mS^e upasaṅkamtivā ⁿB^e upasaṅkamtivā ekam antaṃ
nisīdi ^oB^e S^e Nāṭa- ^pB^e C^e atipāṭeti, and below; C^e C^{1,2}. S^e as E^e ^qB^e C^e 2. words
^rB^e 1. word, and below ^sB^e niyyati ti; C^e C¹. as n. 4. [in fact the note reads
sīyyāti -ni 1, which I assume is metathesis of niyyāti -sī 1]

tena niyyatī^ati. evaṃ sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko
bhavissati yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa vacanaṃ.

5 5. taṃ kim mañṇasi gāmaṇi. yo so puriso pāṇātipātī
rattiyā vā divasassa vā samayā^b samayam upādāya katamo
bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā^{1c} so pāṇam atimāpeti yaṃ vā so
pāṇaṃ nātimāpetī ti.

10 yo so bhante puriso pāṇātipātī rattiyā vā divasassa vā
samayā^{2.b} samayam upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so
pāṇam atimāpeti. atha kho so^{3d} va bahutaro samayo yaṃ
so pāṇaṃ nātimāpetī ti.

yaṃ bahulaṃ yaṃ bahulaṃ ca gāmaṇi viharati tena
tena niyyatī^{4e}ti. evaṃ sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko
bhavissati yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa vacanaṃ.

15 6. taṃ kim mañṇasi gāmaṇi. yo so puriso adinnādāyī
rattiyā vā divasassa vā samayā^b samayam upādāya katamo
bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā^c so adinnaṃ ādiyati yaṃ vā so
adinnaṃ n' ādiyatī ti.

20 yo so bhante^f puriso adinnādāyī rattiyā vā divasassa
vā samayā^b samayam upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so
adinnaṃ ādiyati. atha kho so va bahutaro samayo yaṃ
so adinnaṃ n' ādiyatī ti.

yaṃ bahulaṃ yaṃ bahulaṃ ca gāmaṇi viharati tena
tena niyyatī^{5e}ti. evaṃ sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko
bhavissati yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa vacanaṃ.

25 7. taṃ kim mañṇasi gāmaṇi. ^g yo so puriso kāmesu
^hmicchācārī rattiyā vā divasassa vā samayā^b samayam upādāya
katamo bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā^c so kāmesu micchā
ⁱcarati yaṃ vā so kāmesu micchā na caratī ti.

30 yo so bhante puriso kāmesu ^hmicchācārī^j rattiyā vā divasassa
vā samayā^b samayam upādāya appataro so samayo
yaṃ so kāmesu micchāⁱ carati. atha kho so va bahutaro
samayo yaṃ so kāmesu micchā na caratī^kti.

yaṃ bahulaṃ yaṃ bahulaṃ ca gāmaṇi viharati tena tena

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²Missing in C¹. ³B¹. sv eva here and further on ⁴C^{1,3}. nīyatī ti
⁵C^{1,3}. nīyatī ti

^aB^e nīyatī; C^e nīyyatī ti ^bB^e C^e S^e I. word, and below ^cS^e as n. I. ^dB^e S^e as n.
3. ^eB^e as m. 4, 5; C^e nīyyatī ti ^fE^e adds pa, punctuated not as an abridgment
but just as a separate word ^gC^e -ī ^hB^e I. word ⁱS^e I. word ^jE^e -carī ^kC^e -ti

niyyatī^{ab} ti. evaṃ sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavissati
yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa^c vacanaṃ.

8. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. yo so puriso musāvādī
rattiyā vā^d divasassa vā samayā samayam upādāya katamo
5 bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā^e so musā bhaṇati yaṃ vā so musā
na bhaṇatī ti.

yo so bhante puriso musāvādī^f rattiyā vā divasassa vā
samayā samayam upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so
musā bhaṇati. atha kho so va bahutaro samayo yaṃ so
10 musā na bhaṇatī^g ti.

yaṃ bahulaṃ yaṃ bahulañ ca gāmaṇi viharati tena tena
niyyatī^{ab} ti. evaṃ sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavissati
yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nātaputtassa vacanaṃ.

9. idha gāmaṇi ekacco satthā evaṃvādī^f hoti evaṃdiṭṭhi.^h
15 yo¹ koci pāṇam atimāpeti sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko. yo
koci adinnam ādiyati sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko. yo koci
kāmesu micchā carati sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko. yo koci
musā bhaṇatīⁱ sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko ti. tasmim̄ kho
pana gāmaṇi satthari sāvako abhippasanno hoti.

10. tassa evaṃ hoti. mayhaṃ kho satthā evaṃvādī
evaṃdiṭṭhi. yo koci pāṇam¹ atimāpeti sabbo so āpāyiko
nerayiko ti. atthi kho pana mayā² pāṇo atimāpito.^k aham
p' amhi āpāyiko nerayiko ti³ diṭṭhim paṭilabhati. taṃ
gāmaṇi⁴ vācam^m appahāya tañ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ
25 diṭṭhim appaṭinissajjitvāⁿ yathā^o hatam⁵ nikkhitto evaṃ
niraye. mayhaṃ kho satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi. yo
koci adinnam ādiyati sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko ti. atthi
kho pana mayā adinnam ādinnaṃ.⁶ aham p' amhi āpāyiko
nerayiko ti diṭṭhim paṭilabhati. taṃ gāmaṇi vācam appahāya
30 tañ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhim appaṭinissajjitvā
yathā hatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. mayhaṃ kho satthā
evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi. yo koci kāmesu micchā carati sabbo

¹C³: yo yo ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³C³: omits ti; C¹: has nerayito nerayito ti ⁴Missing
in C^{1,3}. ⁵B¹⁻²: bhatam always; C¹: once; C³: thrice ⁶Missing in B²; B¹: ādiyī

^aB^e nīyatī ^bC^e nīyyatī ^cE^e Nātā-; B^e S^e Nāṭa- ^dE^e va ^eS^e omits ^fE^e -i ^gE^e
bhan- ^hB^e B^{v.1}. and maybe C^e -ī ⁱE^e bhā- ^jE^e pa- ^kB^e C^e atipātito; C^e C^{1,2}. S^s as
E^e ^lC^e pi here ^mE^e va- ⁿS^e C^e S^s -j- ^oB^e C^e S^e yathābhatam, which might be
analysed as yath' ābhatam; and so below

so āpāyiko nerayiko ti. atthi kho pana mayā kāmesu
micchā¹ cīṇṇaṃ. aham p' amhi āpāyiko nerayiko ti diṭṭhim
paṭilabhāti.^b taṃ gāmaṇi vācam appahāya taṃ cittam appahāya
taṃ diṭṭhim appaṭinissajjitvā yathā hatam nikkhitto
5 evaṃ niraye. mayhaṃ kho satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi.
yo koci musā bhaṇāti sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko ti. atthi
kho pana mayā musā bhaṇitaṃ. aham p' amhi āpāyiko nerayiko
ti diṭṭhim paṭilabhāti. taṃ gāmaṇi vācam appahāya
taṃ cittam appahāya taṃ diṭṭhim appaṭinissajjitvā yathā
10 hatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

11. idha pana gāmaṇi Tathāgato loke uppajjati araham
sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū
anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussānam
buddho bhagavā. so anekapariyāyena pāṇātipātāṃ garahati
15 vīgarahati pāṇātipātā vīramathā ti^c āha. adinnādānaṃ
garahati vīgarahati adinnādānaṃ^d vīramathā ti c' āha. kāmesu
micchācāraṃ garahati vīgarahati kāmesu^e micchācārā vīramathā
ti c' āha. musāvādaṃ garahati vīgarahati musāvādā
vīramathā ti c' āha. tasmim kho pana gāmaṇi satthari
20 sāvako abhippasanno hoti. so iti paṭisañcikkhati.

12. Bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena pāṇātipātāṃ garahati
vīgarahati pāṇātipātā vīramathā ti c' āha. atthi kho pana
mayā pāṇo atimāpito^f yāvatako vā tāvatako vā.^g taṃ na
suṭṭhu taṃ na sādhu. ahañ ce va^h kho pana tappaccayā
25 vippaṭisārī assaṃ na meⁱ tam pāpakammam^{2j} akatam
bhavissatī ti. so iti paṭisañkhāya taṃ c' eva pāṇātipātāṃ^k
pajahati āyatiñ ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti.^l evam
etassa pāpassa kammassa samatikkamo hoti.

13. Bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena adinnādānaṃ garahati
30 vīgarahati adinnādāna vīramathā ti c' āha. atthi kho
pana mayā adinnam ādinnam yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā.
yaṃ kho pana mayā adinnam ādinnam yāvatakaṃ vā
tāvatakaṃ vā taṃ na suṭṭhu taṃ na sādhu. ahañ ce va kho
pana tappaccayā vippaṭisārī assaṃ na meⁱ tam pāpakammam^{3m}
35 akatam bhavissatī ti. so iti paṭisañkhāya taṃ c' eva

¹B¹ micchācārā cīṇṇā ²C^{1,3} pāpaṃ ... ³C³ pāpakam kammam

^aC^e I. word; S^e as n. 1; C^e S^e micchācārācīṇṇam ^bE^e pati- ^cB^e C^e S^e add c' ^dC^e
ā- ^eB^e I. word; E^e ... -carā ^fB^e C^e atipātito ^gB^e C^e S^e insert yo kho pana
mayā pāṇo {B^e C^e atipātito; S^e atimāpito} yāvatako vā tāvatako vā ^hB^e
suggests omitting ⁱB^e m' etam, and below ^jB^e C^e as n. 2; C^e as n. 3; B^e S^e K^e B^e v.
^l as E^e ^kE^e -ām ^lB^e C^e S^e insert evam etassa pāpassa kammassa pahānaṃ hoti
^mB^e as n. 2; C^e as n. 3.

adinnādānam pajahati āyatiñ ca adinnādānā paṭivirato
hoti. evam etassa pāpassa kammassa pahānaṃ hoti.
evam etassa pāpassa kammassa samatikkamo hoti.

14. Bhagavā kho pana^{1a} anekapariyāyena kāmesu
5 micchācāraṃ garahati vigarahati kāmesu micchācārā
viramathā ti c' āha. atthi kho pana mayā kāmesu
micchāciṇṇaṃ^{2b} yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā. yaṃ kho
pana mayā kāmesu micchā ciṇṇaṃ yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ
10 vā taṃ na suṭṭhu taṃ na sādhu. ³⁻ahañ ce va⁻³⁻ kho
pana tappaccayā vipphaṭṭhā^{4c} assaṃ na me tam pāpakammaṃ^{4c}
akatam bhavissatī ti. so iti paṭisaṅkhāya^d tañ c' eva
kāmesu micchācāraṃ pajahati āyatiñ ca kāmesu^e micchācārā
paṭivirato^f hoti. evam etassa pāpassa kammassa
15 pahānaṃ hoti. evam etassa pāpassa kammassa samatikkamo
hoti. ^g

15. Bhagavā kho pana^{5h} anekapariyāyena musāvādaṃ
garahati vigarahati musāvādā viramathā ti c' āha. atthi
kho pana mayā musābhaṇitaṃ^{bi} yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ
vā. yaṃ kho pana mayā musā bhaṇitaṃ yāvatakaṃ vā
20 tāvatakaṃ vā taṃ na suṭṭhu taṃ^j na sādhu. ahañ ce va kho pana
tappaccayā vipphaṭṭhā^k assaṃ na me tam pāpakammaṃ^c
akatam bhavissatī ti. so iti paṭisaṅkhāya tañ c' eva
musāvādaṃ pajahati āyatiñ ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. ^l
evam etassa pāpassa kammassa samatikkamo hoti.

16. so pāṇātipātā pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti.
25 adinnādānam pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. kāmesu
micchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesu micchācārā paṭivirato hoti.
musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. ^{6m-}pisuṇaṃ
vācam pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti.
30 pharusāṃ vācam pahāya pharusāya vācāya^{6m} paṭivirato
hoti. samphappalāpam pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato
hoti. abhijjham pahāya anabhijjhālūⁿ hoti. vyāpadapadosaṃ^o

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²B¹. micchācārā ciṇṇā as before ³⁻³C^{1,3}. ahañ eva ⁴C³.
pāpakamaṃ kammaṃ as before ⁵Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁶⁻⁶C^{1,3}. have as before pisuṇā-
/pharusā-vācam ... pisuṇā-/pharusā-vācā

^aC^e S^e as n. 1. ^bB^e S^e 2. words ^cB^e pāpaṃ kammaṃ; C^e as n. 4. ^dE^e -kāya
^eE^e ka- ^fE^e pāti- [sic] ^gS^e -ī ti ^hC^e as n. 5. ⁱC^e 2. words ^jE^e omits ^kE^e -t-
^lB^e C^e S^e add evam etassa pāpassa kammassa pahānaṃ hoti ^{m-m}C^e
pisuṇāvācam ... pisuṇāyavācāya [sic] ... pharusāṃvācam [sic] ... pharusāya
vācāya ⁿC^e -jjhālū; E^e -jjālū ^oB^e byāpadappadosaṃ; S^e byāpadapadosaṃ

- pahāya avyāpannacitto^a hoti. micchāditt^him¹ pahāya
sammāditt^hiko hoti. sa² kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako
evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatavyāpādo asammūlho^b sampajāno
patissato^c mettāsahagatena³ cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā
5 viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ.^d
iti^e uddham adho tiriyaṃ^e sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ
lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahagatena
appamaṇena^f averena avyāpajjhena^{4g} pharivā viharati.
- 10 17. seyyathā pi gāmaṇi balavā saṅkhadhamo appakasireṇ^h
eva catuddisā viññāpeyya. evaṃ eva kho gāmaṇi evaṃ
bhāvitāya mettāya cetovimuttiyā evaṃ bahulikātāya yaṃ
pamaṇakatam kammaṃ na taṃ tatrāvasissati na taṃ
tatrāvatiṭṭhati. sa kho so⁵ gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ
15 vigatābhijjho vigatavyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno patissato
karuṇāsahagatena cetasā⁶ⁱ ... muditā⁷ⁱ ... upekkhāsahagatena
cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. tathā
dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā^k catutthaṃ.^d iti uddham adho
tiriyaṃ sabbadhi^l sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena
20 cetasā vipulena mahagatena appamaṇena averena^m
avyāpajjhena pharivā viharati.
18. seyyathā pi gāmaṇi balavāⁿ saṅkhadhamo appakasireṇ^o
⁸eva catuddisā viññāpeyya. evaṃ eva kho gāmaṇi evaṃ
bhāvitāya^o upekkhāya cetovimuttiyā evaṃ bahulikātāya^p
25 yaṃ pamaṇakatam kammaṃ na taṃ tatrāvasissati na taṃ
tatrāvatiṭṭhati ti.
19. evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi^q Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca. abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam bhante.
... pe ...^r ajja-t-agge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ ti.
- 30 9. Kulam^s
1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṇ caramāno
mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ yena Nālandā^t tad^u

¹B¹⁻². -ditt^hi ²B². inserts ce ³C^{1,3}. mettāyā ⁴B¹⁻². avyāpajjhena always ⁵B¹.
seems to have bho ⁶C^{1,3}. insert ... pe ... ; B². vipulena mahagatena ... pa ...
⁷C^{1,3}. insert sahatena cetasā ⁸C^{1,3}. -sireṇa

^aB^e C^e S^e aby- ^bE^e -u- ^cB^e S^e paṭi- ^dC^e -iṃ ^{e-e}C^e I. word ^fE^e -maṇ- ^gB^e
abyāpajjhena; C^e avyāpajjho here; S^e abyāpajjhena ^hB^e C^e S^e -n' ⁱB^e C^e add pe
^jB^e C^e S^e as n. 7; E^e -a- ^kE^e -a ^lE^e sabbādhi ^mE^e omits ⁿE^e -l- ^oE^e bha- ^pB^e
C^e S^e -ī- ^qE^e -ni; C^e S^e -ṇī; S^e adds Nigaṇṭhasāvako ^rB^e S^e upāsakaṃ maṃ
Bhagavā dhāretu ^sB^e C^e -a- ^tC^e -l- ^uE^e tād

- avasari. ^a tatra sudam Bhagavā Nālandāyaṃ viharati
Pāvārikambavane. ^b
2. tena kho pana samayena Nālandā dubbhikkhā hoti
dvīhitikā^{1c} setaṭṭhikā^d salākāvuttā.
- 5 3. tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto^e Nālandāyaṃ
paṭivasati mahatiyā Nigaṇṭhapaṇḍitaṃ saddhiṃ.
4. atha kho Asibandhakaputto² gāmaṇi^{fg} Nigaṇṭhasāvako
yena Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto^h ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
Nigaṇṭham Nātaputtam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
- 10 5. ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Asibandhakaputtam
gāmaṇiṃⁱ Nigaṇṭho Nātaputto etad avoca. ehi tvam
gāmaṇiⁱ samaṇassa Gotamassa vādam āropehi. evaṃ te
kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchissati^j Asibandhakaputtena^k
gāmaṇinā samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ^l mahiddhikassa
15 evaṃ^l mahānubhāvassa vādo āropito ti.
katham panāham bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ
mahiddhikassa evaṃ mahānubhāvassa vādam āropessāmi^{3m} ti.
6. ehi tvam gāmaṇi yena samaṇoⁱ Gotamo ten' upasaṅkami. ⁴ⁿ
20 upasaṅkamitvā samaṇam Gotamam evaṃ vadehi.
na nu bhante Bhagavā anekapariyāyena kulānam anudayaṃ^o
vaṇṇeti anurakkham vaṇṇeti anukampaṃ vaṇṇeti
ti. sace kho^p gāmaṇi samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho^q evaṃ
vyākaroti evaṃ gāmaṇi Tathāgato anekapariyāyena kulānam
25 anudayaṃ vaṇṇeti anurakkham^r vaṇṇeti anukampaṃ
vaṇṇeti ti tam enaṃ^s vadeyyāsi atha kiṃ carahi bhante
Bhagavā^t dubbhikkhe dvīhitike setaṭṭhike salākāvutte mahatā⁵.
bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ cārikaṃ carati. ucchedāya
Bhagavā kulānam paṭipanno anayāya Bhagavā kulānam
30 paṭipanno upaghātāya Bhagavā kulānam paṭipanno
ti. imaṃ kho te gāmaṇi samaṇo Gotamo ubhatokoṭṭikam⁶.
pañham puṭṭho^q n' eva sakkhati^u ⁷-uggilittam n' eva
sakkhati^u ogilittam⁻⁷ ti.

¹C¹. dūhi-; C³. dūhī-; further on dūhī ²C^{1,3}. Asibaddha- as before, always ³B¹⁻².
āropemī ti ⁴So all the mss ⁵C¹. mahā; C³. mahātā ⁶B² koṭṭiyam ⁷⁻⁷C^{1,3}.
invert uggi-/ogilittam

^aE^e avasāri ^bE^e Pāva- ^cC^e v. l. duhitikā ^dC^e notes setaṭṭhikā Aṅguttara ^eC^e
Nāta- ^fC^e -ī ^gS^e -ī ^hE^e Naṭa- here, elsewhere Nāṭa- or Nāta-; B^e S^e regularly
Nāṭa-; C^e regularly Nāta- ⁱE^e -n- ^jC^e -gacchati ^kC^e as n. 2. here ^lB^e S^e 1.
word ^mS^e as n. 3. ⁿB^e C^e S^e -ma ^oB^e C^e -dd-; B^e S^e K B v. l. C^e C^{1,2}. S^e as E^e ^pC^e S^e
te ^qC^e ph- ^rE^e anurakkham ^sB^e C^e S^e add tvam evaṃ ^tS^e inserts Nālande
^uC^e seems to read sakkhīti in the first case and sakkhiti in the second; B^e C^e
sakkhiti, with note continuing Ma-2. 55-[=PTS i 393]-pitṭhe pi; the pdf of a
Latin-script printing of B^e published in Burma in 2008. does have sakkhiti there

7. evam bhante ti kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi^{ab} Nigaṇṭhassa
Nāṭaputtassa paṭisutvā^c uṭṭhāy' āsanā Nigaṇṭhaṃ
Nāṭaputtam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā
ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
5 ekam antaṃ nisīdi.^a
8. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi^{ab}
Bhagavantam etad avoca. na nu bhante Bhagavā anekapariyāyena
kulānam anudayaṃ vaṇṇeti anurakkhaṃ vaṇṇeti
anukampaṃ vaṇṇetī ti.
10 evaṃ gāmaṇi Tathāgato anekapariyāyena kulānam
anudayaṃ vaṇṇeti anurakkhaṃ vaṇṇeti anumampaṃ vaṇṇetī
ti.
- atha kiñ carahi bhante Bhagavā^d dubbhikkhe dvīhitike¹
setaṭṭhike salākāvutte mahatā² bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ
15 cārikaṃ carati. ucchedāya Bhagavā kulānam paṭipanno
anayāya Bhagavā kulānam paṭipanno upaghātāya Bhagavā
kulānam paṭipanno ti.
9. ito so gāmaṇi ekanavutikappo^{3e} yam aham anussarāmi
nābhijānāmi kiñci kulam pakkabhikkhānuppadānamattena^{4f}
20 upahatapubbaṃ. atha kho yāni tāni kulāni adḍhāni^g
mahaddhanāni mahābhogāni pahūtajātarūparajātāni pahū-
tavittupakaraṇāni^h pahūtadhanadhaññāni sabbāni tāni
dānasambhūtāniⁱ c' eva saccasambhūtāni ca saññamasambhūtāni^{5j}
ca.
10. 7-⁷atṭha kho^{6k} gāmaṇi^a hetu¹ atṭha paccayā⁷ kulānam
25 upaghātāya. rājato vā kulāni upaghātaṃ gacchanti. corato
vā kulāni upaghātaṃ gacchanti. aggito vā kulāni upaghātaṃ
gacchanti. udakato vā kulāni upaghātaṃ gacchanti.
^{8m}nihitaṃ vā nādhigacchanti—^{8m}duppayuttā vā kammantaṃ
30 ⁹ⁿjahanti. kule^{10o} vā^p kulaṅgāro ti^{11q} uppajjati. ^{12r}yo te bhoge

¹C¹. dūhi-; C³. dūhi- ²C^{1,3}. mahā- ³B¹⁻². -kappe ⁴C^{1,3}. -bhikkhā anuppa- ⁵B¹⁻².
sāmañña- (B². -ññaṃ) ⁶Missing in B¹. 7-7B2. atha kho gāmaṇi atṭha hetu atṭha
paccayā ⁸⁻⁸B¹⁻². nihitaṃ vā ṭhānā vi- (B¹. 'dhi-) -gacchati ⁹B¹⁻². kammantā
vipajjanti ¹⁰C^{1,3}. kulānaṃ ¹¹C³. B². omīti ¹²B¹⁻². upapajjati

^aC^e -ī ^bS^e -ī ^cB^e C^e S^e -ss- ^dS^e inserts Nāḷande ^eB^e C^e C^p as n. 3; C^e S^e B^e S^k
ekavuto kappo ^fC^e as n. 4, but 1. word; S^e pakkabhikkhādānena; C^e S^e
pakkabhikkhādānena; S^e c^b as E^e ^gS^e addhāni ^hB^e S^e -ū- ⁱS^e -a, corrected at
front to -i ^jB^e S^e b sāmaññasambhūtāni ^kS^e as n. 6. ^lB^e S^e -ū- ^{m-m}B^e S^e C^e S^e
nihitaṃ vā ṭhānā vigacchati; B^e C^e as E^e ⁿB^e S^e as n. 9; C^e C^p kammantā jahanti
^oC^e B^e C^e as n. 10. ^pE^e va ^qC^e B^e C^e as n. 11. ^rS^e upapajjanti

vikirati^a vidhamati viddhamseti. aniccatā yeva aṭṭhamī ti.
ime kho gāmaṇi aṭṭha hetu^b aṭṭha paccayā kulānam
upaghātāya.

11. imesu¹ kho gāmaṇi aṭṭhasu² hetūsu^c aṭṭhasu² paccayesu
5 santesu^{3d} samvijjamānesu yo mam evaṃ vadeyya
ucchedāya Bhagavā kulānam paṭipanno anayāya Bhagavā
kulānam paṭipanno upaghātāya Bhagavā kulānam paṭipanno
ti taṃ gāmaṇi vācam appahāya tañ cittam appahāya
taṃ diṭṭhim apaṭinissajjitvā^e f-yathāhataṃ^{4g} nikkhitto
10 evaṃ niraye^f ti.^h

12. evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi^{ij} Bhagavantam
etad avoca. abhikkantam^k bhante ... pe ... upāsakam mam
Bhagavā dhāretu ajja-t-agge pānupetaṃ^l saraṇaṃ gatan ti.

10. Mañiculaṃ^m

15 1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane
Kalandakanivāpe.

2. tena kho pana samayena rājantepure rājaparisāyaṃ⁵ⁿ
sannisinnaṃ sannipatitānam ayam antarākathā^o udapādi.
kappaṭi samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtīyānañ jātarūparajataṃ.^p
20 sādiyanti samaṇā Sakyaputtīyā jātarūparajataṃ. paṭiṅghanti^{qr}
samaṇā Sakyaputtīyā jātarūparajatan ti.

3. tena kho pana samayena Mañicūḷako^{6s} gāmaṇi^{ij} tassam
parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti.

4. atha kho Mañicūḷako gāmaṇi^{ij} tam parisam etad avoca.
25 mā ayyā^t evaṃ avacuttha. na kappaṭi samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtīyānañ
jātarūparajataṃ. na sādiyanti samaṇā Sakyaputtīyā
jātarūparajataṃ. na paṭiṅghanti^m samaṇā^l Sakyaputtīyā
jātarūparajataṃ. nikkhattamaṇisuvanṇā samaṇā
Sakyaputtīyā apetajātarūparajataṃ ti. asakki kho Mañicūḷako^v
30 gāmaṇi^{ij} tam parisam saññāpetuṃ.^{7w}

5. atha kho Mañicūḷako gāmaṇi^{ij} yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ

¹C³. ime ²C^{1,3}. omit -su ³Missing in B¹⁻². ⁴C¹. B¹. -bhatam; B². -atam ⁵B¹⁻².
-parisāya ⁶C³. -cūḷako always ⁷C^{1,3}. saññāpetuṃ always

^aS^e vakirati, corrected at front to vikirati ^bB^e S^e -ū ^cC^e -usu ^dB^e S^e as n. 3.
^eB^e appaṭinissajjitvā; ^cC^e S^e appaṭinissajjitvā ^{f-f}B^e punctuates this phrase with a
comma after nikkhitto ^gB^e C^e S^e -bhatam ^hStarting here, a signature of 16.
pages is missing from the printed copy of S^e available to me; it resumes on p.
338. of E^e; I have filled the gap from the BUDSIR electronic text ⁱC^e -ī ^jS^e -ī
^kB^e S^e repeat ^lE^e -n- ^mB^e C^e -cūḷaka- ⁿB^e S^e as n. 5. ^oC^e 2. words ^pE^e
-rūpajataṃ, here only ^qB^e S^e -gg- ^rC^e -t- ^sC^e as n. 6. here ^tB^e -o; B^e C^e as E^e
^uB^e pp- ^vB^e C^e S^e -l- ^wC^e as n. 7.

6. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Maṇicūḷako^a gāmaṇi^{bc} Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. idha bhante rājantepure rājaparisāyaṃ^{1d}
 sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarākathā
 udapādi. kappati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ jātarūparajataṃ.^e
 5 sādīyanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā^f jātarūparajataṃ.
 paṭigaṇhanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajatan ti.
 evaṃ vutte^{2g} aham bhante tam parisam etad avoca. h mā
 ayyā³ⁱ evaṃ avacuttha. na kappati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ
 jātarūparajataṃ. na sādīyanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā
 10 jātarūparajataṃ. na paṭigaṇhanti^j samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā
 jātarūparajataṃ. nikkhattamaṇisuvanṇā samaṇā
 Sakyaputtiyā apetajātarūparajatā ti. asakkiṃ khvāham^{4k}
 bhante^l tam parisam saññāpetuṃ.^m
7. kaccāham bhante evaṃ vyākaramāno vuttavādī^o c' eva
 15 Bhagavato homi na ca⁵ Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkhāmi
 dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākāromi na ca koci
 sahadhammiko vādānuvādo⁶ⁿ gārayhaṃ ṭhānam āgacchati
 ti.
 taggha tvaṃ gāmaṇi evaṃ vyākaramāno vuttavādī^o c' eva
 20 me hosi^{7p} na ca mam abhūtena abbhācikkhasi dhammassa
 cānudhammaṃ vyākārosi na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo
 gārayhaṃ^q ṭhānam āgacchati.
8. na hi gāmaṇi^l kappati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ
 jātarūparajataṃ. na sādīyanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajataṃ.
 25 ^rna paṭigaṇhanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajataṃ.
 na paṭigaṇhanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajataṃ-^r
 nikkhattamaṇisuvanṇā samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā^f apetajātarūparajatā.
 yassa kho gāmaṇi jātarūparajataṃ kappati
 pañca pi tassa kāmaguṇā kappanti. yassa pañca kāmaguṇā
 30 kappanti^s ekamsen' etaṃ gāmaṇi dhāreyyāsi asamaṇadhammo^t
 a-Sakyaputtiyadhammo^u ti.
9. api cāhaṃ gāmaṇi evaṃ vadāmi. tiṇaṃ tiṇatthikena
 pariyesitabbaṃ. dāruṃ^v dārutthikena pariyesitabbaṃ.
 sakaṭaṃ sakaṭatthikena pariyesitabbaṃ. puriso purisatthikena
 35

¹B¹⁻². -parisāya ²C^{1, 3}. vuttāham ³B¹. ayyo; B². ayye ⁴C^{1, 3}. kho 'haṃ
⁵C¹. *inserts* maṃ ⁶C^{1, 3}. vādānuvādo ⁷B¹. ahosi

^aC^e Maṇīlacūko ^bC^e -ī ^cS^e -ī ^dB^e S^e -ya ^eE^e ja- ^fC^e Sā- ^gC^e as n. 2. ^hB^e S^e
 -aṃ ⁱB^e -o ^jB^e ppaṭigga-; C^e E^e paṭiga-; S^e paṭigga- ^kC^e S^e as n. 4. ^lC^e *inverts*
^mC^e -ñap-; E^e -ūṃ ⁿC^e S^e as n. 6; S^e ^b as E^e ^oE^e vuttavav- ^pS^e as n. 7. ^qE^e ga-
^rB^e C^e S^e na {B^e ppaṭiggaṇhanti; C^e paṭigaṇhanti; S^e paṭiggaṇhanti} samaṇā
 Sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajataṃ ^sS^e B^e S^e ^k *insert* tassa pi jātarūparajataṃ kappati;
^{S^e b^c} as E^e ^lB^e C^e S^e ass- ^uC^e a-Sakkiya- ^vB^e -u

pariyesitabbo. ^a na tvevāhaṃ gāmaṇi kenaci pariyāyena
jātarūparajataṃ sādītābbam pariyesitabban ti
vadāmī ti.

11. Bhadra (*or* Bhagandha-Hatṭhaha) ^b

- 5 1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Malatesu ^{1c} viharati Uruvelakappaṃ²
nāma Malatānaṃ^{3d} nigamo.
2. atha kho Bhadragako^{4e} gāmaṇi^{fg} yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
- 10 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Bhadragako gāmaṇi^{fg} Bhagavantam
etad avoca. sādhu me bhante Bhagavā dukkhassa
samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca desetū ti.
ahaṃ ce⁵ⁱ te gāmaṇi atītā addhānam ārabba dukkhassa
samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca deseyyam evam
15 ahoṣi atītā addhānaṃ ti tatra te siyā kaṅkhā siyā vimati.
ahaṃ ce te gāmaṇi anāgatam addhānam ārabba
dukkhassa samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ ca deseyyam
evam bhavissati anāgatam addhānaṃ ti tatrāpi te siyā
kaṅkhā siyā vimati. api cāhaṃ gāmaṇi idh' eva nisinno
20 etth' ¹eva te nisinnassa dukkhassa samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṃ
ca desissāmi. taṃ suṇohi^k sādhu kam manasikarohi
bhāssissāmī ti.
evam bhante ti kho Bhadragako gāmaṇi^{fg} Bhagavato
paccassosi.
- 25 4. Bhagavā etad avoca. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi.
atthi te Uruvelakappe manussā yesaṃ te vadhena vā
bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti.
atthi me bhante Uruvelakappe manussā yesam me
30 vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti.
5. atthi pana te gāmaṇi Uruvelakappe manussā yesaṃ

¹B¹. Mallesu; B². Pallesu ²C³. -velā- *here only*; B¹. -veḷa- *always* ³B¹⁻².
Mallānaṃ; B². Malānaṃ ⁴C¹. Bhadragako (*here -to*); C³. Bhadrako; B².
Gandhagato; B¹. Gandhabhāvo *always* ⁵B¹⁻³. ca

^aB^e *suggests adding* ti ^bB^e C^e Bhadraka- ^cB^e C^e S^e Mallesu; C^e C^{1,2}. *as*
E^e ^dB^e C^e S^e Mallānaṃ ^eB^e C^e S^e B^e Bhadrako; S^e C^e S^e Gandhabhako; C^e
C¹. Bhadragato ^fC^e -ī ^gS^e -ī ^hS^e ^bas E^e ⁱB^e S^e K^e B^e v.l. C^e C¹. S^e *as n. 5*; *note*
that S^e in the BUDSIR transcript does not have this reading ascribed to
S by both B^e and C^e; is this a difference between BUDSIR and printed
S^e? ^jC^e ettha ca ^kB^e -āhi

te vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā n' ^auppajjeyyūṃ
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti.

atthi me bhante Uruvelakappe manussā yesam me
vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā n' ^auppajjeyyūṃ
5 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti.

6. ko nu kho gāmaṇi^b hetu ko paccayo yena te ekaccānam
Uruvelakappiyānam¹ manussānam vadhena vā bandhena
vā jāniyā vā^c garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassupāyāsā. ^dko vā^{2e} gāmaṇi hetu ko paccayo yena te
10 ekaccānam Uruvelakappiyānam manussānam vadhena vā
bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā^f n' ^auppajjeyyūṃ sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā^d ti.

yesam me bhante Uruvelakappiyānam manussānam
vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ
15 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā atthi me tesu
chandarāgo. yesam pana me^g bhante Uruvelakappiyānam
manussānam vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya
vā n' ^auppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā
n' atthi me tesu chandarāgo ti.

20 ^h ³[atthi me tesu chanda-]³ n' atthi me tesu chandarāgo ti.
iminā tvam gāmaṇi^b dhammena diṭṭhena viditena akālikena
pattena pariyogā^lhena atītānāgate nayam nehi. ⁴yam kho
kiñci atītānam addhānam dukkham⁵ uppajjamānam uppajjatiⁱ
sabbam tañ chandamūlakañ chandanidānam. chando hi
25 mūlam dukkhassa. yam pi^j hi kiñci anāgatam addhānam
dukkham⁶ uppajjamānam uppajjissati sabbam tañ chandamūlakañ
chandanidānam. chando hi mūlam dukkhassā ti.

acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante yāva subhāsitam
idam ^{7k}bhante Bhagavatā. ^lyam kiñci dukkham uppajjamānam
30

¹-kappānam *always* ²C^{1,3} pana; B². nu kho vā ³⁻³*To be found only in C¹, where the text seems to be here somewhat disordered* ⁴So B¹; C^{1,3}. yeneha; B². nayapihi (?) *very scratched, the following yam having disappeared* ⁵C³. dukkhā (C¹. dukkham) ⁶C¹. dukkhā (C³. dukkham) ⁷*Instead of idam bhante B¹⁻². have c' idam (B². ciraṃ) tena*

^aC^e nūpp- ^bE^e -ni ^cE^e omits ^{d-d}B^e omits ^eC^e pana; S^e vā pana ^fE^e va ^gB^e omits ^hB^e C^e S^e omit ⁱB^e emends to uppajji, noting uppajjati (sabbattha); S^e (BUDSIR) also reads uppajji – *another difference from printed edition?* ^jC^e omits ^kB^e c' idam bhante; S^e c' idam tena; B^e C^e as E^e ^{l-a}[continues to next page] C^e S^e B^e S^k yam kiñci atītānam addhānam dukkham uppajjamānam {C^e B^e S^k uppajjati; S^e uppajji} sabban tam chandamūlakam chandanidānam, chando hi mūlam {C^e dukkhassa; S^e B^e S^k dukkhassā ti}. yam kiñci anāgatam addhānam dukkham uppajjamānam uppajjissati sabban tam chandamūlakam chandanidānam, chando hi mūlam dukkhassā ti; C^e has 2. notes on this passage, the first of which, attached before atītānam addhānam, reads atītānam addhānanati pāṭho Marammapotthake na dissate; the second, attached after the final ti, reads antarita (or annarita) pāṭho pi Marammapotthake na dissate

uppajjati sabbaṃ tañ chandamūlakañ chandanidānaṃ.

chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassā¹ti^a

5 7. atthi me bhante Ciravāsī^b nāma kumāro bahiāvasathe^c
paṭivasati. so khvāham bhante kālass' eva vuṭṭhāya purisam
uyyojemi. ^{2d}gaccha bhaṇe Ciravasim kumārañ jānāhī ti.
yāva ⁹kīvañ ca bhante so puriso n' āgacchati tassa me hot' eva
aññathattaṃ. mā h' eva^f Civarasissa kumārassa kiñci ābādhayessati. ^{3e}

10 8. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. Ciravāsissa te^{4h} kumārassa
vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti.

15 Ciravāsissa me bhante kumārassa vadhena vā bandhena
vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā jīvitassa pi siyā aññathattaṃ. kim
pana ⁵me n' ¹uppajjissanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā^j
ti.

iminā pi^{6k} kho etaṃ⁷ gāmaṇi pariyāyena veditabbaṃ.
yaṃ kiñci dukkham uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati sabbaṃ tañ
chandamūlakañ¹ chandanidānaṃ. chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassa. ^{8m}

20 9. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. ⁿyadā te Ciravāsissa^{9op}
mātā aditṭhā ahoṣi^{10q} asutā ahoṣi te^{11r} Civarasissa^{9o} mātuyā
chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti.

no h' etaṃ bhante.

25 dassanaṃ vā te gāmaṇi^{ns} āgamma savanaṃ vā ^{12t}te gāmaṇi^s
āgamma^{-12t} evaṃ te ahoṣi Ciravāsissa^{9o} mātuyā chando vā
rāgo vā^u pemaṃ vā ti.

evaṃ bhante.

30 10. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. Ciravāsissa^{13o} mātuyā^v te
vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti.

¹C^{1,3}. dukkhassa ²B¹. uyyojesiṃ ³C^{1,3}. -yitthā ti; B². -yathā ti ⁴Missing
in B¹⁻². ⁵C^{1,3}. pan' ime ⁶Missing in B¹⁻². ⁷C³. evaṃ ⁸B¹⁻². dukkhassā
ti ⁹B¹⁻². Ciravāsī- ¹⁰C^{1,3}. āsi ¹¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹²⁻¹²B¹⁻². omit te
gāmaṇi āgamma ¹³C¹. Ciravassi; B¹⁻². Ciravāsī

^aSee note 1 on previous page ^bB^c C^e S^e Ciravāsī; E^e varies among Ciravās-,
Ciravas- and Civaras-; C^eC^{1,2}. Ciranivāsī ^cB^e C^e S^e 2. words; E^e hyphenated; C^e
^{cy} bahi āvāsake; B^e suggests bahi āvesane ^dB^e B^{v.1}. as n. 2. ^eB^e C^e S^e 1. word
^fS^e C^e S^e evaṃ; S^e b as E^e ^gB^e C^e -yitthā ti; S^e B^e S^{K B v.1}. C^e S^e -yethā ti; S^e b
-yissathā ti ^hB^e S^e as n. 4. ⁱC^e nūppaj- (and below); E^e n' upaj- ^jE^e
-domanassap- ^kS^e as n. 6. ^lE^e -l- ^mB^e C^e S^e as n. 8. ⁿE^e -ni ^oB^e S^e as n. 9.
^pB^e C^e as E^e ^qC^e as n. 10. ^rC^e as n. 11. ^sC^e -ī ^tB^e S^e as n. 12. ^uE^e yā ^vE^e
ma-

Ciravāsimātuyā^{1a} me bhante vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā jīvitassa pi siyā aññathattaṃ kim pana^b me n' uppajjissanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti.

5 11. iminā pi^{2c} kho etaṃ gāmaṇi pariyāyena veditabbaṃ. yaṃ kiñci dukkham uppajjamānam uppajjati sabbaṃ tañ chandamūlakañ chandanidānaṃ. chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassā ti.

12. Rāsiyo^d

10 3. atha kho Rāsiyo gāmaṇi^e yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Rāsiyo gāmaṇi^{ef} Bhagavantam etad avoca. ^{3g}sutam me tam^{3g} bhante. samaṇo
15 Gotamo sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahati sabbaṃ tapassiṃ lūkhajīvim^h ekamsenaⁱ upavadati upakkosati^l ti^l ye te bhante evam āhaṃsu. ^jsamaṇo Gotamo sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahati^k sabbaṃ tapassiṃ lūkhajīvim ekamsena upavadati upakkosatiⁱ ti. kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino na ca Bhagavantam
20 abhūtena abbhācikkhanti^l dhammānudhammaṃ^{4m} vyākaronti na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo⁵ⁿ gārayhaṃ thānam āgacchatī ti.

ye te gāmaṇi evam āhaṃsu. ^jsamaṇo Gotamo sabbaṃ
25 tapaṃ garahati sabbaṃ tapassiṃ lūkhajīvim ekamsena upavadati upakkosatiⁱ ti. na me te vuttavādino abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṃ te asatā^{6o} abhūtena.

I. ^p

30 4. dve 'me gāmaṇi antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasamhito yo cāyam attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasamhito. ete te gāmaṇi ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā

¹C^{1,3}. Ciravassi- ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³B¹⁻². sutam etaṃ ⁴B¹⁻². dhammassa cānudhammaṃ ⁵C^{1,3}. vādānupāto ⁶B¹. inserts tucchā; C^{1,3}. asatā 'bhūtena (C³... 'bhu-)

^aC^e -issa m- ^bE^e pane ^cS^e as n. 2. ^dB^e C^e -ya- ^eS^e -ī ^fC^e -ī ^gB^e C^e S^e sutam m' etaṃ ^hC^e -ā- here ⁱB^e note upakkosati upavadati ti (Dī-1-153- [=PTS D i 161]-piṭṭhe) ^jE^e a- ^kE^e gaharati ^lE^e -ī ^mB^e C^e S^e as n. 4. ⁿC^e S^e as n. 5. ^oB^e S^e ^binsert tucchā ^pB^e C^e omit these headings

cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

5. katamā^a ca sā gāmaṇi majjhimā paṭipadā^b Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya
5 abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko^c maggo seyyath^d idaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ... pe ... sammāsamādhi. ayam kho^e gāmaṇi majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī^f ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

10

II.

6. tayo^g me gāmaṇi kāmabhogino santo saṃvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ. katame tayo.

(I)

15 7. idha gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena. adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti^h pīṇeti² na saṃvibhajati³ na puññāni karoti.

(II)

20 8. idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena. adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti.

(III)

25 9. idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena. adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāniⁱ karoti.

(IV)

30 10. idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena pi asāhasena pi. dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi

¹B¹. inserts na ²B¹⁻². piṇeti; C³. pinoti *here only* ³C^{1, 3}. saṃvibhajjati *always*

^aE^e -tā ^bE^e patipatipadā [sic] ^cE^e atth- ^dS^e seyyathīdam; C^e unclear ^eB^e C^e S^e insert sā ^fC^e cakkha- ^gB^e C^e S^e ^b insert kho; B^e C^e appear to treat as me, not 'me ^hB^e S^e as n. 1. ⁱC^e adds ca

na attānaṃ sukheti ^{1ab}pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni
karoti.

(V)

5 11. idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādharmena
bhoge pariyesati sāhasena pi asāhasena pi. dhammādharmena
bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi
attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni
karoti.

(VI)

10 12. idha pana^c gāmaṇi^d ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādharmena
bhoge pariyesati sāhasena pi asāhasena pi. dhammādharmena
bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi
attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti^d saṃvibhajati puññāni^e karoti.

(VII)

15 13. idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena
bhoge pariyesati asāhasena. dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā
asāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti ^{2a}pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na
puññāni karoti.

(VIII)

20 14. idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena
bhoge pariyesati asāhasena. dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā
asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni
karoti.

(IX)

25 15. idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena
bhoge pariyesati asāhasena. dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā
asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni^c
karoti te ca³ bhoge gadhito^{4f} mucchito ajjhāpanno^{5g} anādīnavadassāvī
anissaraṇapaṇño paribhuṅgati.

(X)

30 16. idha pana gāmaṇi^h ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge
pariyesati asāhasena. dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena

¹B¹. inserts na ²B¹. inserts na ³Missing in C^{1, 3}. ⁴C^{1, 3}. gathito always
⁵B¹⁻². -panno

^aB^e S^e as nn. 1, 2. ^bE^e ... pi- ^cS^e omits ^dE^e -n- ^eC^e adds ca ^fC^e B^eC^e as n. 4;
^C^eS^e as E^e ^gB^e ajjhapanno; C^e S^e as n. 5; E^e ajjhapanno here ^hE^e omits

attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni^a karoti
te ca bhoge agadhito amucchito anajjhāpaṇṇo ādīnavadassāvī
nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati.

III.

(I)

5 17. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge
pariyesati sāhasena adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena
attānaṃ^{1b} na sukheti^{2c} pīṇeti na {saṃvibhajati} na
puññāni karoti ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī tīhi ṭhānehi
10 gārayho.^d katamehi tīhi ṭhānehi^c gārayho. adhammena bhoge
pariyesati sāhasenā ti. iminā pathamena ṭhānena gārayho.
na attānaṃ sukheti^c pīṇeti ti. iminā dutiyena ṭhānena
gārayho. na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti ti. iminā
tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho.

15 ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho.

(II)

18. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge
pariyesati sāhasena adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena
attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni
20 karoti ayaṃ gāmaṇi^f kāmabhogī dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho
ekena ṭhānena pāsamsō. katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho.
adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā ti iminā pathamena
ṭhānena gārayho. na saṃvibhajati na puññāni^g
karoti ti. iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. katamena
25 ekena ṭhānena pāsamsō. attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti ti. iminā
ekena ṭhānena pāsamsō.

ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho
iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsamsō.^d

(III)

30 19. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ^{4g} kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge
pariyesati sāhasena adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena

¹C^{1, 3}. na attānaṃ ²B¹. inserts na ³C^{1, 3}. puññā ⁴C¹. yo 'yaṃ; the
paragraph is missing (till dvīhi ṭhānehi pasamsō) in C³

^aC^e adds ca ^bB^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^cB^e S^e as n. 2. ^dE^e -a- ^eE^e omits ^fC^e -ī ^gC^e C¹.
yo 'yaṃ

attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni^a karoti
 ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena gārayho dvīhi
 ṭhānehi pāsaṃso. katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho.^b
 adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā ti. iminā ekena ṭhānena
 5 gārayho. katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi^b pāsaṃso. attānaṃ
 sukheti pīṇetī ti. iminā pathamena ṭhānena pāsaṃso.
 saṃvibhajati puññāni^a karotī ti. iminā dutiyena ṭhānena
 pāsaṃso.
 ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho
 10 imehi¹ dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso.

(IV)

20. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhammena
 bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāpi^c asāhasenāpi^c dhammādhammena
 bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi na attānaṃ
 15 sukheti^{2d} pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti
 ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso tīhi
 ṭhānehi gārayho.^b katamena ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso.
 dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā ti. iminā ekena
 ṭhānena^c pāsaṃso. katamehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho
 20 adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā ti. iminā pathamena
 ṭhānena gārayho. na attānaṃ^{2d} sukheti³ pīṇetī ti. iminā
 dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. na saṃvibhajati na puññāni
 karotī^f ti. iminā tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho.
 ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso
 25 imehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho.

(V)

21. tatra gāmaṇi^g yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhammena
 bhoge pariyesati sāhasena pi asāhasena pi dhammādhammena
 bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena^h pi asāhasena pi attānaṃ
 30 sukheti pīṇetīⁱ na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti ayaṃ
 gāmaṇi kāmabhogī dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso dvīhi ṭhānehi
 gārayho. katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso. dhammena
 bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā ti. iminā pathamena ṭhānena
 pāsaṃso. attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetī^f ti. iminā dutiyena ṭhānena
 35

¹Missing in C¹, ³ B¹. inserts na [³There is no footnote for this indicator in E^c]

^aC^e does not add ca here, as it did before ^bE^e -a- ^cB^e C^e S^e -a pi ^dB^e S^e as n.
 2. ^eE^e -ehi ^fE^e -ti ^gC^e -ī ^hE^e sahā- ⁱS^e pi-

pāsaṃso. katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā ti. iminā pathamena ṭhānena^a gārayho. na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotī ti. iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho.

5 ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi^a gārayho.

(VI)

22. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena pi asāhasena pi dhammādhammena^b bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena pi asāhasena pi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī tīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso ekena ṭhānena gārayho. katamehi tīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso. dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā ti. iminā pathamena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetī ti. iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. saṃvibhajati puññāni karotī ti. iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ^ckatamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho. ^aadhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenā ti. iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. ^d

20

(VII)

23. tatra^e gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti ^fpīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti ayaṃ gāmaṇi^g kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena^a pāsaṃso dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. ^akatamena ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā ti. ^himinā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. na attānaṃ sukheti ^{1f}pīṇetī ²ti. iminā pathamena ṭhānena gārayho. na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotī ti. iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho.

25

30 ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho.

¹B¹. inserts na ²B¹. pineti

^aE^e -a- ^bC^e dhādhammemmana, corrected at back to read as E^e ^cE^e pasāṃso [sic] ^dB^e C^e S^e add ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho ^eE^e adds kho ^fB^e S^e as n. 1. ^gC^e -ī ^hE^e tī

(VIII)

24. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ¹ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge
 pariyesati asāhasena dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena
 attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti na saṃvibhajati na puññāni
 5 karoti ayaṃ gāmaṇi^a kāmabhogī^b dvīhi^c ṭhānehi
 pāsamsō ekena ṭhānena gārayho. katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi
 pāsamsō. dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā ti. iminā
 pathamena ṭhānena^d pāsamsō. attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetī ti.
 iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsamsō. katamena ekena
 10 ṭhānena gārayho. na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotī ti.
 iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho.
 ayaṃ gāmaṇi^e kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsamsō
 iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho.

(IX)

25. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge
 pariyesati asāhasena dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena
 attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti
 te ca² bhoge gadhito mucchito ajjhāpanno^f anādīnavadassāvī
 anissaraṇapañño paribhuñjati ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī
 20 tīhi ṭhānehi pāsamsō ekena ṭhānena gārayho. katamehi
 tīhi ṭhānehi pāsamsō. dhammena bhoge pariyesati
 asāhasenā ti. iminā pathamena ṭhānena pāsamsō. attānaṃ
 sukheti pīṇetī ti. iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsamsō. saṃvibhajati
 puññāni karotī ti. iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsamsō.
 25 katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho. te ca bhoge gadhito
 mucchito ajjhāpanno anādīnavadassāvī anissaraṇapañño
 paribhuñjatī ti. iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho.^g
 ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi^h pāsamsō
 iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho.^g

(X)

26. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge
 pariyesati asāhasena dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasenaⁱ
 attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti

¹C^{1,3}. yo vāyaṃ (or yo cāyaṃ) ²Missing in C^{1,3}

^aC^e -ī ^bE^e repeats ^cS^e davīhi ^dE^e ṭhāmena ^eE^e -ni ^fB^e S^e b ajjho- ^gE^e ga-
^hE^e th- ⁱE^e -ā

te ca bhoge agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno^a ādīnavadassāvī¹
 nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati^b ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī
 catūhi ṭhānehi pāsamsō. katamehi catūhi ṭhānehi
 pāsamsō. dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenā ti. iminā
 5 pathamena ṭhānena pāsamsō. attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetī ti.
 iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsamsō. saṃvibhajati puñṇāni
 karotī ti. iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsamsō. te ca bhoge
 agadhito amucchito anajjhāpanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo
 paribuñjati ti. iminā catutthena ṭhānena pāsamsō.
 10 ayaṃ gāmaṇi^c kāmabhogī imehi catūhi ṭhānehi
 pāsamsō.

IV.

27. tayo 'me gāmaṇi tapassino lūkhajīvino^{2d} santo saṃvijjamānā
 lokasmiṃ. katame tayo.

15

(I)

28. idha gāmaṇi ekacco tapassī lūkhajīvī³ saddhā^e agārasmā
 anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti. app eva nāma kusalaṃ
 dhammam adhigaccheyyaṃ. app eva nāma uttarimanussadhammā^{fghi}
 alam^j ariyañānadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyan ti.
 20 so attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti kusalaṃ ca dhammaṃ nādhigacchati
 uttarimanussadhammā^{4gk} alam ariyañānadassanavisesaṃ
 na sacchikaroti.

(II)

29. idha pana gāmaṇi⁵ ekacco tapassī lūkhajīvī saddhā^e
 25 agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti. app eva nāma kusalaṃ
 dhammam adhigaccheyyaṃ. app eva nāma uttarimanussadhammā
 alam ariyañānadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyan
 ti. so attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti kusalaṃ^{6l} ca
 dhammam adhigacchati uttarimanussadhammā^{7m} alam
 30 ariyañānadassanavisesaṃⁿ na sacchikaroti.

¹C³. nadīna- (by correction) ²C^{1, 3}. lūkhajīvino; B¹. lukhajivino ³C^{1, 3}.
 lūkhajīvī; (C³. -vi) always ⁴B¹⁻². uttari ca ma- ⁵Missing in C^{1, 3}. ⁶B¹.
 kusalaṃ hi kho ⁷C¹. uttariṃ ca; B¹⁻². uttari ca almost always

^aB^e S^e b anajjho- ^bE^e -tī ti ^cE^e -ni ^dC^e C^{1, 2}. -ā- ^eS^e C^e S^e -o ^fB^e 2. words ^gS^e -
 aṃ ^hC^e S^e -aṃ ⁱS^e c b as E^e throughout ^jE^e prints as 2. words; the writing
 systems of B^e C^e S^e make it impossible to tell whether they agree with this
 grammatical analysis ^kB^e as n. 4. ^lB^e S^e as n. 6; C^e kusalaṃ ca kho ^mC^e
 uttariṃ ca ma- ... -ā ⁿE^e -ñāṇa-

(III)

30. idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco tapassī lūkhajīvī saddhā^a
 agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajito hoti. app eva nāma
 kusalaṃ dhammam adhigaccheyyaṃ. app eva nāma
 5 uttari manussadhammā^b alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ
 sacchikareyyaṃ ti. so attānam ātāpeti paritāpeti
 kusalañ ca dhammam adhigacchati uttarimanussadhammā^{bc}
 alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti.

V.

(I)

10 31. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ tapassī lūkhajīvī attānam ātāpeti
 paritāpeti kusalañ ca dhammaṃ nādhigacchati uttarimanussadhammā^{bcd}
 alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikaroti
 ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī^c tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho.
 15 katamehi tīhi ṭhānehi^f gārayho. attānam ātāpeti paritāpeti
 ti. iminā pathamena ṭhānena gārayho. kusalañ ca
 dhammaṃ nādhigacchati ti. iminā dutiyena ṭhānena
 gārayho. uttarimanussadhammā^{bcd} alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ
 na sacchikaroti ti. iminā tatiyena ṭhānena
 20 gārayho.
 ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi
 gārayho.

(II)

25 32. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ tapassī lūkhajīvī attānam
 ātāpeti paritāpeti kusalaṃ hi kho dhammam adhigacchati
 uttarimanussadhammā^{bcd} alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na¹
 sacchikaroti ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī^g dvīhi ṭhānehi^f
 gārayho ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. katamehi dvīhi
 ṭhānehi gārayho. attānam ātāpeti paritāpeti ti. iminā
 30 pathamena ṭhānena gārayho. ^f uttarimanussadhammā^{bcd} alam
 ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikaroti ti. iminā dutiyena
 ṭhānena gārayho. katamena ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso.
 kusalaṃ hi^h dhammam adhigacchati ti. iminā ekena ṭhānena
 pāsaṃso.
 35 ayaṃ gāmaṇi lūkhajīvī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho
 iminā^f ekena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. ⁱ

¹Missing in B¹

^aS^e -o ^bS^e -aṃ ^cB^e uttari ca ma- ... -ā ^dC^e uttariñ ca ma- ... -ā ^eE^e *inconsistently* lu-/lū-; B^e C^e S^e *regularly* lū- ^fE^e -a(-) ^gE^e *inconsistently* -i/-ī; B^e C^e S^e *regularly* -ī ^hB^e C^e S^e *add* kho ⁱCollation of printed S^e resumes from here

(III)

33. tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ tapassī lūkhajīvi^{abc} attānam
 ātāpeti paritāpeti ¹kusalaṃ ca dhammam⁻¹ adhigacchati
^duttari ca manussadhammā^{-d} alam ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ
 5 sacchikaroti ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvi ekena
 ṭhānena gārayho dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso. katamena
 ekena ṭhānena gārayho. ²attānam ātāpeti paritāpetī ti.
 iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. ^{c-2} katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi
 pāsaṃso. kusalaṃ ca dhammam adhigacchati ti. iminā pathamena
 10 ṭhānena^f pāsaṃso. ^guttariṃ ca manussadhammā^{-g} alam
 ariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti ti. iminā dutiyena
 ṭhānena pāsaṃso.
 ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvi^{abc} iminā ekena ṭhānena
 gārayho imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso. ^h

15

VI.

34. tisso imā gāmaṇi sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā
 opanayikā¹ paccattaṃ veditabbā viññūhi. katamā
 tisso.

(I)

20 35. yaṃ ratto rāgādhikaraṇam attavyābādhāya^{3j} pi
 ceteti paravyābādhāya pi ceteti ubhayavyābādhāya pi
 ceteti rāge pahīne ^{4k}n' ev' attavyābādhāya^{1-4k} ceteti na paravyā-
 bādhāya^{lm} na ubhayavyābādhāya¹ ceteti sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā
 25 akālikā ehipassikā opanayikā⁵ⁱ paccattaṃ veditabbā
 viññūhi.

(II)

36. yaṃ duṭṭho dosādhikaraṇam attavyābādhāya pi
 ceteti paravyābādhāya pi ceteti ubhayavyābādhāya pi
 ceteti dose pahīne n' ev' attavyābādhāya¹ ceteti na paravyābādhāya¹
 30 ceteti na ubhayavyābādhāya^{nl} ceteti sandiṭṭhikā

¹⁻¹C^{1,3}. kusalaṃ (C¹. kusala-) dhammaṃ ca ²⁻²This phrase (attānam ...
 gārayho) is missing in C^{1,3}. ³B¹. -vyāpādāya always ⁴⁻⁴C^{1,3}. n' eva atta- ⁵B¹⁻².
 opaneyyikā

^aB^e -ī ^bC^e -ī ^cS^e -ī ^{d-d}E^e uttari ca dhamanussadhammā; C^e uttariṃ ca manussa-
 dhammā; S^e uttarimanussadhammaṃ ^eE^e ga- ^fE^e ṭha- ^{g-g}B^e uttari ca
 manussadhammā; S^e uttarimanussadhammaṃ ^hE^e pāpaṃso ⁱB^e as n. 5. ^jB^e S^e
 -byābādhāya; S^e ^b as n. 3. ^{k-k}C^e S^e as n. 4. ^lC^e S^e add pi ^mB^e C^e S^e add ceteti
ⁿE^e -āvya-

nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā opanayikā paccattam veditabbā viññūhi.

(III)

37. yam mūlho mohādhikaraṇam attavyābādhāya pi
5 ceteti paravyābādhāya pi ceteti ubhayavyābādhāya pi
ceteti mohe pahīne n' ev' attavyābādhāya pi^{1a} ceteti na paravyābādhāya
pi^{1a} ceteti na ubhayavyābādhāya pi^{1a} ceteti
sanditṭhikā nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā opanayikā paccattam
veditabbā viññūhi.

10 imā kho gāmaṇi tisso sanditṭhikā nijjarā akālikā ehipassikā
opanayikā paccattam veditabbā viññūhī ti.

38. evaṃ vutte Rāsiyo gāmaṇi^{bc} Bhagavantam etad
avoca. abhikkantam^d bhante ... pe ... upāsakam mam
Bhagavā dhāretu ajja-t-agge pānupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan
15 ti.

13. Pāṭali (or Manāpo)^e

1. ekaṃ समयam Bhagavā Koḷiyesu^f viharati Uttaraṃ^{2f}
nāma Koḷiyānaṃ nigame.^{3h}

2. atha kho Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi^{ibc} yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
20 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi.

ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi^{bc} Bhagavantam
etad avoca. sutam meⁱ tam bhante. samaṇo
Gotamo māyaṅ jānāti ti. ye te bhante evam āhaṃsu^k
25 samaṇo Gotamo māyaṅ jānāti ti kacci te bhante Bhagavato
vuttavādino na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkhanti
dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākaronti na ca koci
sahadhammiko vādānupāto^{4l} gārayhaṃ ṭhānam āgacchati.
anabbhācikkhātukāma^m hi mayam bhante Bhagavantam ti.

30 3. ye te gāmaṇi evam āhaṃsu samaṇo Gotamo māyaṅ
jānāti ti vuttavādino c' eva meⁿ na ca mam abhūtena
abbhācikkhanti dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākaronti
na ca koci^b sahadhammiko vādānupāto gārayhaṃ ṭhānam
āgacchatī ti.

35

¹B¹. omits pi ²B². uttare; C^{1,3}. uttarakan ³B¹. nigamo ⁴B². -vādo always

^aB^e as n. 1. ^bC^e -ī ^cS^e -ī ^dC^e S^e repeat ^eE^e -t- here, but mostly -t-; B^e C^e
Pāṭaliya- ^fB^e C^e -l- ^gC^e B^e C^e Uttarakam; C^e B^e S^e Uttara- ^hB^e C^e S^e as n. 3; C^e C².
as E^e ⁱC^e treats as part of the proper name ^jB^e C^e S^e m' etaṃ ^kE^e a- ^lB^e as
n. 4. ^mB^e anabbhācikkhitukāma; C^e B^e S^e ^b anabbhācikkhātukāma; S^e as E^e ⁿB^e
punctuates with comma before this word, C^e after

4. saccam yeva kira bho mayaṃ tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ^a
na saddahāma samaṇo Gotamo māyaṃ jānātī ti.
samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo māyāvī ti.

5 so evaṃ vadeti aham māyaṃ jānāmī ti
tath' eva tam Bhagavā hoti
tath' eva taṃ Sugato^b hotī ti. tena hi gāmaṇi taṃ ñev^c ettha
paṭipucchissāmi. yathā te khameyya tathā taṃ^d vyākareyyāsi.

I. ^e

10

(I) ^e

5. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. ¹ jānāsi tvaṃ gāmaṇi^{2f}
Koḷiyānaṃ lambacūlake ^gbhaṭe³ ti.

jānām' aham bhante Koḷiyānaṃ lambacūlake^h bhaṭe ti.

15 6. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. kimatthiyā Koḷiyānaṃ
lambacūlakā bhaṭā ti.

ye ca bhante Koḷiyānaṃ corā te ca paṭisedhetuṃ yāni
ca Koḷiyānaṃ duteyyāniⁱ tāni vahātuṃ. ⁴ⁱ etadatthiyā^{5k}
bhante Koḷiyānaṃ lambacūlakā bhaṭā⁶ ti.

20 7. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. jānāsi tvaṃ Koḷiyānaṃ^{7l}
lambacūlake bhaṭe ^{8m-}sīlavanto vā te dussīlā^{-8m} vā ti.

jānām' aham bhante Koḷiyānaṃ lambacūlake bhaṭe
dussīle pāpadhamme. ye ca loke dussīlāⁿ pāpadhammā
Koḷiyānaṃ lambacūlakā bhaṭā^o tesam aññatarā ti.

25 8. yo nu kho gāmaṇi evaṃ vadeyya Pātaliyo gāmaṇi^{pq}
jānāti Koḷiyānaṃ lambacūlake bhaṭe dussīle pāpadhamme.
Pātaliyo pi gāmaṇi^{pq} dussīlo pāpadhammo ti sammā nu kho
so vadamāno vadeyya. ^r

30 no h' etam bhante. aññe bhante Koḷiyānaṃ lambacūlakā
bhaṭā añño 'ham asmi. aññathādhammā Koḷiyānaṃ lambacūlakā
bhaṭā aññathādhammo 'ham asmī ti.

¹C¹. inserts here jānāsi gāmaṇi ²B¹⁻². omit gāmaṇi ³C¹. has always
bhava/bhavā ⁴C¹. vahātu; B¹. ca hātuṃ; B². ca yātuṃ ⁵C^{1,3}. etadatthāya ⁶C¹.
bhāvā ti; C³. bhaṭo ti ⁷B¹⁻². insert nigame ⁸C^{1,3}. sīlavante ... dussīle

^aE^e -brah- ^bB^e C^e S^e -a ^cS^e c' ev' ^dC^e naṃ ^eB^e C^e S^e omit all these subhead-
ings ^fB^e S^e as n. 2. ^gC^e treats as proper name ^hB^e C^e S^e consistently -l-; E^e
inconsistent ⁱB^e C^e S^e dū- ^jB^e ca vahātuṃ; S^e B^e S^e K^e ca pahātuṃ; B^e v. l. ca
yātuṃ; C^e S^e pahātuṃ; B^e suggests cāvahātuṃ ^kC^e as n. 5. ^lS^e as n. 7. ^{m-m}B^e
C^e as n. 8. ⁿE^e -i- ^oE^e omits ^pC^e -ī ^qS^e -ī ^rB^e C^e S^e -ā ti

9. tvaṃ hi nāma^{1a} gāmaṇi^{2b1} lacchasi Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi^{cd}
 jānāti Koliyānaṃ lambacūḷake bhaṭṭe dussīle pāpadhamme
 na³ ca Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi^{cd} dussīlo pāpadhammo ti. kasmā^e
 Tathāgato na lacchati Tathāgato māyaṃ jānāti na ca Tathāgato
 5 māyāvī ti. māyaṃ cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi māyāya
 ca vipākaṃ yathāpaṭipanno ca māyāvī kāyassa bheda
 param marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati
 taṃ ca pajānāmi.

(II)

10 10. pāṇātipātaṃ^f cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi pāṇātipātassa
 ca vipākaṃ. yathāpaṭipanno ca pāṇātipāta^{cdg} kāyassa bheda
 param marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati
 taṃ ca pajānāmi.

15 11. adinnādānaṃ cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi adinnādānassa
 ca vipākaṃ yathāpaṭipanno ca adinnādāyī kāyassa bheda
 param marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati
 taṃ ca pajānāmi.

20 12. kāmesu micchācāraṃ cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi kāmesu
 micchācārassa ca vipākaṃ. yathāpaṭipanno ca kāmesu
 micchācārī kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
 vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati taṃ ca pajānāmi.

25 13. musāvādaṃ cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi musāvādassa ca
 vipākaṃ. yathāpaṭipanno ca musāvādī kāyassa bheda
 param marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam upapajjati
 taṃ ca pajānāmi.

30 14. piṣuṇavācaṃ^h cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi piṣuṇavācāya^{4h}
 ca² vipākaṃ. yathāpaṭipanno ca piṣuṇavāco^{5hi} kāyassa
 bheda param marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam
 upapajjati taṃ ca pajānāmi.

15. pharusavācaṃ cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi pharusavācāya⁶
 ca vipākaṃ. yathāpaṭipanno ca pharusavāco⁶ kāyassa
 bheda param marañā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam
 upapajjati taṃ ca pajānāmi.

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²B¹. inserts na ³B². n' eva instead of na ca ⁴C³. piṣuṇā-
⁵Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁶C^{1,3}. pharūsā-

^aC^e as n. 1; C^e S as E^e ^bS^e as n. 2; C^e S naccha lacchasi ^cC^e -ī ^dS^e -ī ^eS^e C^e S
 tasmā ^fE^e pa- ^gB^e -ī ^hC^e -nā- ⁱE^e -na-

16. samphappalāpaṇ cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi samphappalāpassa
ca vipākaṃ. yathāpaṭipanno ca samphappalāpī
kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ
nirayam upapajjati taṃ ca pajānāmi.

5 17. abhijjhaṇ cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi abhijjhāya ca
vipākaṃ. yathāpaṭipanno ca abhijjhālu^a kāyassa bhedaṃ
param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam^b upapajjati
taṃ ca pajānāmi.

10 18. vyāpādapadosaṇ cāhaṃ gāmaṇi^c pajānāmi vyāpādapadosassa
ca vipākaṃ. yathāpaṭipanno ca vyāpannacitto
kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ
nirayam upapajjati taṃ ca pajānāmi.

15 19. micchādiṭṭhiṇ cāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi micchādiṭṭhiyā
ca vipākaṃ. yathāpaṭipanno ca micchādiṭṭhiko kāyassa
bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayam
upapajjati taṃ ca pajānāmi.

II.

20 20. santi^{1d} gāmaṇi eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino
evaṃdiṭṭhino. yo koci pāṇam atimāpeti^c sabbo so diṭṭhe va
dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam paṭisaṃvediyati. ^f yo koci
adinnam ādiyati sabbo so diṭṭhe va dhamme dukkhaṃ
domanassam paṭisaṃvediyati. ^f yo koci kāmesu micchā
^gcarati sabbo so diṭṭhe va dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam
paṭisaṃvediyati. ^f yo koci musā bhaṇati sabbo so diṭṭhe va
25 dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam paṭisaṃvediyati^h ti.

(I)

30 21. dissati khoⁱ pana gāmaṇi^c idh' ekacco māli² kuṇḍalī
sunhāto^{3j} suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikamehi^{4k} rājā
^lmañṇe paricārento. tam^{5m} evaṃⁿ āhaṃsu. ambho ayam
puriso kim akāsi māli⁶ kuṇḍalī sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu
itthikāmehi⁴ rājā mañṇe paricāretī ti. tam

¹B¹⁻². insert hi ²C^{1,3}. mālakuṇḍalī (C³. -kulī) ³C^{1,3}. sunahāto ⁴C^{1,3}. itthikamesu
hi ⁵B¹⁻². insert enam ⁶C^{1,3}. mālakuṇḍalī

^aC^e -ū ^bS^e niyaṃ, corrected at front to nirayam, though the page number in the
corrigenda is wrong ^cE^e -ni ^dB^e C^e S^e as n. 1. ^eB^e C^e atipātetī ^fE^e
paṭisaṃvediyati; B^e S^e paṭisaṃvediyati ^gS^e I. word ^hB^e S^e paṭisaṃvediyati
ⁱS^e adds ca ^jC^e B^e C^e S^e K^e as n. 3; C^e S^e as E^e; in fact I cannot tell the difference
between C^e's text and note readings, but assume its note C^e B^e is correct ^kB^e C^e
S^e itthikāmehi; C^e C^{1,2}. itthikāmesu hi ^lE^e consistently I. word ^mB^e C^e S^e as n.
5. ⁿE^e ekam

enam¹ evam āhaṃsu. ayam^a ambho puriso rañño paccatthikam
pasayha jīvitā voropesi. ^b ^c tassa rājā attamano abhihāram
adāsi. tenāyam puriso mālī² kuṇḍalī sunhāto
suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmehi³. rājā maññe paricāretī
5 ti.

(II)

22. dissati kho pana^{4d} gāmaṇi^e idh' ekacco dalhāya rajjuyā
pacchābāham gālhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuṇḍam
karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya^f rathiyam siṅghāṭakena
10 siṅghāṭakam pariṇetvā^g dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā^{5h}
dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṅ chijjamāno. tam
enam⁶. evam āhaṃsu. ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi
dalhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhamⁱ gālhabandhanam⁷ bandhitvā
khuramuṇḍam karitvā kharassarena^j paṇavena rathiyāya
15 rathiyam siṅghāṭakena^k siṅghāṭakam pariṇetvā dakkhiṇena
dvārena nikkhāmetvā^{8l} dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṅ chindatī
^{9m}ti. tam enam¹⁰. evam āhaṃsu. ambho ayam puriso
rājaverī¹ⁿ itthim vā purisaṃ vā jīvitā voropesi. tena naṃ
rājāno gahetvā^{12p} evarūpaṃ kammakaraṇaṃ karontī ti-^{12p}
20 vā sutam vā ti.

23. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. api nu te evarūpaṃ diṭṭham
vā sutam vā ti.

diṭṭhaṅ ca no bhante sutaṅ ca sūyissati^{13q} cā ti.

24. tatra gāmaṇi^r ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā^s evaṃvādinō
evaṃdiṭṭhino yo koci pāṇam atimāpeti^t sabbo so diṭṭhe va
25 dhamme dukkham domanassam paṭisaṃvediyatī^u ti saccam
vā te āhaṃsu musā vā ti.

musā bhante.

ye pana te tuccham^{14v} musā vilapanti sīlavanto vā te
dussilā vā ti.

30

¹C^{1,3}. ena ²C¹. māla-; C³. mālā- ³C³. itthikāme ⁴Missing in B¹⁻². ⁵B¹⁻².
nikkhamitvā ⁶Missing in C³. ⁷C¹. dalhabandhanam ⁸B¹. nikkhamitvā ⁹B².
chijjatī ti ¹⁰Missing in C^{1,3}. ¹¹C¹. rājaveriyā; C³. -veriyā ¹²⁻¹²B¹⁻². evarūpāni
kammakaraṇāni karentī ti ¹³B¹⁻². suyyissati *always* ¹⁴C^{1,3}. tucchā

^aB^e C^e S^e interchange ^bS^e voropeti; C^e S^e voropati ^cS^e interchanges ^dB^e S^e as
n. 4. ^eS^e -ī ^fC^e B^e C^e rathikāya rathikaṃ; S^e rathiyā rathiyam ^gB^e C^e S^e -n- ^hS^e
C^e S^e as n. 5; E^e -a here ⁱC^e paccā- here ^jB^e C^e S^e -ss- ^kE^e -t- ^lS^e as n. 8. ^mB^e
v. l. as n. 9. ⁿS^e -im ^oS^e -eti ^{p-p}B^e C^e evarūpaṃ kammakaraṇaṃ karentī ti; S^e
evarūpāni kammakaraṇāni karentī ti; C^e S^e [evarūpaṃ kamma-]karaṇāni karentī
ti; C^e C^{1,2}. [evarūpaṃ kamma-]karaṇaṃ karontī ti ^qB^e S^e as n. 13. ^rC^e -ī ^sE^e
-brahmaṇā ^tB^e C^e atipāpeti ^uE^e paṭisaṃvediyatī; B^e S^e paṭisaṃvediyatī ^vC^e
C^{1,2}. as n. 14.

dussīlā bhante.
 ye pana te dussīlā pāpadhammā micchāpaṭipannā vā te
 sammāpaṭipannā vā ti.
 micchāpaṭipannā bhante.
 5 ye pana te micchāpaṭipannā micchādiṭṭhikā vā te sammādiṭṭhikā
 vā ti.
 micchādiṭṭhikā bhante.
 ye pana te micchādiṭṭhikā kallaṃ nu tesu pasīdituṃ ti.
 no h' etam bhante.

10

(III)

25. dissati kho pana gāmaṇi¹ idh' ekacco mālī² kuṇḍalī
 ... pe ... itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricārento. tam enam evam
 āhaṃsu. ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi mālī³ kuṇḍalī ... pe ...
 itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāretī ti. tam enam evam
 15 āhaṃsu. ayam^{3b} ambho puriso rañño paccatthikassa
 pasayha⁴ ratanam^{5c} ahāsi. ^{6d} tassa rājā attamano abhihāram^{7e}
 adāsi. tenāyam puriso mālī kuṇḍalī ... pe ... itthikāmehi
 rājā maññe paricāretī ti.

(IV)

20 26. dissati kho pana^{8f} gāmaṇi idh' ekacco dalhāya rajjuyā
 ... pe ... dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṇ chijjamāno. tam enam
 evam āhaṃsu. ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi dalhāya
 rajjuyā ... pe ... dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṇ chindatī⁹ti.
 tam enam evam āhaṃsu. ayam^b ambho puriso gāmā vā
 25 araññā vā adinnaṃ theyyasaṅkhātā ādiyi. ^{10g} tena naṃ^h
 rājāno gahetvā evarūpaṃ kammakāraṇaṃ¹¹ⁱ karontī^{12j}ti.
 27. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. api nu te evarūpaṃ diṭṭhaṃ
 vā sutāṃ vā ti.
 diṭṭhaṃ ca no bhante sutaṇ ca suyissati cā¹³ti.

30

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3}. māla- always ³B¹. ambho ayam always ⁴C^{1,2}. pasayhaṃ
⁵B¹. adinnaṃ ⁶C^{1,3}. abhāsi; B². āhāsi; B¹. ādiyi ⁷C³. upahāram; C¹. pahāram
⁸Missing in B¹⁻². ⁹B². chijjatī ti ¹⁰B¹. ādiyati ¹¹B¹. C³. -karaṇaṃ ¹²B¹⁻². karentī
 ti ¹³C^{1,3}. vā ti

^aE^e -i ^bB^e C^e S^e as n. 3. ^cS^e C^e S^e as n. 5; B^e B^{v. l.}. adinnaṃ ratanaṃ ^dS^e C^e S^e
 ādiyati; B^e B^{v. l.}. ādiyi ^eC^e upahāram; S^e C^e S^e as E^e ^fB^e as n. 8; S^e pe ^gS^e C^e S^e
 as n. 10. ^hC^e taṃ ⁱS^e as n. 11. ^jB^e C^e S^e karentī ti

28. tatra^{1a} gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā^b evaṃvādino
 evaṃdiṭṭhino yo koci adinnam ādiyati sabbo so diṭṭhe va
 dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam paṭisaṃvediyatī^c ti saccaṃ
 vā te āhaṃsu musā vā ti. ... pe ... kallaṃ nu tesu pasīditun
 ti.

5

no h' etam bhante.

(V)

29. dissati kho pana gāmaṇi idh' ekacco māli kuṇḍalī
 ... pe ... itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricārento. tam enam evam
 āhaṃsu. ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi māli kuṇḍalī ... pe ...
 itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāretī ti. tam enam evam
 āhaṃsu. ayam^d ambho puriso rañño paccatthikassa dāresu
 cārittam^e āpajji. tassa rājā attamano abhihāram adāsi.
 tenāyam puriso māli kuṇḍalī ... pe ... itthikāmehi rājā maññe
 paricāretī ti.

10

15

(VI)

30. dissati kho pana^{2f} gāmaṇi idh' ekacco dalhāya rajjuyā
 ... pe ... dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṇ chijjamāno. tam enam
 evam āhaṃsu. ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi dalhāya
 rajjuyā ... pe ... dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṇ chindaṭī ti.
 tam enam evam āhaṃsu. ayam^d ambho puriso kulitthīsu³
 kulakumārīsu cārittam āpajji. tena naṃ rājāno gahetvā
 evarūpaṃ^{4g} kammakāraṇaṃ karontī^h ti.

20

25

31. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. api nu te evarūpaṃ diṭṭhaṃ
 vā sutam vā ti.

diṭṭhaṃ ca no bhante sutaṇ ca sūyissati cā ti.

32. tatra gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino
 evaṃdiṭṭhino yo koci kāmesu micchā carati sabbo so diṭṭhe va
 dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam paṭisaṃvediyatī^c ti
 saccaṃ vā te āhaṃsu musā vā ti. ... pe ... kallaṃ nu tesu
 pasīditun ti.

30

no h' etam bhante.

¹C^{1,3} tattha ²Missing in B¹⁻². ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴C^{1,3} evarupā(-) ... -kāraṇaṃ

^aC^e C^{1,2} as n. 1. ^bE^e samaṇa brahmaṇā ^cB^e S^e -ayatī ^dB^e C^e S^e interchange
^eC^e sañcarittaṃ here ^fB^e S^e as n. 2. ^gE^e evarūpāṃ kammakāraṇaṃ; S^e
 evarūpaṃ kammakāraṇaṃ ^hB^e C^e S^e kārentī

(VII)

33. dissati kho pana gāmaṇi idh' ¹ekaccoī. māli kuṇḍalī
 sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmehi rājā maññe
 paricārento. tam ²enam evam āhaṃsu. ambho ayam
 5 puriso kim akāsi māli kuṇḍalī sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu
 itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāretī ti. tam
²enam evam āhaṃsu. ayam ^aambho puriso rājānam musāvādena
 hāsesi. ^{3b} tassa rājā attamano abhihāram adāsi.
 tenāyam puriso māli kuṇḍalī sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu
 10 itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāretī ti.

(VIII)

34. dissati kho pana^{4c} gāmaṇi idh' ekacco dalhāya rajjuyā
 pacchābāhaṃ gālhabandhanam bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ
 karitvā^d kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya ^erathiyam siṅghātakena
 15 siṅghātakam parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā^f
 dakkhiṇato^g nagarassa sīsaṇ chijjamāno. tam
 enam evam āhaṃsu. ambho ayam puriso kim akāsi
 dalhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gālhabandhanam bandhitvā
 khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya
 20 ^erathiyam siṅghātakena siṅghātakam^h parinetvā dakkhiṇena
 dvārena nikkhāmetvā^{5f} dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṇ
 chindatī⁶ ti. tam ⁷enam evam āhaṃsu. ayam ^aambho
 puriso gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā musāvādena
 attham bhañji. tena naṃ¹ rājāno gahetvā evarūpāni ⁸ⁱkammakaraṇāni
 25 karontī ^{9k}ti.

35. taṃ kim maññasi gāmaṇi. ^g api nu te evarūpaṃ diṭṭhaṃ
 vā sutam vā ti.

diṭṭhaṇ ca no bhante sutaṇ ca sūyissati cā ti.

36. tatra gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino
 30 evaṃdiṭṭhino yo koci musā bhaṇati sabbo so diṭṭhe va

¹C^{1,3}. ekacco ²C^{1,3}. tam ena ³B¹. hāseti ⁴Missing in B¹⁻². ⁵B¹⁻². C¹.
 nikkhamitvā ⁶B². chijja- ⁷C^{1,3}. tam ena ⁸C^{1,3}. evarūpā kammakaraṇā ⁹B².
 karentī ti

^aB^e C^e S^e interchange ^bS^e C^e S^e as n. 3. ^cB^e S^e as n. 4. ^dS^e katvā here ^eC^e
 rathikāya rathikaṃ; S^e rathiyā rathiyam ^fS^e as n. 5. ^gE^e -n- ^hE^e -t- ⁱC^e taṃ
^jB^e C^e evarūpaṃ kammakaraṇam; E^e -u- ^kB^e C^e S^e karentī ti

dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassam paṭisaṃvediyatī^a ti saccaṃ
vā te āhaṃsu musā vā ti.

musā bhante.

ye pana te tuccham musā vilapanti sīlavanto vā te

5 dussīlā vā ti.

dussīlā bhante.

ye pana te dussīlā pāpadhammā micchāpaṭipannā vā te
sammāpaṭipannā vā te.^b

micchāpaṭipannā bhante.

10 ye pana te micchāpaṭipannā micchādīṭṭhikā vā te sammādīṭṭhikā
vā ti.

micchādīṭṭhikā bhante.

ye pana te micchādīṭṭhikā kallaṃ nu tesu pasīdituṃ ti.

no h' etam bhante.

15

III.

37. acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante.

atthi me bhante āvasathāgāraṃ. tattha atthi^c mañcakāni
atthi^c āsanāni atthi^c udakamaṇiko atthi^c telapadīpo.^d tattha¹ yo
samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vāsam upeti tenāhaṃ

20 yathāsattim^{2e} yathābalaṃ saṃvibhajāmi.^f bhūtapubbam

bhante cattāro sathāro nānādīṭṭhikā nānākhantikā³ nānārucikā
tasmim āvasathāgāre vāsam upagacchuṃ.^{4g}

(I)

25 38. eko sathā evaṃvādī evaṃdīṭṭhī.^h n' atthi dinnam n' atthi

yiṭṭham n' atthi hutam n' atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃⁱ kammānam
phalaṃ vipāko n' atthi ayam loko n' atthi paraloko^{5j}

n' atthi mātā n' atthi pitā n' atthi sattā opapātikā. n' k' atthi loke

samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā⁶. sammāpaṭipannā ye

imañ¹ ca lokam parañ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā

30 pavedentī ti.

(II)

39. eko sathā evaṃvādī evaṃdīṭṭhī.^{mh} atthi dinnam atthi

¹C^{1,3}. atthi ²B¹⁻². -satti ³Missing in B². ⁴C^{1,3}. upagañchimsu ⁵C^{1,3}. paro loko
⁶B¹. samaggatā

^aB^e S^e -ayatī ^bB^e C^e S^e ti ^cC^e interchanges ^dB^e C^e S^e -pp- ^eB^e C^e S^e as n. 2.
^fC^e ^{cy} sambhajāmi ^gC^e S^e upagacchimsu ^hB^e S^e and maybe C^e -i ⁱB^e S^e
sukatadukkaṭānaṃ [sic] ^jB^e C^e S^e as n. 5. ^kE^e natthi ^lS^e idaṃ here ^mE^e -tthī

5 yiṭṭham atthi hutam atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ^a kammānam
phalaṃ vipāko atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro loko atthi mātā
atthi pitā atthi sattā opapātikā. atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā
sammaggaṭā¹ sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ ca lokam
paraṃ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī ti.

(III)

40. eko satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhī. ^b karato^c kārayato
chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato^d socato².^e socayato³
10 kilamato ^k kilamayato⁴ phandato phandāpayato pāṇam atimāpayato^g
adinnam^h ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato
ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripanthē⁵ tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ
gacchato musā bhaṇato karato^{6c} na karīyati pāpaṃ.
khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena⁷ⁱ imissā pathaviyā^{8j} pāṇe
15 ekam^k maṃsakhalam ekam^k maṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya n' atthi
tato^m nidānam pāpaṃ n' atthi pāpassa āgamo. dakkhiṇaṃ⁹
ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto
chedāpento pacanto pācentoⁿ n' atthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ
n' atthi pāpassa āgamo. uttaraṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya¹⁰ tīraṃ
20 gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yajāpento^{11o} n' atthi tato
nidānam puññaṃ n' atthi puññaṃ āgamo. dānena damena
saṃyamena saccavajjena n' atthi puññaṃ n' atthi puññaṃ
āgamo ti.

(IV)

25 41^p eko satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhī. karato¹² kārayato
chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato socato socapāyato
kilamato kilamāpayato¹³ phandato phandāpayato pāṇam
atimāpayato adinnam ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ
harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripanthē¹⁴ tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ

¹B¹⁻². samaggaṭā ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³B¹. socāpayato ⁴So B²; so C^{1,3}. (omitting kilamato); B¹. kilamāpayato ⁵B². paṭi- ⁶B². karonto ⁷B¹⁻². insert yo ⁸C^{1,3}. pathaviyā ⁹C¹. dakkhiṇe; C³. dakkhiṇā ¹⁰C³. Gaṅgā- ¹¹C¹. yājapento; C³. yājento ¹²C^{1,3}. karato ¹³As in the preceding number ¹⁴B². paṭimante

^aB^e S^e sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ, and below ^bB^e S^e and maybe C^e -i ^cB^e karoto ^dB^e pācāpayato ^eB^e socayato socāpayato; C^e socayato ^fB^e kilamato kilamāpayato; C^e kilamayato ^gB^e C^e atipāyato ^hC^e ā- here ⁱB^e C^e S^e as n. 7. ^jC^e S^e pathaviyā ^kC^e ekamaṃsa- ^lS^e evaṃ here only ^mB^e C^e S^e I. word ⁿB^e pācāpento ^oC^e S^e yājento ^pB^e C^e S^e vv. ll. as in 40. except as noted

gacchato musā bhaṇato karato karīyati^a pāpaṃ. khurapariyantena
^b-ce pi cakkena^{1-b} imissā pathaviyā². pāṇe ekam³
 maṃsakhalam ekam³ maṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya atthi tato
 nidānam pāpaṃ atthi pāpassa^c āgamo. dakkhiṇaṃ ce pi
 5 Gaṅgāya^{4d} tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto
 chedāpento pacanto pācento atthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ
 atthi pāpassa āgamo. uttaraṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya⁴. tīraṃ
 gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento atthi tato nidānam
 puññaṃ atthi puññaṃ āgamo. dānena damena
 10 saṃyamena saccavajjena atthi puññaṃ atthi puññaṃ
 āgamo ti.

42. tassa mayham bhante ahu-d-eva kaṅkhā ahu^{5c} vicikicchā
 ko su nāma imesam bhavataṃ⁶. samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ
 saccam āha ko musā ti.

15 alaṃ hi te gāmaṇi kaṅkhitum alaṃ vicikicchitum.
 kaṅkhaniye^f ca pana te tḥāne vicikicchā uppannā ti.
 evam pasanno^gham bhante Bhagavati. pahoti me⁷Bhagavā
 tathā dhammaṃ desetum yathā^hham imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam
 pajaheyyan ti.

20

IV.

43. atthi gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī. tatra ce tvaṃ cittasamādhim.⁸
 paṭilabheyyāsi evaṃ tvam imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam
 pajaheyyāsi. katamo ca gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī.

(I)

25

44. idha gāmaṇi ariyasāvako pāṇātipātā pahāya pāṇātipātā
 paṭivirato hoti.^{9h} adinnādānam pahāya adinnādāna
 paṭivirato hoti. kāmesu micchācāram pahāya kāmesu
 micchācārā paṭivirato hoti. musāvādānam pahāya musāvādā

¹B¹⁻². insert yo ²C^{1,3}. puthaviyā ³C^{1,3}. eka- ⁴Gaṅgā- ⁵C^{1,3}. ahu-d-eva ⁶C³.
 bhavaṇaṃ ⁷B¹⁻². Bhagavā me ⁸B². C¹. cittaṃ samādhim ⁹C^{1,3}. insert here
^aE^e kāriyati here ^{b-b}C^e pi cakkena here; ^cS^e cakkena ce pi here ^eE^e pa- ^dC^e C^{1,2}.
 as n. 4. ^eC^e as n. 5. ^fB^e and maybe C^e -īye ^gS^e C^e S^e pasannāhaṃ ^hC^e as n. 9.

- paṭivirato^a hoti. piṣuṇaṃ^{1b} vācam pahāya piṣuṇāya² vācāya
 paṭivirato hoti. pharusam³ vācam pahāya pharusāya
⁴vācāya paṭivirato hoti. samphappalāpam pahāya samphappalāpā
 paṭivirato hoti. abhijjham pahāya anabhijjhālu^{5c}
 5 hoti. vyāpādadosam^d pahāya avyāpannacitto hoti.
 micchādiṭṭhim pahāya sammādiṭṭhiko hoti.
 sa kho so gāmaṇi^c ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatavyāpādo
 asammūḷho sampajāno patissato^{6f} mettāsahagatena
 cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ⁷ tathā
 10 tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ. ⁸⁻⁷ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
 sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā
 vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena^{8h}
 pharivā viharati. so iti paṭisañcikkhati. yvāyaṃ⁹ⁱ
 15 satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhī^j n' atthi dinnam n' atthi yitṭham
 n' atthi hutam n' atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānam phalam vipāko
 n' atthi ayaṃ loko n' atthi paro loko n' atthi mātā n' atthi pitā
 n' atthi sattā opapātikā. n' atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā
 sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ ca lokam paraṃ ca lokam
 sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī ti sace tassa bhoto
 20 satthuno saccaṃ vacanam apanṇakatāya¹⁰. mayham yo
^{11k}ham na kiñci^l vyābādhemi^{12m} tasam vā thāvaṃⁿ vā ubhayam
^oettha kaṭaggaho. ^{13p}yañ c' amhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya
 saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto yañ ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 maraṇā^q sugatiṃ saggam lokam^r upapajjissāmi^t ti. tassa
 25 pāmujaṇ^s jāyati. pamuditassa pīti jāyati. pītimanassa
 kāyo passambhati. passaddhakāyo sukham vediyati. ^{14t}sukhino
 cittaṃ samādhīyati. ayaṃ kho ^ugāmaṇi dhammasamādhī.

¹C^{1,3}. piṣuṇā- ²C^{1,3}. piṣuṇāvācā ³C^{1,3}. pharusā- ⁴C^{1,3}. pharusāvācā ⁵C^{1,3}.
 abhijjhā ⁶C³. patisso; C¹. sappatisso ⁷⁻⁷B¹⁻². catuttham *always*; C¹. *omits* tathā
 tatiyaṃ ⁸B¹⁻². avyāpajjena *always* ⁹C^{1,3}. yo 'yam *always* ¹⁰C^{1,3}. -katāyaṃ
¹¹B¹⁻². yvāham *always*; C^{1,3}. so 'ham, *or* yo 'ham ¹²B¹⁻². vyāpādemī *always*
¹³B¹⁻². -gāho *always* ¹⁴B¹⁻². vedayati *always*

^aE^e pati- ^bC^e -n- ^cC^e -ū ^dB^e S^e byāpādapadosam; C^e vyāpādapadosam ^eC^e -ī
^fB^e S^e C^e S^e patissato ^gB^e S^e -am ^hB^e abyāpajjena; S^e abyāpajjhena; C^e C².
 avyāpajjena ⁱC^e *as n. 9*. ^jB^e S^e *and maybe* C^e -i ^kB^e yvāham; B^e C^e S^e K^e *as E*
^lB^e *suggests* kañci ^mB^e S^e byābādhemi; S^e *note* sī. evaṃ. Marammapothhake
 yeva ca byāpādhemī ti pāṭho dissati ⁿS^e thāvaṃ *here* ^oB^e *suggests*
 ubhayattha me, *adding* Ma-2-65-[= PTS M I 403]-piṭṭhe pāliyaṃ saṃsande-
 tabbam ^pB^e C^e S^e *as n. 13*. ^qB^e *suggests* na ^rE^e -ī- ^sB^e pāmojjaṃ ^tB^e S^e *as*
n. 14. ^uC^e *inserts* so

tatra ce tvañ cittasamādhim paṭilabheyyāsi
evaṃ tvam imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsi.

(II)

45. sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
5 vigatavyāpādo asammulho sampajāno paṭissato^a mettāsahagatena
cetasā ekaṃ disam pharivā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ
tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ.^b iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ
sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena
cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena
10 avyāpajjhena^c pharivā viharati. so iti paṭisañcikkhati.^d
yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhī^e atthi dinnam
atthi yittham atthi hutam atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ
kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro
loko atthi mātā atthi pitā atthi sattā opapātikā. atthi loke
15 samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ ca
lokam paraṃ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī
ti sace tassa bhoto satthuno^f saccam² vacanam
apaṇṇakatāya mayhaṃ yo^{3g} haṃ na kiñci vyāpādhemi
tasaṃ vā thāvaram vā ubhayam ettha kaṭaggaho. yañ
20 c' amhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya^h saṃvuto
manasā saṃvuto yañ ca kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā
sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjissāmī ti. tassa pāmujaṇīⁱ
jāyati. pamuditassa pīti jāyati. pītimanassa kāyo passambhati.
passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati. sukhino cittaṃ
25 samādhīyati. ayaṃ kho^j gāmaṇi dhammasamādhi. tatra
ce tvañ cittasamādhim paṭilabheyyāsi evaṃ tvam imaṃ
kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsi.

(III)

46. sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
30 vigatavyāpādo asammulho sampajāno paṭissato mettāsahagatena
cetasā ekaṃ disam pharivā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ
tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catuttham.^b iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ
sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena
cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena
35

¹C^{1,3} satthussa ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³C^{1,3} so 'ham

^aC^e patissato; C^e S^s as E^e ^bB^e S^e -am ^cB^e abyāpajjena; S^e abyāpajjhena; C^e C².
avyāpajjena ^dE^e pati- ^eB^e S^e and maybe C^e -i ^fC^e C^p as n. 1. ^gB^e yvāham; C^e
as n. 3; C^e C^p as E^e ^hE^e repeats ⁱB^e C^e pāmojjam; C^e C^p S^s as E^e ^jC^e inserts so

avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati. so iti paṭisañcikkhati.
 yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhī^a karato^b kārayato chindato
 chedāyato^c pacato pācayato^d ^{1c}-socato socāpayato kilamato
 kilamāpayato^{-1e} phandato phandāpayato pāṇam atimāpayato^f
 5 adinnam ādiyato sandhiñ chindato nillopaṃ^g harato ekāgārikaṃ
 karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato
 musā bhaṇato karato^b na karīyati pāpaṃ. khurapariyantena
 ce ²pi cakkena yo imissā^h pathaviyā pāṇe ekaⁱmaṃsakhalam^j
 ekamaṃsapuñjaṃⁱ kareyya n' atthi tato ^knidānam pāpaṃ
 10 n' atthi pāpassa āgamo. dakkhiṇaṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ^l
 gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto
 pācento^m n' atthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ n' atthi pāpassa āgamo.
 uttarāṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya³ tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
 yajanto yājentoⁿ n' atthi tato nidānam puññaṃ n' atthi^o puññaṃ
 15 āgamo. dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena
 n' atthi puññaṃ n' atthi puññaṃ āgamo ti sace tassa
 bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanam apanṇakatāya⁴. mayhaṃ
 yo 'haṃ na kiñci vyābādheṃi tasmaṃ vā thāvaram vā. ubhayam
 ettha kaṭaggāho. ⁵-yañ c' amhi kāyena saṃvuto
 20 vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto yañ ca kāyassa bheda
 param maraṇā^p ^q-sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam^{-q} upapajjissāmī ti.
 tassa pāmujaṇ^r jāyati. pamuditassa pīti jāyati. pītimanassa^s
 kāyo passambhati. passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati.
 sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. ayaṃ kho ^tgāmaṇi dhammasamādhī.
 25 tatra ce tvañ cittaṃ samādhīyati paṭilabheyyāsi^u
 evaṃ tvam imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsi.

(IV)

47. sa kho so gāmaṇi^p ariyasāvako vīgatābhijjho vīgatavyāpādo
 asammūlho sampajāno patissato mettāsahagatena
 30 cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā
 tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ. ^v iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi

¹⁻¹C^{1,3}. socayato kilamayato *omitting* socato *and* kilamato ²C³. *omits* ce; C¹.
omits ce pi ³C^{1,3}. Gaṅgā- ⁴B¹. -katvāya ⁵C³. -gāho *here by correction*

^aB^e S^e *and maybe* C^e -i ^bB^e karoto ^cB^eC^e S^e chedāpayato ^dB^e pācāpayato
^eB^e socayato socāpayato kilamato kilamāpayato; C^e *as n. 1*; S^e socato socayato
 kilamato kilamayato ^fB^e C^e atipāyato ^gE^e nilhopam ^hE^e imassā ⁱhere ends
 the duplicated signature in S^e ^jB^e S^e ekaṃ maṃsa- ^kB^e S^e *l. word* ^lE^e tīraṃ
^mB^e pācāpento ⁿB^e yajāpento ^oC^e *adds* tato nidānam ^pE^e -n- ^q-^qB^e *suggests*
 na ^rB^e C^e pāmojjam; C^eC^pS^e *as* E^e ^sE^e pi- ^tC^e *inserts* so ^uE^e pati- ^vB^eS^e -am

sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā
vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena
pharivā viharati. so iti paṭisañcikkhati. yvāyaṃ satthā
evamvādī evamdiṭṭhi karato^a kārayato chindato chedāpayato
5 pacato pācayato^b ^{2c-}socato¹ socāpayato kilamato¹ kilamāpayato^{-2c}
phandato phandāpayato pāṇam atimāpayato^d
adinnaṃ ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikam
karoto paripante tiṭṭhato paradāraṃ gacchato
musā bhaṇato³ karato^{4ac} kariyati^f pāpaṃ. khurapariyantena
10 ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā ekam^g maṃsakhalam ekam
^gmaṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya atthi tato nidānam pāpam atthi
pāpassa āgamo. dakkhiṇaṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya
hananto ghāṭento^h chindanto chedāpento pacanto
pācentoⁱ atthi tato nidānam pāpam atthi pāpassa āgamo.
15 uttarāṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
yajanto yājento^j atthi tato nidānam puññaṃ atthi puññaṃ
āgamo. dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena atthi
⁵puññaṃ atthi puññaṃ āgamo ti sa ce tassa bhoto satthuno
saccaṃ vacanam apanṇakatāya^k mayhaṃ yo^l haṃ na
20 kiñci vyābādhemi tasmaṃ vā thāvaram vā. ubhayam ettha
kaṭaggaho. ^m yañ c' amhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto
manasā saṃvuto yañ ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajissāmi. ⁿ tassa pāmujañ
jāyati. pamuditassa pīti jāyati. pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati.
25 passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati. sukhino cittaṃ
samādhīyati. ayaṃ kho^o gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī.
tatra ce tvañ cittaṃsamādhim paṭilabheyyāsi^p evaṃ tvam
imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam paṇaheyyāsi.

V.

(I)

30

48. sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
vigatavyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno patissato karuṇāsahagatena

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²⁻²C^{1,3} socayato kilamayato, *omitting* socato *and* kilamato *as before* (p. 353. n. 1). ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴B¹ karoto ⁵C^{1,3} *omit* atthi puññaṃ

^aB^e *as n. 4.* ^bB^e pācāpayato ^{c-c}B^e socayato socāpayato kilamato kilamāpayato; C^e *as n. 2.*; S^e socato socayato kilamato kilamayato ^dB^e C^e atipātayato ^eS^e *as n. 4.* ^fB^e C^e S^e -ī- ^gC^e ekamaṃsa- ^hB^e C^e S^e -t- ⁱB^e pācāpento ^jB^e yajāpento ^kS^e *has full stop here* ^lB^e S^e yvāham; C^e so ^mhaṃ ⁿB^e C^e S^e -ggāho ^oB^e C^e S^e -ī ti ^pC^e *inserts* so ^pE^e pati-

- cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. ... ^{1a} muditāsahagatena²
 cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. ... ^{3a} sa kho
 so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatavyāpādo
 asammūlho sampajāno patissato upekkhāsahagatena cetasā
 5 ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ
 tathā catutthiṃ. ^b iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
 sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā
 vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena avyāpajjhena^c
 pharivā viharati. so iti paṭisañcikkhati.
 10 yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi n' atthi dinnaṃ n' atthi
 yiṭṭhaṃ n' atthi hutāṃ n' atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ
 phalaṃ vipāko n' atthi ayaṃ loko n' atthi paro loko
 n' atthi mātā n' atthi pitā n' atthi sattā opapātikā. n' atthi loka
 samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye^d imaṃ
 15 ca lokam paraṃ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī
 ti sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccam vacanam apanṇakatāya
 mayhaṃ yo ^ehaṃ na kiñci vyābādhemi tasmaṃ vā
 thāvaraṃ vā. ubhayam ettha kaṭaggaho. yaṃ c' amhi kāyena
 saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto yaṃ⁴ ca kāyassa
 20 bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjissāmī
 ti. tassa pāmujaṇ^{5f} jāyati. ^g pamuditassa pīti jāyati.
 pīṭimanassa kāyo passambhati. passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ
 vediyati. sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. ayaṃ kho sa^h
 gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī. tatra ce tvaṃ cittaṃ samādhim
 25 paṭilabheyyāsiⁱ evaṃ tvam imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsi.

(II)

49. sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
 vigatavyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno patissato upekkhāsahagatena
 30 cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharivā viharati. tathā
 dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ. ^b iti uddham
 adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam
 upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena

¹C^{1,3}. insert ... pe ... ²C³. has samuditā- ³C^{1,3}. insert ... pe ... ⁴C^{1,3}. omit
 yaṃ ⁵C^{1,3}. pāmojjaṃ *always*

^aB^e C^e *as nn. 1, 3.* ^bB^e S^e -aṃ ^cE^e avyāpajjhena; B^e abyāpajjena; S^e
 abyāpajjhena ^dC^e yo ^eB^e S^e yvāhaṃ; C^e so 'haṃ ^fB^e *and usually* C^e *as n. 5.*
^gE^e ja- ^hB^e S^e *omit*; C^e so ⁱE^e -lābh-

appamaṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.
 so iti paṭisañcikkhati. yvāyaṃ^a satthā evaṃvādī
 evaṃdiṭṭhi^b atthi dinnam atthi yiṭṭham atthi hutam
 atthi sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ^c kammānam phalaṃ vipāko
 5 atthi ayaṃ loko atthi paro ¹loko atthi mātā atthi pitā
 atthi sattā opapātikā. atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā
 sammāpaṭipannā ye² imaṃ ca lokam paraṃ ca
 lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī ti sace tassa
 bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanam apanṇakatāya mayhaṃ yo
 10 ^dhaṃ na kiñci vyābādhemi tasmaṃ vā thāvaram vā. ubhayam
 ettha kaṭaggaho. yaṃ c' amhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya
 saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto yaṃ ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 maraṇā^e sugatiṃ saggam lokam upapajjissāmī ti. tassa
 pāmujaṃ jāyati. pamuditassa pīti jāyati. pītimanassa
 15 kāyo passambhati. passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati. sukhino
 cittaṃ samādhīyati. ayaṃ kho ^fgāmaṇi^e dhammasamādhī.
 tatra ce tvaṃ cittaṃ samādhim paṭilabheyyāsi
 evaṃ tvam imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsi.

(III)

20 50. sa³ kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ viḡatābhijjho
 viḡatavyāpādo asammūḷho sampajāno patissato upekkhāsahagatena
 cetasā ekaṃ disam pharitvā viharati. tathā
 dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ. ^giti uddham adho
 tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekkhāsahagatena
 25 cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena
 averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati. so iti paṭisañcikkhati.
 yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi^b karato^h kārayato
 chindato⁴ⁱ chedāyato^j pacato pācayato^{k 6l-} socato⁵ socāpayato
 kilamato⁵ kilamāpayato^{6l-} phandato phandāpayato
 30 pānam atimāpayato^m adinnam ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato
 nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikam karoto paripante tiṭṭhato
 paradāram gacchato musā bhaṇato karato^h na kariyatiⁿ

¹C^{1,3}. paraloko ²C^{1,3}. yo ³C^{1,3}. ayaṃ ⁴B¹. chindato [same as text] ⁵Missing in
 C^{1,3}. ⁶⁻⁶C^{1,3}. socayato kilamayato

^aC^e B yo 'yaṃ ^bB^e S^e and maybe C^e -i ^cE^e sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ; B^e S^e
 sukaṭadukkaṭānaṃ ^dB^e S^e yvāhaṃ; C^e so 'haṃ ^eE^e -n- ^fC^e inserts so ^gC^e -iṃ
^hB^e karoto ⁱB^e chedato ^jB^e C^e S^e chedāpayato ^kB^e pācāpayato ^lB^e socayato
 socāpayato kilamato kilamāpayato; C^e as n. 6; S^e socato socayato kilamato
 kilamayato ^mB^e C^e atipāyato ⁿB^e C^e S^e -ī-

pāpaṃ. khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā
 pāṇe ekam ^amaṃsakhalam ekam ^amaṃsapuñjaṃ
 kareyya n' atthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ n' atthi pāpassa
 āgamo. dakkhiṇaṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya
 5 hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento^b
 n' atthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ n' atthi pāpassa āgamo.
 uttaraṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
 yajanto yājento^c n' atthi tato nidānam puññaṃ n' atthi puññaṃ
 āgamo. dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena
 10 n' atthi puññaṃ n' atthi puññaṃ āgamo ti sace tassa bhoṭo
 satthuno saccaṃ vacanam apanṇakatāya mayhaṃ yvāhaṃ^d
 na kiñci vyābādheṃi tasmaṃ vā thāvaram vā. ubhayam ettha
 kaṭaggāho. yaṃ c' amhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto
 manasā saṃvuto yaṃ ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
 15 sugatiṃ saggam lokam uppajjissāmi^e ¹ti. tassa pāmujaṃ
 jāyati. ^fpamuditassa pīti jāyati. pītimanassa kāyo passambhati.
 passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vediyati. sukhino cittaṃ
 samādhīyati. ayaṃ kho ^ggāmaṇi dhammasamādhī. tatra
 ce tvaṃ cittasamādhim paṭilabheyyāsi evaṃ tvam imaṃ
 20 kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsi.

(IV)

51. sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho
 vigatavyāpādo asammūḷho sampajāno patissato upekkhāsahagatena
 cetasā ekam disam pharivā viharati. tathā
 25 dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthiṃ. ^hiti uddham adho
 tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokam upekkhāsahagatena
 cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena
 averena avyāpajjhena pharivā viharati. so iti paṭisañcikkhati.
 yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi karatoⁱ
 30 kārayato chindato chedāpayato pacato pācayato^j ^{2k-}socato
 socāpayato kilamato kilamāpayato^{-2k} phandato phandāpayato
 pāṇam atimāpayato^l adinnam ādiyato sandhiṃ chindato

¹C^{1,3}. omit ti ²⁻²C^{1,3}. socayato kilamayato, *omitting* socato *and* kilamato

^aC^e ekamaṃsa- ^bB^e pācāpento ^cB^e yajāpento ^dC^e so 'haṃ ^eE^e upajji- ^fE^e ja-
^gC^e *inserts* so ^hB^e S^e -aṃ ⁱB^e karoto ^jB^e pācāpayato ^{k-k}B^e socayato
 socāpayato kilamato kilamāpayato; C^e *as n. 2*; S^e socato socayato kilamato
 kilamayato ^lB^e C^e atipāyato

nillopaṃ harato ekāgārikaṃ karoto paripantho tiṭṭhato
 paradāraṃ gacchato musā bhaṇato^a karato^b kariyati^c pāpaṃ.
 khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe
 ekam^d maṃsakhalam ekam^d maṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya atthi
 5 tato nidānam pāpaṃ atthi pāpassa āgamo. dakkhiṇam pi
^ece Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto
 chedāpento pacanto pācento^f atthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ
 atthi pāpassa āgamo. uttaraṇ ce^g pi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ
 gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yājento^g atthi tato
 10 nidānam^h puññaṃ atthi puññaṃ āgamo. dānena damena
 saṃyamena saccavajjena^h atthi puññaṃ atthi puññaṃ
 āgamo ti sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanam
 apaṇṇakatāya mayhaṃ yoⁱ haṃ na kiñci vyābādhemi
 15 tasam vā thāvaram vā. ubhayam ettha kaṭaggāho. yaṇ
 c' amhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto
 yaṇ ca kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggam
 lokam upapajjissāmī ti. tassa pāmujaṇ jāyati. pamuditassa
 pīti jāyati.^j pītimanassa kāyo passambhati. passaddhakāyo
 20 sukhaṃ vediyati. sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. ayaṃ kho
^kgāmaṇi dhammasamādhī. tatra ce tvaṇ cittaṃ samādhim
 paṭilabheyyāsi evaṃ tvam imaṃ kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsi
 ti.

52. evaṃ vutte Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi^l Bhagavantam etad
 avoca. abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam bhante. ... pe ...
 25 ajja-t-agge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti.

Gāmaṇisamyuttaṃ^m samattaṃ
 tass'ⁿ uddānaṃ

¹B² pacūpento, *this and the preceding word being omitted by B¹. ²B¹ pi instead of ce pi ³C^{1,3}: intermixt here a part of the preceding phrase from pāpaṃ atthi to tato nidānam; the blunder is the same on both sides; but the intruded words are included between [] in C¹*

^aE^e -n- ^bB^e karoto ^cB^e C^e S^e -ī- ^dC^e ekamaṃsa- ^eB^eC^e S^e ce pi ^fB^e pācāpento ^gB^e yajāpento ^hC^e -vacanena here ⁱB^e S^e yvāhaṃ; C^e so 'haṃ ^jE^e ja- ^kC^e inserts so ^lC^e S^e -ṇī; E^e -ṇi ^mC^e Gāmaṇivaggo paṭhamo ⁿC^e tatr'

Caṇḍo ^{1a}Puṭo Yodhājīvo
^bHatthi Hayo² Pacchābhūmakō³
 Desanā Saṅkhā Kūlam Maṇicūlam⁴
 Bhadra⁵ Rāsiya⁶ Pāṭalī ⁷ti^{-b}

5 ^cBOOK IX. Asaṅkhatasaṃyuttam

(CHAPTER I. Vaggo pathamo) ^{d-c}

I. (I) Kāyo^e

1. ^fasaṅkhataṅ ca^g bhikkhave desissāmi asaṅkhatagāmiṅ ca
 maggaṃ. taṃ suṇātha. ^h

10 2. katamaṅ ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatam. yo bhikkhave
 rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
 asaṅkhatam.

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi⁸ⁱ jmaggo.
 kāyagatā ^jkṣati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
 15 ^jmaggo.

4. iti kho bhikkhave desitam vo mayā asaṅkhatam desito
 asaṅkhatagāmiⁱ jmaggo.

5. yam bhikkhave satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakanāṃ hitesinā
 anukampena^l anukampam upādāya kataṃ vo tam
 20 mayā.

6. etāni bhikkhave rukkhamaṇīni etāni suṇṇāgārāni.
 jhāyatha. ^{9m} mā pamādattha. mā pacchāvippaṭṭisārinoⁿ
 ahuvattha. ayaṃ kho^o vo^p amhākam anusāsanī ti. ^p

¹B¹⁻². caṇḍapuṭo; C¹. caṇḍāputo ²B¹. hatthissa (or hatthisā?) ³C^{1,3}. matako ca;
 B². matoko ca ⁴B². gāmaṇi | cūlam ⁵So B²; B¹. bhagandha; C^{1,3}. haṭṭhaha ⁶B².
 rāsīnam; C^{1,3}. rāsīdu ⁷C^{1,3}. manāmo ti; B². manāpo ti ⁸So all the mss. always
⁹B¹. nijjhāyatha always

^aC^e Tālo; S^e Caṇḍaputto ^{b-b}B^e hatthassā Asibandhako || desanā saṅkhakulam
 Maṇicūlam | Bhadra-Rāsiya-Pāṭalī ti; C^e hatthassāsi ca khetakā || saṅkha kula-
 Maṇi-Bhaddakā ca | Rāsiya Pāṭaliyena terasā ti || Gāmaṇisaṃyuttam samattam;
 S^e hatthi hayo ca bhūmakō || desanāsaṅkhā kulam Maṇicūlam | Gandhabhaka-
 Rāsiya-Pāṭalī ti; S^e ^b hatthissapacchābhūmakō || desanā saṅkhakulam
 Maṇicūlam | Bhagandha-Rāsiya-Pāṭalī ti ^{c-c}S^e Asaṅkhatasaṃyuttassa
 paṭhamavaggo ^dB^e Paṭhamavagga; C^e Asaṅkhatavaggo ^eB^e C^e Kāyagatāsati-
^fB^e inserts Sāvathinidānam, S^e the full introduction as on page 1. above, but
 reading -piṇḍikass' ... bhikkhavo ti ^gB^e C^e S^e add vo ^hE^e -n- ⁱC^e -ī, and
 usually below ^jB^e S^e I. word, and below ^kC^e I. word ^lB^e C^e S^e
 anukampakena ^mB^e B^{v.1}. as n. 9; B^e C^e S^e add bhikkhave ⁿB^e C^e S^e 2. words
^oB^e S^e omit ^pC^e omits

2. (2) Samatho^a

1. asaṅkhataṅ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi asaṅkhatagāmiṅ
ca maggaṃ. taṃ suṅātha.

2. katamaṅ ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatam. yo bhikkhave
5 rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatam.

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. samatho
vipassanā ca ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo. ... pe^b ...

10

3. (3) Vitakko^c

^{1d}3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. savitakko
^{ef}savicāro samādhī avitakkavicāramatto^{ef} samādhī
avitakko ^eavicāro samādhī ayam vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ^{2g}

15

4. (4) Suṅñatā^h

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. suṅñato
samādhī animitto samādhī appaṇihito samādhī ayam
vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.

5. (5) Satipaṭṭhānāⁱ

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. cattāro^j
20 satipaṭṭhānā ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo.

6. (6) Sammappadhānāⁱ

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. cattāro
25 sammappadhānā ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo. ... pe³ ...

7. (7) Iddhipādā^k

3. ^{4l}cattāro iddhipādā ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo.

30

¹C^{1,3}. repeat the numbers 1,2. ²C^{1,3}. add ti always ³C^{1,3}. ti ⁴C^{1,3}. katamo ca ...

^aB^e C^e Samathavipassanā-; S^e does not indicate sutta divisions in this saṃyutta
^bC^e iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā asaṅkhatam ... pe ... ayam vo
amhākaṃ anusāsānī ti ^cB^e C^e Savitakkasavicāra- ^dC^e as n. 1. ^eB^e S^e -takka-;
C^e -takko ... ^fC^e S^e -takka- ^gB^e adds pa, C^e pe ... anusāsānī ti, both
throughout ^hB^e C^e Suṅñatasamādhī- ⁱB^e C^e -asutta(m) ^jB^e cattaro ^kE^e -padā
^lB^e C^e S^e as n. 4.

8. (8) Indriya

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.
pañc' indriyāni ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo.

5

9. (9) Bala

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.
pañca balāni ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave^a asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo. ... pe ...

10. (10) Bojjhaṅgā^b

10 3. katamo ca bhikkhave^c asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. sattabojjhaṅgā^d
ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo.¹

11. (11) Maggena^e

15 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ariyo
aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo.

4. iti kho bhikkhave vedayitaṃ^f vo mayā asaṅkhatam
desito asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.

20 5. yam bhikkhave satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakanam
hitesinā anukampena^g anukampam upādāya kataṃ vo tam
mayā.

6. etāni bhikkhave rukkhamūlāni^h etāni suññāgārāni.
jhāyatha bhikkhave. mā pamādattha. mā pacchāvippaṭṭisārinoⁱ
ahuvattha. ayaṃ vo amhākam anusāsanī ti.

25

Nibbānasamṃyuttassa paṭhamo vaggo^{2j}
tass' uddānam^{3k}

Kāyo Samatho Vitakko^{4l}

Suññato^{5m} Satipaṭṭhānā

Sammappadhānā⁶ⁿ Iddhipādā^o

30

Indriya^{7p}-Bala-Bojjhaṅgā^q

Maggena ekādasamaṃ^{8r}

¹C^{1,3}. add la ²So B¹⁻²; C^{1,3}. have only vaggo paṭhamo ³C^{1,3}. tatr' u- ⁴C^{1,3}.
Kāyasamādhisavitakko ⁵B¹⁻². suññatā ⁶. -dhānaṃ ca [no siglum] ⁷B¹⁻². indriyā
⁸B². dasuddānam pavuccati; C^{1,3}. sattuddānam vuccati

^aE^e bhikkhave ^bB^e C^e -asutta(m) ^cE^e bhikkave ^dB^e S^e 2. words ^eB^e C^e
Maggaṅga- ^fB^eC^e S^e desitam ^gB^e C^e S^e anukampakena ^hE^e -mul- ⁱE^e
pacchāvippaṭṭisārino; B^e C^e S^e pacchā vipaṭṭisārino ^jB^e Asaṅkhatasamṃyuttassa
paṭhamo vaggo; C^e Asaṅkhatavaggo paṭhamo; S^e Nibbānasamṃyuttassa paṭhamo
vaggo, with note on 1st word evaṃ mudditam ^kC^e as n. 3. ^lB^e kāyo samatho
savitakko; C^e kāyasamathasavitakko; C^e C^{1,2}. as n. 4. ^mS^e as n. 5. ⁿC^e as n. 6.
^oC^e -a ^pS^e as n. 7. ^qC^e -bojjhaṅgamaggā ti ^rB^e S^e add tass' uddānam
pavuccati; C^e omits whole line

CHAPTER II. Vaggo dutiyo ^a12. (I) Asaṅkhatam^bI. (Samatho) ^{cd}

- 5 ca maggaṃ. taṃ suṇātha.
 2. katamañ ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatam. yo bhikkhave
 rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
 asaṅkhatam.
 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. samatho
 10 ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.
 4. iti kho bhikkhave desitam vo mayā asaṅkhatam desito
 asaṅkhatagāmi^f maggo.
 5. yam bhikkhave satthārā^g karaṇīyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā
 15 anukampena^h anukampam upādāya kataṃ vo tam
 mayā.
 6. etāni bhikkhave rukkhamūlāni etāni suññāgārāni.
 jhāyatha bhikkhave. mā pamādattha. mā pacchāvippaṭisārinoⁱ
 ahuvattha. ayaṃ vo amhākam anusāsānī ti.

II. (Vipassanā) ^c

- 20 1. asaṅkhatāñ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi asaṅkhatagāmiñ
 ca maggaṃ. tam suṇātha.
 2. katamañ ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatam. yo bhikkhave
 rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave^j
 asaṅkhatam.
 25 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. vipassanā
 ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi^k maggo.
 4–6. iti kho^g bhikkhave desitam^l mayā asaṅkhatam ... pe ...
 ayaṃ vo¹ amhākam anusāsānī ti. ^{2m}

III. (Cha-Samādhī) ^{cn}

- 30 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. savitakko

¹C^{1,3}: insert bhikkhave ²C³: inserts here awkward the number VI here under

^aB^e Dutiyavagga; C^e Dutiya asaṅkhata vaggo; S^e Asaṅkhatasamyuttassa
 dutiyavaggo ^bB^e C^e -asutta(m) ^cB^e omits ^dC^e omits ^eE^e asaṅkhagāmiñ ^fE^e
 ā- ^gE^e -a ^hB^e C^e S^e anukampakena ⁱE^e pacchāvippaṭisārino; B^e C^e S^e pacchā
 vipaṭisārino ^jE^e bhikkhave ^kE^e -gami; B^e S^e -gāmi-; C^e -gāmī- ^lB^e C^e S^e add
 vo ^mS^e adds pe ⁿC^e Savitakkasavicārasuttam

savicāro samādhi ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo. ... pe^a ...^b (1)

IV.^{cd}

5 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. avitakko
vicāramatto samādhi ayam vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe ...^e (2)

V.^{cf}

10 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. avitakko
avicāro samādhi ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo. ... pe^a ...^b (3)

VI.^{gh}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. suññato
samādhi ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo. ij^{ij} (4)

15

VII.^{ck}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. animitto
samādhi ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo. ... pe^a ...^b (5)

VIII.^{cl}

20 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. appaṇihito^m
samādhi ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo. ... pe^a ...^b (6)

IX. (Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā)^{gn}

25 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno
satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ. ayam vuccati
bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe ...^b (1)

X.^{co}

30 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ... pe^{lp} ... ayam
vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ij^{ij} (2)

¹Here and in XI, XII, C¹⁻³ have ātāpī ... domanassassaṃ

^aS^e omits ^bC^e anusāsanī ti ^cB^e omits and runs on paragraph ^dC^e Avitakka-
vicāramatta- ^eC^e anusāsanītiṃ ^fC^e Avitakkaavicāra- ^gB^e omits but starts new
paragraph ^hC^e Suññatasamādhi- ⁱB^e adds pa ^jC^e adds pe ... anusāsanī ti
^kC^e Animittasamādhi- ^lC^e Appaṇihitasamādhi- ^mB^e C^e S^e app- ⁿC^e Kāyānu-
passanā- ^oC^e Vedanānupassanā- ^pC^e in full

XI. ^{ab}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu citte cittānupassī viharati ... pe^c ... ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ^{de} (3)

5

XII. ^{af}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ... pe^c ... ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ^{de} (4)

10

XIII. (Cattāro sammappadhānā) ^{gh}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha bhikkhaveⁱ bhikkhu anuppannānam pāpakānam akusalānaṃ dhammānam anuppādāya chandañ janeti vāyamati viriyam^j ārabhati cittam paggaṇhāti padahati. ^l ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe^k ...^l (1)

15

XIV. ^{am}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannānam pāpakānam akusalānaṃ dhammānam² pahānāya chandañ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati cittam paggaṇhātiⁿ padahati. ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe^k ...^l (2)

20

XV. ^{ao}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalaṇaṃ dhammānam uppādāya chandañ janeti vāyamati viriyam ārabhati ^p-cittam paggaṇhāti padahati^{-p} ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi ^qmaggo. ... pe^k ...^l (3)

25

XVI. ^{ar}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ

30

¹C¹. pajahati *always* ²C³. inserts pahānaṃ

^aB^e omits and runs on paragraph ^bC^e Cittānupassanā- ^cC^e in full ^dB^e adds pa ^eC^e adds pe ... anusāsani ti ^fC^e Dhammānupassanā- ^gB^e omits but starts new paragraph ^hC^e Paṭthamasammappadhāna- ⁱE^e bhī- ^jB^e vīriyaṃ ^kS^e omits ^lC^e anusāsani ti ^mC^e Dutiyasammappadhāna- ⁿE^e -ati ^oC^e Tatiyasamma-ppadhāna- ^p-^pC^e pe ^qE^e asaṅkhatamaggo; B^e S^e asaṅkhatagāmi maggo; C^e asaṅkhatagāmi maggo ^rC^e Catutthasammappadhāna-

ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya
paripuriyā^{1a} chandañ janeti ... pe^{2b} ... ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe^c ...^d (4)

XVII. (Cattāro iddhipādā)^{ef}

5 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānaṅkharasamannāgatam
iddhipādam bhāveti. ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe^c ...^d (1)

XVIII.^{gh}

10 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu viriyasamādhipadhānaṅkharasamannāgatam
iddhipādam bhāveti. ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe^c ...^d (2)

XIX.^{gi}

15 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu cittasamādhipadhānaṅkharasamannāgatam
iddhipādam bhāveti. ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
maggo. ... pe^c ...^d (3)^j

XX.^{gk}

20 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu vīmaṃsasamādhipadhānaṅkharasamannāgatam^l
iddhipādam bhāveti. ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe^c ...^d (4)

XXI. (Pañc' indriyāni)^{em}

25 3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃⁿ vossaggaparināmiṃ.^o ayaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.^p (1)

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²Complete in B¹⁻³

^aB^e C^e S^e pā- ^bB^e S^e as n. 2. ^cS^e omits ^dC^e anusāsanī ti ^eB^e omits but starts
new paragraph ^fC^e Chandiddhipāda- ^gB^e omits and runs on paragraph ^hC^e
Viriyiddhipāda- ⁱC^e Cittiddhipāda- ^jE^e omits ^kC^e Vīmaṃsiddhipāda- ^lC^e S^e
vīmaṃsā- ^mC^e Saddhindriya- ⁿC^e nirodhassi nissitaṃ ^oB^e C^e S^e -ṇ- ^pB^e adds
pa, C^e pe ... anusāsanī ti

XXII.^{ab}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu viriyindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
... pe ... ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.
5 ... pe^c ...^d (2)

XXIII.^{ac}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu satindriyam bhāveti ...^f pe ... ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe^c ...^d (3)

10

XXIV.^{ag}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu samādhindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ^{ch}
... pe ... ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.
... pe^c ...^d (4)

15

XXV.^{ai}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu paññindriyam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
... pe^{ik} ... ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ^{lm} (5)

XXVI. (Pañca balāni)^{hno}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
... pe ... ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ^{lm} (1)

20

XXVII.^{ap}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
25 bhikkhave bhikkhu viriyabalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ^{ch}
... pe ... ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.
... pe^c ...^d (2)

XXVIII.^{aq}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
30 bhikkhave bhikkhu satibalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ^{ch} ... pe ...
ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe^c ...^d (3)

^aB^e omits and runs on paragraph ^bC^e Viriyindriya- ^cS^e omits ^dC^e anusāsānī ti
^eC^e Satindriya- ^fC^e vivekanissitaṃ ^gC^e Samādhindriya- ^hB^e omits ⁱC^e
Paññindriya- ^jB^e in full ^kS^e in full ^lB^e adds pa ^mC^e adds pe ... anusāsānī ti
ⁿB^e starts new paragraph ^oC^e Saddhābala- ^pC^e Viriyabala- ^qC^e Satibala-

XXIX.^{abc}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu samādhībalam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ^{ad}
... pe ... ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.
5 ... pe^d ...^e (4)

XXX.^{abf}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu paññābalam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
... [pe]^{ghi} ... ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.
10 ... pe^d ...^e (5)

XXXI. (Satta sambojjhaṅgā)^{ajk}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
... peⁱ ... ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi
15 maggo.^{lm} (1)

XXXII–XXXVII.^{abn}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgam bhāveti
... pe^o ... (2)^p ^qviriyasambojjhaṅgam ¹bhāveti ... pe^o ... (3)^r ^qpīti-
20 sambojjhaṅgam ¹bhāveti ... pe^o ... (4)^s ^qpassaddhisambojjhaṅgam
¹bhāveti ... pe^o ... (5)^t ^qsamādhisambojjhaṅgam ¹bhāveti ... pe^o ... (6)^u
^qupekkhāsambojjhaṅgam bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ
nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparināmiṃ. ^{vw} ayam vuccati
bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe^d ...^e (7)

XXXVIII. (Aṭṭhaṅgikamaggo)^{ax}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāditṭhiṃ^y bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
^zvirāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparināmiṃ. ^{w-z} ayam
vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. ... pe^d ...^e (1)

30

¹In C¹⁻³ each of these phrases is preceded by katamo ca ... and followed by vivekanissitaṃ ...

^aB^e omits ^bB^e runs on paragraph ^cC^e Samādhībala- ^dS^e omits ^eC^e anusāsānī ti
^fC^e Paññābala- ^eE^e encloses la in square brackets ^hB^e in full ⁱS^e in full ^jB^e
starts new paragraph ^kC^e Satisambojjhaṅga- ^lB^e adds pa ^mC^e adds pe ...
anusāsānī ti ⁿC^e Dhammavicaya sambojjhaṅgasuttaṃ ^oC^e vivekanissitaṃ ...
pe ... ayam vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo ... pe ... anusāsānī ti
^pC^e adds heading Viriyasambojjhaṅgasuttaṃ ^qC^e inserts katamo ca bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ^rC^e inserts heading
Pītisambojjhaṅgasuttaṃ ^sC^e inserts heading Passaddhisambojjhaṅgasuttaṃ
^tC^e inserts heading Samādhisambojjhaṅgasuttaṃ ^uC^e inserts heading Upekkhā-
sambojjhaṅgasuttaṃ ^vE^e -nāmi ^wB^e C^e S^e -ṇāmiṃ ^xB^e starts new paragraph;
C^e Sammāditṭhi- ^yE^e -tṭhiṃ ^{z-z}C^e pe

XXXIX–XLIV. ^{ab}

3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi^c maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāsaṅkappam bhāveti ... pe^{de} ... (2) ^f
^gsammāvācam ^hbhāveti ... pe^{de} ... (3) ^hsammākammantam ⁱbhāveti
5 ... pe^{de} ... (4) ⁱsammāājīvam ^jbhāveti ... pe^{de} ... (5) ^jsammāvā-
yāmam ^kbhāveti ... pe^{de} ... (6) ^ksammāsatim ^lbhāveti ... pe^{de} ... (7)

XLV. ^{al}

- 1^e asaṅkhataṅ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi asaṅkhatagāmiṅ
ca maggaṃ. taṃ suṇātha.
10 2^e katamaṅ ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatam. ... pe^m ...
3. katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. idha
bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāsamādhimⁿ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ
virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparināmiṃ. ^oayaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo. (8)
15 4. iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā asaṅkhatam desito
asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.
5. yam bhikkhave satthārā karanīyaṃ^o sāvakānaṃ hitesinā
anukampena^p anumāpam upādāya kataṃ vo tam mayā.
6. etāni bhikkhave rukkhamaṇi etāni suṇṇāgārāni.
20 jhāyatha bhikkhave. mā pamādattha. mā pacchāvippaṭṭisārino
ahuvattha. ayaṃ vo amhākam anusāsānī ti.

13. (2) Antam^{2 q}I–XLV. ^r

1. antaṅ^{st 3}ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi antagāmiṅst ca maggaṃ.
25 taṃ suṇātha.
2. katamaṅ ca bhikkhave antam^s ... pe ...^u yathā asaṅkhatam^v
tathā vitthāretabbam.

¹Same remark as for XXXII–XXXVII [n. 1. on previous page] ²C^{1,3}. insert here
asaṅkhataṅ ca ... taṃ suṇātha. ... pe ... katamo ca ... vipassanā ayam ...
katamo ca ... samatho ayaṃ vuccati ... anusāsānī ti ³B¹⁻². anatam; in the
uddāna B¹ has amataṃ

^aB^e omits and runs on paragraph ^bC^e Sammāsaṅkappa- ^cE^e -gami; B^e S^e -
gāmi-; C^e -gāmi ^dC^e vivekanissitaṃ ... pe ... ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
asaṅkhatagāmi maggo ... pe ... anusāsānī ti ^eS^e omits ^fC^e inserts heading
Sammāvācāsuttaṃ ^gC^e inserts katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmi maggo.
idha bhikkhave bhikkhu ^hC^e inserts heading Sammākammantasuttaṃ ⁱC^e
inserts heading Sammāājīvasuttaṃ ^jC^e inserts heading Sammāvāyāmasuttaṃ
^kC^e inserts heading Sammāsatissuttaṃ ^lC^e Sammāsamādhi- ^mC^e in full ⁿE^e
samādhim ^oB^e C^e S^e -ṇ- ^pB^e C^e S^e anumāpakena ^qB^e 2-Anatasutta; C^e 46–
101. Antasuttāni ^rB^e C^e omit ^sB^e S^e anat- ^tC^e amat- ^uC^e anusāsānī ti ^vS^e
adds vitthāritam

14. (3) Anāsavaṃ^aI–XLV.^{bc}

1. anāsavaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anāsavagāmiṃ ca
maggam.^{1def}

5

15. (4) Saccam^{bgh}I–XLV.^{bc}

1. saccaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi saccagāmiṃ ca
maggam.^{def}

10

16. (5) Pāram^{bgi}I–XLV.^{bc}

1. pārāṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi pārāgāmiṃ ca
maggam.^{def}

15

17. (6) Nipunaṃ^{bgj}I–XLV.^{bc}

1. nipuṇaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi nipuṇagāmiṃ^k ca
maggam.^{de}

18. (7) Sududdasaṃ^{bgl}I–XLV.^{bc}

20 1. sududdasaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi^{2m} sududdasagāmiṃ^k
ca maggam.^{def}

19. (8) Ajajjaraṃ^{bgn}I–XLV.^{bc}

25 1. ajajjaraṃ^{3o} ca vo⁴ bhikkhave desissāmi ajajjaragāmiṃ^o
ca maggam.^{def}

¹In this and the following numbers B¹⁻² add always taṃ suṇātha. katamaṃ ca bhikkhave anāsavaṃ (saccam etc.) ... la (or pa) ... ²C³ repeats desissāmi ³C^{1,3} ajjaram ⁴C³ inserts maggam ⁵C¹ ajjaram ... ; C³ ajjagamiṃ ca

^aB^e 3-32-Anāsavādisutta; C^e 102-157. Anāsavasuttāni ^bB^e omits ^cC^e omits ^dB^e as n. 1, all with neuter endings ^eC^e adds pe ... anusāsanī ti ^fS^e as n. 1. ^gB^e runs on paragraph ^hC^e 158-213. Saccasuttāni ⁱC^e 214-269. Pārasuttāni ^jC^e 270-325. Nipūṇasuttāni ^kE^e -gamiṃ ^lC^e 326-381. Sududdasasuttāni ^mB^e desissāmi as usual ⁿC^e 382-437. Ajarasuttāni ^oC^e ajara- ^pC^e C^{1,2} ajjaraṃ ca; ^{C^e}S⁵ ajajjaram

20. (9) Dhuvam^{abc}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. dhuvan^{ca} vo bhikkhave desissāmi dhuvagāmiṃ ca maggaṃ.^{ef}

5

21. (10) Apalokitam^{abg}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. apalokitaṃ^{1hi} ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi apalokitagāmiṃ ca maggaṃ.^{ef}

10

22. (11) Anidassanam^{abj}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. anidassanaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anidassanagāmiṃ ca maggaṃ.^{ef}

15

23. (12) Nippapam^{abk}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. nippapaṇ¹ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi nippapaṇcagāmiṃ ca maggaṃ.^{ef}

20

24. (13) Santam^{amn}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. santaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi santagāmiṃ ca maggaṃ.^{ef}

25. (14) Amatam^{abo}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. amataṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi amatagāmiṃ ca^{oef}

25

26. (15) Paṇītam^{abpq}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. paṇītaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi paṇītagāmiṃ ca^{oef}

27. (16) Sivam^{abr}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. sivaṃ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sivagāmiṃ ca^{oef}

30

¹B¹. apalokinam ca; C^{1,3}. appalokaṃ ca

^aB^e omits ^bB^e runs on paragraph ^cC^e 438–493. Dhuvassuttāni ^dC^e omits ^eB^e S^e add tam suṇātha. katamaṃ ca bhikkhave {dhuvam| ... , all with neuter endings} ... pe ^fC^e adds pe ... anusāsanī ti ^gC^e 494–549. Apalokitasuttāni ^hC^e C^{1,2}. -kaṃ ca; C^e S^e -kinaṃ ca ⁱS^e -kin- ^jC^e 550–605. Anidassanasuttāni ^kC^e 606–661. Nippapaṇcasuttāni ^lB^e C^e S^e nippapaṇcaṃ ^mB^e starts new paragraph ⁿC^e 662–717. Santasuttāni ^oC^e 718–773. Amatasuttāni ^pE^e -n- ^qC^e 774–829. Paṇītasuttāni ^rC^e 830–885. Sivasuttāni

28. (17) Khemaṃ^{abc}
I–XLV.^{ad}
I. khemañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi khemagāmiñ ca^{oef}
- 5 29. (18) Taṇhakkhayo^{abg}
I–XLV.^{ad}
I. taṇhakkhayañ^h ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi taṇhakkhayagāmiñ^{hi}
ca maggaṃ.^{ef}
- 10 30. (19) Acchariya^{ajk}
I–XLV.^{ad}
I. acchariyañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi acchariyagāmiñ
ca maggaṃ.^{ef}
- 15 31. (20) Abbhutaṃ^{abl}
I–XLV.^{ad}
I. abbhutañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi abbhutagāmiñ ca^{oef}
- 20 32. (21) Anītika^{abm}
I–XLV.^{ad}
I. anītikañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anītikagāmiñ ca^{oef}
- 25 33. (22) Anītikadhamma^{abn}
I–XLV.^{ad}
I. anītikadhammañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anītika-
dhammagāmiñ ca maggaṃ.^{ef}
- 30 34. (23) Nibbānaṃ^{abo}
I–XLV.^{ad}
I. nibbānañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi nibbānagāmiñ ca^{oef}
- 35 35. (24) Avyāpajjho^{abp}
I–XLV.^{ad}
I. avyāpajjhañ^q ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi avyāpajjhagāmiñ
ca maggaṃ.^{ef}
36. (25) Virāgo^{abr}
I–XLV.^{ad}
I. virāgañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi virāgagāmiñ ca^{ofs}

^aB^e omits ^bB^e runs on paragraph ^cC^e 886–941. Khemasuttāni ^dC^e omits ^eB^e S^e add taṃ suṇātha. katamañ ca bhikkhave {khemaṃ. | ... , all with neuter endings} ... pe ^fC^e adds pe ... anusāsanī ti ^gC^e 942–997. Taṇhakkhaya-suttāni ^hB^e -hāk- ⁱE^e -gamim ^jB^e starts new paragraph ^kC^e 998–1053. Acchariyasuttāni ^lC^e 1054–1109. Abbhutasuttāni ^mC^e 1110–1165. Anītika-suttāni ⁿC^e 1166–1221. Anītikadhammasuttāni ^oC^e 1222–1277. Nibbāna-suttāni ^pC^e 1278–1333. Avyāpajjhasuttāni ^qB^e abyāpajjhañ; C^e S^e B^e C^e S^e K^e abyāpajjhañ ^rC^e 1334–1389. Virāgasuttāni ^sB^e S^e add taṃ suṇātha. katamo ca bhikkhave virāgo. ... pe

37. (26) Suddhi^{abc}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. suddhiṅ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi suddhigāmiṅ ca
maggam.^{ef}

5

38. (27) Mutti^{agh}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. muttiṅ¹ca I. vo bhikkhave desissāmi muttigāmiṅ ca
maggam.^{fi}

10

39. (28) Anālayo^{agj}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. anālayaṅ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anālayagāmiṅ ca
maggam.^{2fk}

15

40. (29) Dīpa^{agl}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. dīpaṅ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi dīpagāmiṅ ca maggam.
tam^msuṇātha.ⁿ

20

41. (30) Lena^{ago}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. leṇaṅ^p ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi leṇagāmiṅ^q ca maggam.^{fr}

42. (31) Tāṇaṃ^{ags}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. tāṇaṅ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi tāṇagāmiṅ ca maggam.^{ft}

25

43. (32) Saraṇaṃ^{agu}
I–XLV.^{ad}

I. saraṇaṅ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi saraṇagāmiṅ ca^v
maggam.^{fw}

¹C^{1,3}. mottiṅ ca ²C^{1,3}. add ayaṃ kho amhākam anusāsānī ti

^aB^e omits ^bB^e starts new paragraph ^cC^e 1390–1445. Suddhisuttānī ^dC^e omits
^eB^e S^e add tam suṇātha. katamā ca bhikkhave suddhi. ... pe ^fC^e adds pe ...
anusāsānī ti ^gB^e runs on paragraph ^hC^e 146–1501. Muttisuttānī ⁱB^e S^e add
tam suṇātha. katamā ca bhikkhave mutti. ... pe ^jC^e 1502–1557. Anālaya-
suttānī ^kB^e S^e add tam suṇātha. katamo ca bhikkhave anālayo. ... pe ^lC^e
1558–1613. Dīpasuttānī ^mC^e pe ... anusāsānī ti ⁿB^e S^e add katamaṅ ca
bhikkhave dīpaṃ ... pe ^oC^e 1614–1669. Leṇasuttānī ^pE^e leṇāṅ ^qE^e -gamiṅ
^rB^e S^e add tam suṇātha. katamaṅ ca bhikkhave leṇaṃ. ... pe ^sC^e 1670–1725.
Tāṇasuttānī ^tB^e S^e add tam suṇātha. katamaṅ ca bhikkhave tāṇaṃ. ... pe ^uC^e
1726–1781. Saraṇasuttānī ^vE^e repeats ^wB^e S^e add tam suṇātha. katamaṅ ca
bhikkhave saraṇaṃ. ... pe

44. (33) Parāyaṇaṃ^aI.^{bc}

1. parāyaṇaṇḍ^d ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi parāyaṇagāmiṇ
ca maggaṃ. taṃ suṇātha.

5 2. katamaṇ ca bhikkhave parāyaṇaṃ. yo bhikkhave
rāgakkhaya dosakkhaya mohakkhaya idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
parāyaṇaṃ.

3. katamo ca bhikkhave parāyaṇagāmi^{cf} maggo. kāyagatā
^{hi}sati ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave parāyaṇagāmi^f maggo.

10 4. iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā parāyaṇaṃ desito
parāyaṇagāmi^f maggo.

5. yaṃ bhikkhave satthārā karaṇīyaṃ^j sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā
anukampena^k anumāpāya upādāya kataṃ vo taṃ mayā.

15 6. etāni bhikkhave rukkhamaḷāni^l etāni suṇṇāgārāni. jhāyatha^m
bhikkhave. mā pamādattha. mā pacchāvippatisārinoⁿ
ahuvattha. ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanī ti.

II–XLV.^{bc}

yathā asaṅkhatam^o tathā vitthāretabbaṃ.
tatr^p uddānaṃ^l

20 Asaṅkhatam Antam^{2q} Anāsavaṃ³
Saccaṇ ca Pāraṃ Nipuṇaṃ Sududdasaṃ
Ajajjarantaṃ^{4q} Dhuvam Apalokitaṃ^{5r}
Anidassanaṃ^s Nippapaṇ ca Santaṃ^s
Amataṃ Paṇītaṇ^l ca Sivaṇ⁶ ca Khemaṃ
25 Taṇhakkhaya^u Acchariyaṇ ca Abbhutaṃ
Anītikam Anītikadhammaṃ^{7v} Nibbānam etaṃ Sugatena
desitaṃ
Avyāpajjho^w Virāgo ca
Suddhi Mutti Anālayo
30 Dīpaṃ^{8x} Leṇaṇ ca Tāṇaṇ ca
Saraṇaṇ ca Parāyaṇaṇ^{9y} ti
Asaṅkhatasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ¹⁰

¹In C^{1,3}. only ²B¹. Anataṃ; B². Amataṃ ³C^{1,3}. Anāsavo ⁴C^{1,3}. Ajjāraṇtaṃ ⁵B¹.
Apalokinaṃ; B². Palokitaṃ; C¹. Apalokinnaṃ; C³. Apalokiṇaṃ ⁶C³. Sītaṇ ca
⁷C^{1,3}. -dhammo ⁸C^{1,3}. Dīpo ⁹C^{1,3}. Parāyaṇaṇ cā ti ¹⁰B¹⁻². omit samattaṃ

^aB^e 33-Parāyaṇasutta; C^e 1782–1837. Parāyaṇasuttāni ^bB^e omits ^cC^e omits
^dC^e B^e C^c -ṇ- ^eB^e -ī ^fC^e -ī ^gS^e I. word ^hB^e I. word ⁱC^e I. word ^jE^e -i- ^kB^e
C^e S^e anumāpākena ^lE^e -maḷāni ^mE^e jā- ⁿE^e pacchāvippatisārino; B^e C^e S^e
pacchā vipattisārino ^oS^e adds vitthāritaṃ ^pB^e S^e tass’ ^qB^e ajajjaraṃ; C^e
ajarattaṃ ^rS^e apalokinaṃ ^{s-s}S^e nippapaṇcasantaṃ; B^e C^e may be read either as
E^e or as nippapaṇca santaṃ ^tE^e -āṇ ^uB^e -hāka- ^vB^e S^e mark a break here; C^e
like the others has printed pairs of the preceding lines of E^e as single lines and
prints this one as equal to those ^wE^e Avyāpajjo; B^e abyābajjho; C^e S^e
abyāpajjho ^xB^e C^e as n. 8. ^yC^e parāyaṇaṇ cā ti

BOOK X. Avyākatasamṃyuttam^aI. Khemātheri^b

1. ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Jetavane
Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme.

5 2. tena kho pana samayena Khemā bhikkhunī Kosalesu
cārikaṅ caramānā antarā ca Sāvattḥim^{1c} antarā ca Sāketam
Torāṇavatthusmiṃ² vāsam^d upagatā hoti.

3. atha kho rājā Pasenadi³.^cKosalo Sāketā Sāvattḥim gacchanto
10 f-antarā ca Sāketam antarā cā Sāvattḥim^{-f} Torāṇavatthusmim
ekarattivāsam upagacchi. ^g

4. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo aññataram purisam
āmantesi ehi tvam ambho purisa Torāṇavatthusmim
tathārūpaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā^{4-j} jāna yam aham⁻⁴
ajja payirūpāseyyan^{5h}ti.

15 evaṃ devā ti kho so puriso rañño Pasenadissa⁶.ⁱKosalassa
paṭissutvā kevalakappaṃ Torāṇavatthusmim^{7j} āhiṇḍanto^{8k}
nāddasa⁹ tathārūpaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā yaṃ¹⁰
rājā Pasenadi Kosalo payirūpāseyya.

5. addasa¹¹ kho so puriso Khemam bhikkhunim Torāṇavatthusmim
20 vāsam upagataṃ. disvāna yena rājā^m Pasenadi-Kosalo
ten' upasaṅkamī. upasaṅkamtivā rājānam
Pasenadi-Kosalamⁿ etad avoca. n' atthi kho deva Torāṇavatthusmim
tathārūpo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yaṃ devo
payirūpāseyya. atthi ca kho deva Khemā nāma bhikkhunī
25 tassa Bhagavato sāvīkā arahato sammāsambuddhassa.
tassā kho pana^{12o} ayyāya evaṃ^p kalyāṇo kittisaddo abhuggato.

¹C^{1,3}. Sāvattḥiyaṃ ²B². inserts ekaratti ³B¹⁻². Passenadi always ⁴⁻⁴C³. jānam'
aham; B² jānāma. tam aham ⁵C^{1,3}. payu-, B¹ pari-, B² patirūpaseyyan ti;
further on all the MSS payirūpāse- ⁶B¹⁻². Passenadi ⁷C^{1,3}. Torāṇavatthum
⁸C^{1,3}. anvāhiṇḍanto ⁹C³. B². na addasa; C¹. addasa omitting na ¹⁰Missing in C^{1,3}.
¹¹C^{1,3}. addasā ¹²C^{1,3}. pane- (C³. -ṇe-) -yyāya

^aB^e C^e S^e Aby- (but C^e regularly avy- in text) ^bB^e C^e Khemāsutta(m) ^cC^e C^{1,2}.
as n. I. ^dE^e vāsām ^eC^e S^e I. word ^{f-f}S^e ... Sāvattḥim ... Sāketam ^gC^e -ñchi
^hB^e C^e S^e -u- ⁱS^e -di-Ko- ^jB^e C^e S^e as n. 7; C^e C^{2,1}. as E^e ^kC^e B^e C^e as n. 8; C^e S^e
as E^e ^lB^e C^e S^e as n. 11. ^mC^e omits ⁿB^e -dim Ko-; C^e -di. Ko-, where the full
stop may be a misprint for ṃ ^oC^e pan' ayyāya ^pS^e I. word

paṇḍitā viyattā^a medhāvinī bahussutā cittakathī^{1b}
kalyāṇapaṭibhānā^{2c}ti. taṃ devo payirūpāsātū ti.

6. atha kho rājā Pasenadi^d-Kosalo yena Khemā bhikkhunī
ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Khemam bhikkhunim
5 abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

7. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi-Kosalo
Khemam bhikkhunim etad avoca. kiṃ nu kho ayye³
hoti tathāgato param marañā ti.

10 avyākatam kho^e etam mahārāja Bhagavatā. hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti.

8. kim pana^{4f} ayye na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti.
tam^{5g} pi kho mahārāja avyākatam Bhagavatā. na hoti
tathāgato param marañā ti.

15 9. kiṃ nu kho ayye hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti.

avyākatam kho etam mahārāja Bhagavatā. hoti ca na ca
hoti tathāgato param marañā ti.

10. kim pan' ⁶ ayye n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti.

20 etam pi kho mahārāja avyākatam Bhagavatā. n' eva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti.

11. kiṃ nu kho ayye hoti tathāgato param marañā ti iti
puṭṭhā samānā avyākatam kho etam mahārāja Bhagavatā.
hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vadesi. kim pan' ⁷ ayye
25 na hoti tathāgato^h param marañā ti iti puṭṭhā samānā etam
pi kho mahārāja avyākatam Bhagavatā. na hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti vadesi. kiṃ nu kho ayye hoti ca na
ca⁸ hoti tathāgato param marañā ti iti puṭṭhā samānā avyākatam
kho etam mahārāja Bhagavatā. hoti ca na ca³ hoti
30 tathāgato param marañā ti vadesi. kiṃ nu ⁱ kho n' eva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā¹ ti iti puṭṭhā samānā
etam pi kho mahārāja avyākatam Bhagavatā. n' eva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vadesi. ko nu

¹C^{1,3}. -kathā ²B¹. -bhānā ti; C³. -bhaṇi ³C^{1,3}. ayyo ⁴B¹. pan' ayye; B². panāyye
⁵B¹⁻². etam ⁶B². panāyye; C^{1,3}. pane- (C³. -ṇe-) -yye ⁷C³. panāneyyam
⁸Missing in C¹. [the 2nd appearance of this indicator in the text is in fact printed
as 3, but 8. seems much more likely]

^aS^e byattā ^bB^e C^e as n. 1. ^cS^e -ṇā ti ^dC^e omits the s, but leaves a space
between the e to the left and the n to the right ^eC^e omits ^fB^e C^e S^e pan' ayye
^gB^e C^e S^e as n. 5. ^hE^e tathagato ⁱE^e -a

kho ayye hetu ko paccayo yena¹ a tam avyākatam Bhagavatā ti.

12. tena hi mahārāja tañ ñev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi. b yathā te khameyya tathā naṃ vyākareyyāsi.

5 13. taṃ kim maññasi mahārāja. atthi te koci gaṇako vā^c muddiko vā saṅkhāyako vā yo pahoti Gaṅgāya vālukam^d gaṇetum ettakā^e vālukā iti vā ettakāni^f vālukasatāni^g iti vā ettakāni vālukasahassāni iti vā ettakāni² vālukasatasahassāni^h ti vā ti. ³

10 no h' etam ayye.

14. atthi pana te koci⁴ gaṇako vā muddiko vā saṅkhāyako vā yo pahoti mahāsamudde¹ udakam manitum^{5j}

15 ettakāni^{6, 7k-} udakāḷhakāni iti vā^{-7k} ettakāni udakāḷhakasatāni⁸ iti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasahassāni iti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassāni^{8ti} vā ti. ⁹

no h' etam ayye.

taṃ kissa hetu.

mahā^{10m,} yye samuddoⁿ gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho^{11o} ti.

20 15. evam eva kho mahārāja yena rūpena tathāgatam paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya^p taṃ rūpaṃ tathāgatassa pahīnam ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvattthukatam anabhāvakatam^q

āyatim anuppādakataṃ. ^r rūpasāṅkhāya^s vimutto kho mahārāja tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho^{12s}

25 seyyathā pi^t mahāsamuddo. hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi¹³ na upeti. na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti.

na upeti. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti.

30 16. yāya vedanāya tathāgatam paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya

¹C^{1,3}. na (without ye) ²C^{1,3}. ettikā- vālikā- always ³C^{1,3}. omit ti ⁴Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁵So C¹; C³. minitum; B¹⁻². gaṇetum ⁶C¹. ettikāni always ⁷⁻⁷C^{1,3}. udakāḷhāni vā ⁸C^{1,3}. udakāḷhasa-... -āni ti always ⁹C^{1,3}. omit ti ¹⁰[E^e gives no siglum for this reading] mahā 'yyo; B¹. mahā ¹¹C^{1,3}. -gāḷho hoti ¹²So all the MSS; C³. adds ti ¹³C¹. hi; C³. hī

^aB^e S^e C^e S^e yen' etam ^bC^e C^p pari- ^cE^e va ^dC^e S^e B^e C^S K^S vālikam ^eB^e C^e ettikā ^fC^e C^{1,2}. ettikāni ^gC^e vālikāsātāni; S^e vālikasātāni ^hB^e vālukasatasahassāni iti; C^e vālikāsatasahassāni iti; S^e vālikasatasahassāni iti ⁱE^e mā- ^jB^e S^e gaṇetum; C^e minitum ^{k-k}E^e udakāḷhakāni iti va; B^e S^e as text; C^e udakāḷhakāni ti vā; C^e C^{1,2}. as n. 7. ^lB^e S^e -ni iti ^mS^e mah' ayye; C^e S^{C2}. maheyyā ⁿS^e b mahāsamuddo [or this note may start from the beginning of the line] ^oC^e app-; S^e v. l. -gāḷho ti ^pS^e paññāpeyya ^qB^e S^e -ñk- ^rB^e C^e S^e -dadhammaṃ ^sB^e rūpasāṅkhāya-vimutto; C^e rūpasāṅkhayavimutto; S^e rūpasāṅkhayā vimutto; C^e S^e rūpasāṅkhayavimutto ^sC^e app- ^tS^e adds mahārāja

- sā vedanā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā
 anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. vedanāsaṅkhāya^{1a}
 vimutto kho^b mahārāja tathāgato gambhīro
 appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi^c mahāsamuddo. hoti
 5 tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti. na hoti tathāgato
 param marañā ti pi na upeti. hoti ca na ca^d hoti^o n' eva hoti
 na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi^d na upeti.
 17. yāya saññāya tathāgatam^c ... pe ...
 18. yehi saṅkhārehi tathāgatam paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya
 10 te saṅkhārā tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā
 tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā.^f
 saṅkhārasaṅkhāya^a vimutto kho mahārāja tathāgato gambhīro
 appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi^c mahāsamuddo.
 hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti. na hoti
 15 tathāgato param marañā ti pi^d na upeti. hoti ca na ca hoti
 tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti. n' eva hoti na na
 hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti.
 19. yena viññāṇena tathāgatam paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya
 taṃ viññāṇaṃ tathāgatassa pahīnam ucchinnamūlaṃ
 20 tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ.
 viññāṇasaṅkhāya^a vimutto kho mahārāja tathāgato
 gambhīro^g appameyyo duppariyogāho^h seyyathā pi^c mahāsamuddo
 hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti
 na hoti tathāgato param marañāⁱ ti pi na upeti hoti ca
 25 na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti n' eva
 hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti^jti.
 20. atha kho rājā Pasenadi-Kosalo Khemāya bhikkhuniyā
 bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāy' āsanā Khemam
 bhikkhunim abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.
 30 21. atha kho rājā Pasenadi-Kosalo aparena samayena
 yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam
 abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
 22. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi-Kosalo Bhagavantam
 etad avoca. kiṃ nu kho bhante hoti tathāgato
 35 param marañā ti.

¹C^{1,3}. vedanāya saṅkhāya

^aB^e saṅkhāya-; C^e -saṅkhaya-; S^e -saṅkhayā ^bB^e omits ^cS^e adds mahārāja ^dE^e
 omits ^eE^e tatth- ^fE^e -pādahammā ^gE^e -i- ^hC^e app- ⁱE^e -nā ^jS^e upeti

avyākatam kho etam mahārāja mayā. hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti.

23. kim pana bhante na hoti tathāgato param marañā
ti.

5 etam^a pi kho mahārāja avyākatam mayā. na hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti.

24–25. ... pe^{1b} ...

26. kim nu kho bhante hoti tathāgato param marañā ti
iti puṭṭho samāno avyākatam kho etam mahārāja mayā.

10 hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vadesi. ... pe ... kim pana
bhante n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti
iti puṭṭho samāno tam^{2c} pi kho mahārāja avyākatam mayā.
n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vadesi.

15 ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena^d tam avyākatam
Bhagavatā ti.

27. tena hi mahārāja tañ ñev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi.
yathā te khomeyya tathā nam vyākareyyāsi.

28. tam kim maññasi mahārāja. atthi te koci gaṇako vā
muddiko vā saṅkhāyako vā yo pahoti Gaṅgāya vālikam^{3c}
20 gaṇetum^{4f} ettakā vālikā iti^{4f} vā ... pe ... ettakāni vālikasatasahassāni
^{5g} iti vā ti.

no h' etam bhante.

29. atthi pana te koci gaṇako vā muddiko vā saṅkhāyako
vā yo pahoti mahāsamudde udakam pametum^{6h} ettakāni
25 ⁷ⁱ udakāḷhakāni iti vā ... pe ... ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassāni
iti⁷ⁱ vā ti.

no h' etam bhante.

tam kissa hetu.

30 mahā^{8j} bhante samuddo gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho^k
ti.^{9l}

30. evam eva kho mahārāja yena rūpena^m tathāgatassa
pahīnam ucchinnamūlam tālāvatthukatam anabhāvagatamⁿ

¹ Complete in B¹⁻². ²B¹⁻². etam ³B¹. vālu- here only ⁴C^{1,3}. B². ettakāni vālikāni
ti (B². -kāni iti) ⁵C^{1,3}. -sahassāni ti ⁶B¹⁻². gaṇetum ⁷C^{1,3}. udakāḷhāni ...
udakāḷhasatasahassāni ti ⁸B¹⁻². insert hi ⁹B¹⁻². omit ti

^aC^e tam ^bB^e S^e as n. 1. ^cB^e S^e as n. 2. ^dB^e S^e yen' etam ^eB^e as n. 3.
throughout; S^e bālikam here only ^fB^e ettakā vālukā iti; C^e ettakā vālikā ti ^gB^e
vālukasatasahassāni iti; C^e vālukā sata sahassāni ti ^hB^e S^e as n. 6. ⁱC^e -nī ti
twice ^jS^e as n. 8. ^kC^e app- ^lB^e as n. 9. ^mB^e C^e S^e insert tathāgatam paññā-
payamāno {B^e C^e paññapeyya; S^e paññapeyya} tam rūpam ⁿB^e S^e ana-
bhāvamkatam; C^e anabhāvakatam

- āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ. rūpasāṅkhāya^a vimutto kho mahārāja tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo. ^b hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti. ... pe^c ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti.
- 5 31. yāya vedanāya ... pe^{de} ...
32. yāya saññāya ... ^f
33. yehi saṅkhārehi ... ^f
34. yena¹ viññāṇena tathāgatam^g paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya
- 10 taṃ viññāṇaṃ tathāgatassa pahīnam ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ. viññāṇasaṅkhāya^a vimutto kho mahārāja tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathā pi mahāsamuddo. ^h hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na
- 15 upeti. ... pe^{2ci} ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na upeti ti.
35. acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante yatra^j hi nāma Satthuno^{3k} sāvikāya ca atthena attho vyañjanena vyañjanaṃ saṃsandissati samessati na virodhayissati^{4l} yad idam
- 20 aggapadasmim.
36. ekam idāham bhante samayaṃ Khemam bhikkhunim upasaṅkamitvā etam attham apucchim. ^m sā pi me ayyā etehi padehi etehi vyañjanehi etam atthaṃ vyākāsi seyyathā pi Bhagavā. acchariyam bhante abbhutam bhante
- 25 yatra^j hi nāma Satthu⁵ⁿ sāvikāya ca atthena attho⁶. vyañjanena vyañjanaṃ saṃsandissati samessati⁷ na virodhayissati^{8o} yad idam aggapadasmim. handa ^pdāni mayam bhante gacchāma. bahukiccā mayam⁹ bahukaraṇīyā ti.
- 30 37. atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavato bhāsitam

¹C^{1,3}. te ²Complete in B¹. ³B¹⁻². Satthu c' eva ⁴So B²; C^{1,3}. vibhāyissati; C³. viḥāyissati; missing in B¹. ⁵B¹⁻². Satthu c' eva ⁶C^{1,3}. atten' attho ⁷B¹. samissati ⁸C³. vibhāyissati; C¹. viṅgāyissati; B¹. vigāyissati ⁹B². has -ni; B¹. neither

^aB^e -khāya-; C^e -khaya-; S^e -khayā ^bS^e mahārāja samuddo ^cS^e in full ^dB^e omits ^eS^e omits ^fC^e pe ^gE^e tatth- ^hC^e samuddo; S^e mahārāja mahāsamuddo ⁱB^e in full ^jS^e yattha ^kB^e C^e S^e as n. 3; B^e C^e C¹. C^p Satthuno c' eva ^lC^e S^e B^e ^cS^k viḥāyissati; B^e B^{v.1}. S^e ^b vigāyissati ^mC^e ā- ⁿB^e C^e S^e as n. 5. ^oC^e S^e viḥāyissati ^pC^e inserts ca; S^e writes as 1. word, perhaps analysing as handa ^rdāni ^sS^e includes in preceding clause, B^e C^e in following

abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāy^a āsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi^b ti.

2. Anurādho^c

1. ^dekam samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ^a viharati Mahāvane
5 Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ.
2. tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādho¹ Bhagavato
avidūre araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ viharati.
3. atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā² paribbājakā yen³ āyasmā
Anurādho ten³ upasaṅkamaṃsu. upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā
10 ³Anurādhena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. sammodanīyaṃ
kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu.
4. ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
āyasmantaṃ^e Anurādham⁴ etad avocaṃ. yo so āvuso^e
Anurādha⁵ tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramappattipatto^f
15 taṃ tathāgato imesu catūsū^{6g} ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno
paññāpeti. hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca^h na ca
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā n⁷ eva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā.ⁱ
20 yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso para-
mappattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatr^j imehi catūhi^g ṭhānehi
paññāpayamāno paññāpeti. hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca
na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā n⁷ eva hoti na na
25 hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti.
evam vutte te^{7k} aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ
Anurādham etad avocaṃ. so^{8l} cāyam⁹ bhikkhu^m navo
bhavissati acirapabbajito thero vā pana bālo avyatto ti.
5. atha khoⁿ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ
30 Anurādham navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā uṭṭhāy⁷
āsanā pakkamaṃsu.

¹C¹. Anuruddho ²C^{1,3}. titthiya- here only (s. p. 381. n. 7) ³C¹. āyasmantaṃ
Anuruddhena ⁴C¹. Anuruddham ⁵Henceforth C¹ has Anurādha as the other
mss ⁶C¹. catusu; missing in C³. ⁷Missing in C³. ⁸C^{1,3}. yo ⁹C¹. vāyam

^aE^e -a- ^bE^e -i ^cB^e C^e -dha- ^dS^e inserts evam me sutam ^eE^e a- ^fB^e S^e parama-
pattipatto; C^e paramapattipatto ^gC^e -u- ^hE^e omits ⁱB^e C^e S^e add ti ^jB^e C^e S^e
-tra ^kC^e as n. 7. ^lC^e B^e C^e as n. 8; C^e S^e as E^e ^mC^e -ū ⁿC^e omits

6. atha kho āyasmato Anurādhassa acirapakkantesu^a aññatitthiyesu
paribbājakesu¹ etad ahoṣi. sace kho maṃ^b
te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttarim puccheyyumaṃ kathaṃ
vyākaramāno nu khvāhaṃ tesam aññatitthiyānam^c paribbājakānaṃ
5 vuttavādī c' eva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca Bhagavantam
abhūtena abbhācikkheyyaṃ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ
vyākareyyaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto^d
gārayhaṃ thānam āgaccheyyā^{2e} ti.
7. atha kho āyasmā Anurādho³ yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami.
10 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam^f abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdī.
8. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavantam
etad avoca. idhāham bhante Bhagavato avidūre
araññakuṭīkāyaṃ^g viharāmi. atha kho bhante sambahulā
15 aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāhaṃ ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu.^h
upasaṅkamitvā mayā⁴ⁱ saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu. sammodanīyaṃ
kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu.
ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho bhante te^{5j} aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
mam etad avocaṃ. yo so āvuso⁵ Anurādha tathāgato
20 uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato
imesu catūsu^k thānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti.
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti. evaṃ vutto^{6l}
'ham bhante te aññatitthiye⁷ paribbājake etad avocaṃ.^m
25 yo so āvusoⁿ tathāgato uttamapuriso^o paramapuriso paramapattipatto
taṃ tathāgato aññatr^p imehi catūhi^k thānehi paññāpayamano
paññāpeti. hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti
vā ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti
vā ti. evaṃ vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
30 mam etad avocaṃ. yo^{8q} cāyam bhikkhu navo bhavissati
acirapabbajito thero vā pana bālo avyatto ti. atha kho
mam bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena ca
bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāy' āsanā pakkamiṃsu.
9. tassa mayham bhante acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu
35

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²B¹. gacche- ³C³. has here Anuruddo ⁴C^{1,3}. mama ⁵Missing
in C^{1,3}. ⁶B¹⁻². vuttā- ⁷C^{1,3}. -titthiya- as before (s. p. 380. n. 2) ⁸B¹ so
^aC^e adds tesu ^bS^e omits ^cE^e aññā- ^dB^e C^e -uvādo ^eS^e as n. 2. ^fE^e -gv- ^gE^e -ū-
^hE^e -sañham- ⁱC^e as n. 4. ^jC^e as n. 5. ^kC^e -u- ^lB^e C^e S^e as n. 6. ^mC^e -um ⁿE^e
a- ^oC^e -ī- ^pB^e -tra ^qB^e S^e as n. 8.

- paribbājakesu etad ahoṣi. sace kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā
 paribbājakā uttarim puccheyyuṃ kathaṃ vyākaramāno
 nu khvāhaṃ tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānaṃ
 vuttavādī c' eva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca Bhagavantam
 5 abhūtena abbhācikkheyyaṃ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ
 vyākareyyaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto^{1a}
 gārayhaṃ thānaṃ āgaccheyyā^{2b} ti.
 10. taṃ kim maññasi Anurādha. rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ^c
 vā ti.
 10 aniccaṃ bhante.
 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ^d vā ti.
 dukkhaṃ bhante.
 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
 nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me
 15 attā ti.
 no h' etam bhante.
 vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti. ...^{ef}
 saññā ...^f saṅkhārā ...^f
 viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti.
 20 aniccaṃ^g bhante.
 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ^h sukhaṃ vā ti.
 dukkhaṃ bhante.
 yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃⁱ
 kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum etam mama eso 'ham
 25 asmi eso me attā ti.
 no h' etam bhante.
 11. tasmā ti ha Anurādha yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgata-
 paccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ^j vā
 sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā
 30 sabbaṃ rūpaṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā
 ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbaṃ.
 yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ...^k pe^k ...
 yā kāci saññā ...^f ye keci saṅkhārā ...^f yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ
 atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ
 35 vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre
 santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi

¹B¹. -nuvādo ²B¹. gacche-

^aB^e C^e as n. 1. ^bS^e as n. 2. ^cE^e repeats ^dE^e -kkh- ^eB^e S^e pe ^fC^e pe ^gE^e -ām
^hC^e omits ⁱE^e -n- ^jE^e -l- ^kB^e S^e omit

na m' eso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
daṭṭhabbaṃ.

12. evam passam Anurādha¹ sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ
pi nibbindati vedanāya pi nibbindati saññāya pi
5 nibbindati saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati viññānaṃ² pi
nibbindati. nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati.
vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam³ itī ñānaṃ hoti. khīṇā jāti
vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam
itthattāyā ti pajānāti.
- 10 13. taṃ kim maññasi Anurādha. rūpaṃ tathāgato ti
samanupassasī⁴ ti.
no h' etaṃ bhante.
vedanaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti.
no h' etaṃ bhante.
- 15 saññaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti.
no h' etaṃ bhante.
saṅkhāre tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti.
no h' etaṃ bhante.
viññānaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti.
- 20 14. taṃ kim maññasi Anurādha. rūpasmiṃ tathāgato ti
samanupassasī ti.
no h' etaṃ bhante.
aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti.
- 25 15. vedanāya ... pe^a ... aññatra vedanāya ... pe ...
16. saññāya ... pe ... aññatra saññāya ... pe ...
17. saṅkhāresu ... pe ... aññatra saṅkhārehi ... pe ...
18. viññānaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasī^b ti.
- 30 19. taṃ kim maññasi Anurādha. ^drūpaṃ⁵ vedanā⁶ saññā
saṅkhārā⁷ viññānaṃ^d tathāgato ti samanupassasī ti.
- 35

¹C³. Anuruddha ²B¹. viññāne ³B¹⁻². vimutt' amhī ti ⁴B¹. samanupassīti *always*
⁵rūpa- [E^e has no siglum for this reading; see also n. d below] ⁶C^{1,3}. vedanaṃ
saññaṃ ⁷C^{1,3}. B¹. saṅkhārā [this is same as text; see n. d below]

^aC^e S^e *in full* ^bE^e -i ^cE^e viññānaṃ; B^e C^e viññānā ^{d-d}E^e rūpaṃ vedanā sannā
saṅkhārā viññānaṃ [sic]; B^e S^e rūpaṃ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ; C^e
rūpaṃ ... pe ... vedanaṃ ... pe ... saññaṃ ... pe ... saṅkhāre ... pe ...
viññānaṃ; C^e C^{1,2}. rūpaṃ ... pe ... vedanā ... pe ... saññā ... pe ... saṅkhāre
... pe ... viññānaṃ; it would seem from E^e's confused notes 5-7. that one of its
sources may have read rūpavedanāsaññāsaṅkhāravīññānaṃ

no h' etam bhante.

20. taṃ kim maññasi Anurādha. ayaṃ so arūpī vedano
asaññī asañkhāro aviññāṇo tathāgato ti samanupassasī
ti.

5 no h' etam bhante.

21. ettha^{1a} te Anurādha diṭṭhe va dhamme^b-saccato
thetato tathāgate² anupalabbhiyamāne^{3-b} kallaṃ nu taṃ^c
veyyākaraṇaṃ. ^{4d} yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso
paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatr'^e imehi
10 catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti. hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti vā ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā. ^f

no h' etam bhante.

15 22. sādhu sādhu^{5g} Anurādha pubbe cāham⁶. Anurādha
etarahi ca ⁷-dukkhañ c' eva⁻⁷ paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodhan
ti.

3. Sāriputta-Koṭṭhika 1 (or Pagataṃ)^h

1. ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca¹ Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Koṭṭhiko^{8j}
Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye.

20 2. atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko sāyaṇhasamayam^k
paṭisallānā¹ pavuṭṭhito^{9m} yen' āyasmā Sāriputto ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi.
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi.

25 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca. kiṃ nu kho āvusoⁿ
Sāriputta hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti.

avyākataṃ kho etam āvuso Bhagavatā. hoti tathāgato^o
param maraṇā^p ti.

30 4. kim pan' āvuso na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti.

¹B¹-inserts ca ²C^{1,3}, B¹-gato ³B¹-labhiyamāno ⁴C^{1,3}-vyākaraṇāya [E^e prints
this indicator after yo] ⁵Not repeated in C^{1,3}. ⁶C^{1,3}-vāhum ⁷B¹-dukkhañ ñeva
⁸C³-Koṭṭhito; C¹-Kodhdhito; both always ⁹C^{1,3}-vutṭhito

^aB^e S^e as n. 1. ^{b-b}B^e C^e saccato thetato tathāgate anupalabbhiyamāne; S^e C^e S^e
saccato vā tathato vā anupalabbhanīyasabhāvo; B^e S^B v. 1. saccato thetato tathā-
gato anupalabbhiyamāno; C^e B^e S^e b saccato thetato tathāgato anupalabbhiya-
māno; S^e c saccato tato tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno; B^e suggests saccato
thetato tathāgate anupalabbhamāne ^cB^e C^e te taṃ; S^e t' etam ^dC^e as n. 4; C^e S^B
veyyākaraṇāya ^eB^e -tra ^fB^e C^e S^e add ti ^gC^e C^p as n. 5. ^hB^e Paṭhama-
Sāriputta-Koṭṭhika-sutta; C^e Upagatasuttaṃ ⁱC^e omits ^jC^e S^e S^e c -Koṭṭhito; S^e b
as E^e ^kB^e C^e -nh- ^lB^e C^e paṭisallānā; S^e paṭisallānā ^mB^e C^e S^e as n. 9. ⁿE^e a-
^oE^e -gāto ^pE^e -nā

etam pi kho āvuso avyākatam Bhagavatā. na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti.

5. kim nu kho^a āvuso hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti.

5 ^{1b-}etam pi kho āvuso avyākatam^{-1b} Bhagavatā. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti.

6. kim pan' ²āvuso n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti.

10 etam pi kho āvuso avyākatam Bhagavatā. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti.

7. kim nu kho āvuso hoti tathāgato param marañā ti iti puṭṭho samāno avyākatam kho etam ^cāvuso Bhagavatā. hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vadesi ... pe ... kim pan' āvuso n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti iti puṭṭho samāno etam pi kho āvuso avyākatam Bhagavatā. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vadesi. ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo yen' ^detam avyākatam Bhagavatā ti.

8. hoti tathāgato param marañā ti kho āvuso rūpagatam etam. na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti rūpagatam etam. hoti ca na ca³ hoti tathāgato param marañā ti rūpagatam etam. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti rūpagatam etam.

9. hoti tathāgato param marañā ti kho āvuso vedanāgatam etam. na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vedanāgatam etam. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vedanāgatam etam. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vedanāgatam etam.

10. hoti tathāgato param marañā ti kho āvuso saññāgatam etam. na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti saññāgatam etam. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti saññāgatam etam. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti saññāgatam etam.

11. hoti tathāgato param marañā ti kho āvuso saṅkhāragatam

35

¹⁻¹B¹. avyākatam kho etam avuso ... ; B². avyākatam āvuso Bhagavatā ²B¹.
pana āvuso ³Missing in C^{1,3}. always

^aE^e kno ^{b-b}B^e S^e abyākatam kho etam āvuso ^cC^e interchanges ^dC^e yena tam

etaṃ. na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti saṅkhāragatam
 etaṃ. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā
 ti saṅkhāragatam etaṃ. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
 param marañā ti saṅkhāragatam etaṃ.

5 12. hoti tathāgato param marañā ti kho āvuso viññāṇagatam
 etaṃ. na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti viññāṇagatam^a
 etaṃ. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā
 ti viññāṇagatam etaṃ. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
 param marañā ti^b viññāṇagatam etaṃ.

10 13. ayam kho āvuso hetu ayam paccayo yena^{1c} tam
 avyākatam Bhagavatā ti.

4. Sāriputta-Koṭṭhiko 2 (or Samudaya)^d

1. ekaṃ समयam āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Koṭṭhiko^{2c}
 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye. ... pe...

15 2-7. ^{3f}ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo yen'^e etaṃ avyākatam
 Bhagavatā ti.

8. rūpaṃ kho āvuso ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ
 rūpasamudayaṃ⁴.

20 ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ rūpanirodham
 ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim^h paṭipadam
 ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ hoti tathāgato
 param marañā ti pi⁷ ssa hoti. na hoti tathāgato param
 marañā ti pi⁷ ssa hoti. hoti ca na ca⁵. hoti tathāgato param
 marañā ti pi⁷ ssa hoti. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
 marañā ti pi⁷ ssa hoti.

25 9-11. vedanaṃ ...ⁱ saññaṃ ...^j saṅkhāre ...^j

12. viññāṇam^a ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ
 ajānato^k apassato yathābhūtaṃ viññāṇanirodham^a

30 ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim^{al}
^hpaṭipadam ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ hoti
 tathāgato param marañā ti pi⁷ ssa hoti. na hoti tathāgato

¹B². yen' etaṃ ²C³. -Koṭṭhito; C¹. -Koḍḍhito; as before ³B¹⁻². insert here sā
 yeva pucchā ⁴C^{1,3}. rūpassa samudayaṃ ⁵Missing as before in C^{1,3}. always

^aE^e -āna- ^bE^e adds here a word ki ^cB^e S^e as n. 1. ^dB^e Dutiya-Sāriputta-
 Koṭṭhika-sutta; C^e Samudayasuttam ^eC^e S^e -Koṭṭhito ^fB^e S^e as n. 3. ^gC^e yena
 tam ^hS^e -gāminīpaṭi- ⁱC^e continues to vedanāsamudayaṃ ... pe ^jC^e pe ^kE^e
 aja- ^lE^e -yām-

param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti^a pi 'ssa hoti. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti.

5 13. rūpañ ca kho āvuso jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ
rūpasamudayañ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ rūpanirodhañ
jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim
^bpaṭipadañ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti.^c

10 14, 15, 16. vedanaṃ ...^d saññaṃ ...^e saṅkhāre ...^e
17. viññāṇaṃ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ viññāṇasamudayañ
jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ viññāṇanirodhañ
jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim
^bpaṭipadañ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti. na hoti tathāgato
15 param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti. ... pe^f ... n' eva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti.

18. ayam kho āvuso hetu ayam paccayo yena^g tam
avyākatam Bhagavatā ti.

5. Sāriputta-Koṭṭhiko 3 (or Pema)^h

20 1. ekaṃ samayam āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca
Mahā-Koṭṭhiko²ⁱ Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye.
... pe ...

2-7. ^{3j}ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo yena^g tam avyākatam
Bhagavatā ti.

25 8. rūpe^k kho āvuso avigatarāgassa avigatachandassa
avigatapemassa avigatapiṇḍassa avigataparilāhassa avigatataṇhassa
hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti.
... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato^a param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti.

30 9-11. vedanāya ...^m saññāya ...ⁿ saṅkhāresu^o ...ⁿ
12. viññāṇe^p avigatarāgassa⁴ avigatachandassa avigatapemassa
avigatapiṇḍassa avigataparilāhassa avigatataṇhassa
hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti. ... pe ...

¹B¹⁻². yen' etam ²C^{1,3}. -Koṭṭhito ³B¹⁻². insert here sā yeva pucchā ⁴C¹. avīta-
^aE^e omits ^bS^e -īp- ^cB^e C^e S^e add pe ... n' eva and continue to end ^dC^e con-
tinues to vedanāsamudayaṃ ... pe ^eC^e pe ^fB^e C^e S^e in full ^gB^e S^e as n. 1.
^hB^e Tatiya-Sāriputta-Koṭṭhika-sutta; C^e Pemasuttaṃ ⁱC^e S^e as n. 2. ^jB^e S^e as
n. 3. ^kE^e rupe ^lB^e S^e -cch- ^mC^e continues to avigatataṇhassa ... pe ⁿC^e pe
^oE^e saṅkhāresu ^pE^e -āne

n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti.

13. rūpe ca kho āvuso vigatarāgassa ... pe^{1a} ...

14–16. vedanāya^{2...} .^b saññāya ...^b saṅkhāresu ...^b

5 17. viññāṇe vigatarāgassa³ vigatachandassa vigatapemassa
vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatanhassa
hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti. ... pe ... n' eva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param^c marañā ti pi 'ssa na
hoti.

10 18. ayam kho āvuso hetu ayam paccayo yena^{4d} tam
avyākatam Bhagavatā ti.

6. Sāriputta-Koṭṭhiko⁴. (or Ārāma)^e

1. ekam samayam āyasmā^f Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-
Koṭṭhiko^{5g} Bārāṇasiyam viharanti Isipatane Migadāye.

15 2. atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam^h paṭisallānāⁱ
vuṭṭhito yen' āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhiko ten' upasaṅkami.
upasaṅkamitvā^l āyasmatā Mahā-Koṭṭhikena saddhiṃ
sammodi. sammodanīyam^k katham^k sāraṇīyam^l vītisāretvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi.

20 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ
Mahā-Koṭṭhikam etad avoca. kiṃ nu kho āvuso
Koṭṭhika^{6m} hoti tathāgato param marañā ti. ... pe ... kim pan' āvuso
n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañāⁿ ti iti
puṭṭho samāno etam pi kho āvuso avyākatam Bhagavatā.
25 n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vadesi.
ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo yena^{7d} tam avyākatam
Bhagavatā ti.⁸

I. ^{eo}

30 4. rūpārāmassa kho āvuso rūparatassa rūpasammuditassa^{9p}
rūpanirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ hoti

¹Complete in C^{1,3}. ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³C^{1,3}. vīta- ⁴B¹⁻². yen' etaṃ ⁵C^{1,3}. -
Koṭṭhito always ⁶C¹. Koṭṭhita ⁷B¹⁻². yen' etaṃ ⁸C^{1,3}. omit ti ⁹C^{1,3}. -samuditassa
(further on -sammu-); B². pamuditassa always

^aC^e continues to vigatatanhassa hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti.
... pe ... n' eva and then in full ^bC^e pe ^cB^e omits ^dB^e S^e as nn. 4, 7. ^eB^e
Catuttha-Sāriputta-Koṭṭhika-sutta; C^e Ārāmasuttam ^fB^e C^e S^e add ca ^gC^e S^e as
n. 5. ^hB^e C^e -nh- ⁱS^e -ṇā ^jE^e repeats upasaṅkami [sic] ^kE^e omits ^lC^e S^e
sāraṇīyam ^mC^e Koṭṭhita; S^e Mahā-Koṭṭhita ⁿE^e -a ^oC^e omits ^pS^e -samud-

- tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti. na hoti tathāgato
 param marañā ti pi ^a'ssa hoti. hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
 param marañā^b ti pi 'ssa hoti. n' eva hoti na na hoti
 tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti. vedanārāmassa
 5 kho āvuso vedanāratassa vedanāsammuditassa^c
 vedanānirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ hoti
 tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti. ... pe ... ^dn' eva hoti na
 na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti—^d saññārāmassa
 kho āvuso ... ^e sañkhārārāmassa^f kho āvuso ... ^e
 10 viññānārāmassa kho āvuso viññānaratassa viññānasammuditassa^c
 viññānanirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ
 hoti tathāgato param marañā ti ... ^g pe ... n' eva hoti na na
 hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti.
 5. na rūpārāmassa kho āvuso na rūparatassa na rūpasammuditassa^c
 15 rūpanirodhañ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ
 hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti. ... pe ... n' eva
 hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti.
 na vedanārāmassa kho āvuso ... ^h pe¹ ... na saññārāmassa
 kho āvuso ... ^e na sañkhārārāmassaⁱ kho āvuso ... ^e na viññānārāmassa
 20 kho āvuso na viññānaratassa na viññānasammuditassa¹
 viññānanirodhañ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ
 hoti tathāgato param marañā^k ti pi 'ssa na hoti. ... ¹ pe ...
 n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā^m ti pi 'ssa na
 hoti.
 25 6. ayamⁿ kho āvuso hetu ayam paccayo yena ²⁰tam
 avyākatam Bhagavatā ti.

II. ^p

7. siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pariyāyo yena ^{3q}tam avyākatam
 Bhagavatā ti.
 30 siyā āvuso.
 8. bhavārāmassa kho āvuso bhavaratassa bhavasammuditassa^c
 bhavanirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ
 hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti. ... pe ... n' eva hoti
 na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti.
 35

¹Little more developed in C^{1,3}. ²B¹ yen' etam ³B¹. adds pariyayena

^aE^e pīssa ^bE^e -nā ^cS^e -samud- ^{d-d}B^e C^e S^e omit ^eC^e pe ^fE^e -rar- ^gB^e C^e S^e pi
 'ssa ^hC^e continues to -sammuditassa ⁱC^e űkh-, corrected at back to sañkh-
^jB^e C^e -sammud- ^kE^e -ñā ^lS^e na hoti tathāgato ^mE^e mā- ⁿS^e adds pi ^oB^e S^e
 as n. 2. ^pB^e C^e omit ^qB^e yen' etam; S^e yena pariyāyen' etam

9. na bhavārāmassa^a kho āvuso na bhavaratassa na bhavasammuditassa^b bhavanirodhañ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti.

... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti.

10. ayam pi kho āvuso pariyāyo yena ^{1c}tam avyākatam Bhagavatā ti.

III. ^d

11. siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pariyāyo yena ^{1c}tam avyākatam Bhagavatā ti.

siyā āvuso.

12. upādānārāmassa kho āvuso upādānaratassa upādāna-sammuditassa^b upādānanirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti. ... pe ...

15 n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti.

13. na upādānārāmassa kho āvuso na upādānaratassa na upādānasammuditassa^b upādānanirodhañ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti. ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti.

14. ayam pi kho āvuso pariyāyo yena ^{2c}tam avyākatam Bhagavatā ti.

IV. ^d

15. siyā pan' āvuso añño^c pariyāyo yena ^ctam avyākatam^f Bhagavatā ti.

siyā āvuso.

16. taṇhārāmassa kho āvuso taṇhāratassa taṇhāsammuditassa^b taṇhānīrodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti. ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa hoti.

17. na taṇhārāmassa^g kho āvuso na taṇhāratassa na taṇhāsammuditassa^b taṇhānīrodhañ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa na hoti.

35

¹B¹⁻².yen' etam ²B¹⁻².yen' etam

^aS^e bhavarāmassa ^bS^e -samud- ^cB^e S^e as nm. 1, 2. ^dB^e C^e omit ^eB^e C^e S^e add pi ^fE^e vyākatam; B^e S^e byākatam ^gE^e -ram-

... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi 'ssa
na hoti.

18. ayam pi^{1a} kho^b āvuso pariyāyo yena ^{2c}tam avyākatam
Bhagavatā ti.

5

V. ^d

19. siyā pan' āvuso añño pi pariyāyo yena ^{2c}tam avyākatam
Bhagavatā ti.

ettha dāni āvuso Sāriputta ito uttarim^e kim icchasi.
taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttassa³ āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno
vaḍḍham^{4f} n' atthi paññāpanāyā ti.

10

7. Moggalāno (or Āyatana) ^g

2. atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yen' āyasmā^h Mahā-
Moggalāno⁵ⁱ ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā
Mahā-Moggalānena saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodanīyaṃ^j
kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ^k vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

15

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno^l kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
āyasmantam Mahā-Moggalānam etad avoca. kiṃ nu
kho^m Moggalāna sassato loko ti.

20

avyākatam kho etaṃ Vaccha⁶ⁿ Bhagavatā. sassato⁷
loko ti.

4. kim pana^{8o} bho Moggalāna asassato loko ti.
etaṃ pi kho Vaccha¹ avyākatam Bhagavatā. asassato
loko ti.

25

5. kiṃ nu kho bho Moggalāna antavā loko ti.
avyākatam kho etaṃ Vaccha⁹ Bhagavatā. antavā
loko ti.

6. kim pana¹⁰ bho Moggalāna anantavā loko ti.
etaṃ pi kho Vaccha avyākatam Bhagavatā. anantavā
loko ti.

30

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²B¹⁻². yen' etaṃ ³B². C^{1,3}. -saṅkhāya- ⁴B¹ vattam; B². pa (?)
⁵C^{1,3}. Moggalān(o), as usual, always ⁶C^{1,3}. Vacchagotta ⁷B². antavā ⁸B¹. pan'
āvuso ⁹C^{1,3}. Vacchagotta, as before ¹⁰B¹. inserts kho

^aC^e S^e as n. 1. ^bE^e kno ^cB^e S^e as n. 2. ^dB^e C^e omit ^eB^e -i ^fB^e C^e vattam; S^e
B^e S^e K^e B^e v.1. C^e S^e vattam; C^e C^{1,2}. vaddham; B^e C^e both give this last as the PTS
reading ^gB^e Moggalāna-; C^e Āyatana- ^hE^e a- ⁱB^e C^e S^e -Moggalāno ^jE^e
-āṃ ^kE^e sārān-; B^e sārān- as usual ^lE^e nī- ^mB^e C^e S^e add bho ⁿC^e C^p as n. 6.
^oS^e as n. 8.

7. kiṃ nu kho bho Moggalāna tañ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ
ti.
avyākātaṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha¹ Bhagavatā. tañ jīvaṃ taṃ
sarīraṃ ti.
- 5 8. kim pana kho^a Moggalāna aññañ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sarīraṃ ti.
etaṃ pi kho Vaccha avyākataṃ Bhagavatā. aññañ
jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti.
- 10 9. ^{2b}kiṃ nu kho^{-2b} Moggalāna hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti.
^cavyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha^{3-c} Bhagavatā. hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti.
- 15 10. kim pana bho Moggalāna na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti.
etaṃ pi kho Vaccha avyākataṃ Bhagavatā. na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti.
- 20 11. kiṃ nu kho bho^d Moggalāna^c hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti.
avyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā. hoti ca na ca
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti.
- 25 12. kim pana bho Moggalāna n' eva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti.
etaṃ pi kho Vaccha avyākataṃ Bhagavatā. n' eva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti.
- 30 13. ko nu kho bho Moggalāna hetu ko paccayo yena
aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evaṃ puṭṭhānam evaṃ
vyākaraṇaṃ^{4f} hoti. sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti
vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā tañ jīvaṃ
taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā^g aññañ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vā n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vā.

¹C¹. Vacchagotta ²⁻²B¹⁻². kim pana bho ³C¹. Vacchagotta; *this answer and the following query are missing in C³. (by blunder of the copyist)* ⁴B¹⁻². veyyākaraṇaṃ *always*

^aB^e C^e S^e bho ^{b-b}B^e C^e kiṃ nu kho bho; S^e as n. 2. ^{c-c}C^e C^p etaṃ pi kho Vaccha avyākataṃ [*? the indicator for this reading comes after etaṃ; I am guessing how much text it replaces*] ^dC^e omits ^eE^e Moggalāna; B^e C^e S^e Moggalāna ^fB^e S^e as n. 4. ^gE^e va

14. ko pana bho Moggalāna hetu ko paccayo yena
samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na evaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ
hoti. sassato loko ti pi asassato loko ti pi antavā
loko ti pi anantavā loko ti pi tañ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti pi^a
5 aññañ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti pi hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti pi na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi
hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi n' eva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param^b maraṇā ti pi^c ti.
15. aññatitthiyā ca^d kho Vaccha paribbājakā cakkhum
10 etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassanti.
^esotaṃ ... ghānaṃ ... ^ejīvaṃ etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso
me attā ti. kāyaṃ^g ... manam etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso
me attā ti samanupassanti. tasmā aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ
evaṃ puṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti.
15 sassato loko^h ti vā ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti vā.
16. Tathāgato ca kho Vaccha arahaṃ sammāsambuddho
cakkhum n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti
samanupassati. ⁱsotaṃ ... ghānaṃ ... ^ejīvaṃ n' etam mama
20 n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti samanupassati. kāyaṃ^g ...
manaṃ n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti
samanupassati. tasmā Tathāgatassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na²
evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti. sassato loko ti pi ... pe ... n' eva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pi^c ti.
- 25 17. atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako utṭhāy^j āsanā yena
Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamaṃ. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ
sammodi. sammodanīyaṃ^k kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā
ekam antaṃ nisīdi.
18. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto Bhagavantam
30 etad avoca. kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sassato loko ti.
avyākatam kho etaṃ Vaccha mayā. sassato loko ti.
19–26. ... pe ...
27. kim pana bho Gotama n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti.
35 etam pi kho Vaccha avyākatam mayā. n' eva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti.

¹Missing in C³. ²Missing in C^{1,3}

^aE^e omits ^bE^e -ām ^cE^e pi ^dB^e C^e as n. l. ^{e-e}B^e S^e pe; C^e sotaṃ ... pe ...
ghānaṃ ... pe ^fE^e jī- ^gB^e S^e pe; C^e kāyaṃ ... pe ^hE^e -a ⁱE^e -pasati ^jE^e -ay'
^kE^e -mad-

28. ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena
 aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evam puṭṭhānam evam
 vyākaraṇam hoti. sassato loko ti vā¹ ... pe ... n' eva hoti
 na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā. ko pana bho
 5 Gotama hetu ko^a paccayo yena bho Gotamassa evam
 puṭṭhassa na evam vyākaraṇam hoti. sassato loko ti pi
 ... pe ... n' eva hoti^b na na hoti^{-b} tathāgato param marañā ti
 pī ti.

29. aññatitthiyā^c Vaccha² paribbājakā cakkhum etam
 10 mama eso 'ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassanti. ...^d pe ...
 jivham etam mama eso 'ham asmi eso me attā ti samanupassanti.
^e... pe ... kāyam^{-e} ... manam etam mama eso 'ham asmi
 eso me attā ti samanupassanti. tasmā aññatitthiyānam
 paribbājakānam evam puṭṭhānam evam vyākaraṇam hoti.
 15 sassato loko ti vā ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
 param marañā ti vā.³

30. Tathāgato ca⁴ kho Vaccha arahaṃ sammāsambuddho
 cakkhum n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso
 attā ti samanupassati. ^fsotaṃ ... ghānam^{-f} ... jivham ... ^g kāyam^{-e}
 20 ...
 manam n' etam mama n' eso 'ham asmi na m' eso attā ti
 samanupassati. tasmā Tathāgatassa evam puṭṭhassa na⁵
 evam vyākaraṇam hoti. sassato loko ti pi⁶ asassato
 loko ti pi antavā loko ti pi anantavā loko ti pi tañ
 25 jivam taṃ sarīran ti pi aññañ jivam aññaṃ sarīran ti pi
 hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi na hoti tathāgato
 param marañā ti pi ca na ca hoti tathāgato param
 marañā ti pi n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā
 ti pī^h ti.

31. acchariyam bho Gotama abbhutam bho Gotama
 30 yatra¹ hi nāma satthussa⁷ ca sāvakassa ca atthena^k attho
 vyañjanena vyañjanam saṃsandissati samessati⁸ na vihāyissati⁹
 yad idam aggapadasmim.

32. idānāham bho Gotama samaṇam^b Mahā^{-b} Moggalānam
 35

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁴C^{1,3} va ⁵Missing in C^{1,3}.
⁶C^{1,3} vā ⁷B¹⁻². satthu ca ⁸B¹. samissati ⁹B¹. vigāyissati; B² virodhayissati

^aE^e kho ^b-^bC^e omits ^cB^e C^e S^e add kho ^dC^e sotaṃ ... pe ... ghānam ^e-^eB^e S^e
 pe; C^e kāyam ... pe ^f-^fB^e S^e pe; C^e sotaṃ ... pe ... ghānam ^gB^e S^e in full; C^e
 pe ^hE^e pi ⁱS^e yattha ^jB^e S^e as n. 7; B^e C^e as E^e; B^e also notes satthu c' eva
 Khemāsutte [p. 379. above] ^kC^e atthen' ^lB^e virodhayissati

upasaṅkamtivā etam attham apucchim. ^a samaṇo pi Moggalāno^b
 etehi padehi etehi vyañjanehi etam^{1c} attham vyākāsi
 seyyathā pi bhavaṃ Gotamo. acchariyam bho Gotama
 abbhutam bho Gotama ^{2d}-yatra hi nāma satthussa ca sāvakassa
 5 ca atthena attho vyañjanena vyañjanaṃ saṃsandissati
 samessati na vihāyissati^{-2d} yad idam aggapadasmin ti.

8. Vaccho (or Bandham) ^e

2. atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā
 ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi.
 10 sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam
 antaṃ nisīdi.

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
 Bhagavantam etad avoca. kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama
 sassato loko ti.

15 avyākatam kho etaṃ Vaccha mayā. sassato loko ti.

4-II. ... pe ...

12. kim pana bho Gotama n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
 param maraṇā ti.

20 etam pi kho Vaccha^f avyākatam mayā. n' eva hoti na na
 hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti.

13. ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yena aññatitthiyānam
 paribbājakānam evam puṭṭhānam evaṃ
 vyākaraṇaṃ hoti. sassato loko ti vā ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na
 hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā. ko pana bho Gotama
 25 hetu ko paccayo yena bho Gotamassa ³-evaṃ puṭṭhassa na⁻³
 evaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ hoti. sassato loko ti pi ... pe ... n' eva hoti
 na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pī ti.

14. aññatitthiyā kho Vaccha paribbājakā rūpam attato
 samanupassanti rūpavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ
 30 rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. vedanam attato samanupassanti
 ... pe ... saññaṃ ... ^g saṅkhāre ... ^g viññānaṃ^h attato samanupassanti
 viññānavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā viññānaṃ
 viññānasmimⁱ vā attānaṃ. tasmā aññatitthiyānam

¹B¹. tam ²⁻²Same remarks as for the paragraph 31. ³C^{1,3}. put na after
 Gotamassa

^aC^e ā- ^bB^e S^e me Mahā-Moggallāno; C^e me Moggallāno ^cB^e as n. 1. ^{d-d}B^e C^e
 S^e as n. 2, except that B^e does not repeat its notes ^eB^e Vacchagotta-; C^e
 Khandha- ^fE^e Vadcha ^gC^e pe ^hE^e -n- ⁱE^e -ñā-

paribbājakānam evam puṭṭhānam evaṃ vyākaraṇam hoti.
sasso loko ti vā ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti vā.

5 15. Tathāgato ca kho Vaccha arahaṃ sammāsambuddho
na rūpam attato samanupassati na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ
na attani vā¹ rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ^a vā¹ attānaṃ. na
vedanam attato samanupassati ... pe ... na saññaṃ ...^b na saṅkhāre ...^b
na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati na viññānavantaṃ
vā attānaṃ na attani vā² viññānaṃ na viññānasmiṃ
10 vā attānaṃ. tasmā Tathāgatassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa^c na
evaṃ vyākaraṇam hoti. sasso loko ti pi ... pe ... n' eva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pī^d ti.

16. atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako utṭhāy^e āsanā yen' āyasmā
Mahā-Moggalāno ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā
15 āyasmatā Mahā-Moggalānena saddhiṃ sammodi. sammodanīyaṃ
kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā^f ekam antaṃ
nisīdi.

17. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Moggalānaṃ etad avoca. kiṃ nu
20 kho bho Moggalāna sasso loko ti.
avyākatam kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā. sasso loko
ti.

18–26. ... pe ...

27. kim pana bho Moggalāna n' eva hoti na na hoti
25 tathāgato param maraṇā ti.
etaṃ³ pi kho Vaccha avyākatam Bhagavatā. n' eva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā.^g

28. ko nu kho bho Moggalāna hetu ko paccayo yena
30 aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānam evaṃ puṭṭhānam evaṃ
vyākaraṇam hoti. sasso loko ti vā ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā.^h ko pana bho⁴ Moggalāna
hetu ko paccayo yena samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ
puṭṭhassa na evaṃ vyākaraṇam hoti. sasso loko ti pi
... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti pī
35 ti.

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²Missing in C^{1,3}. ³C^{1,3}. evam ⁴Missing in C^{1,3}

^aE^e ru- ^bC^e pe ^cC^e ph- ^dE^e pi ^eE^e -ay' ^fE^e -a ^gB^e C^e S^e omit ^hE^e omits

29. aññatitthiyā^a kho Vaccha paribbājakā rūpam attato samanupassanti rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmiṃ vā attānam. vedanam ...^{bc} saññam ...^c saṅkhāre ...^c viññānam^d attato samanupassanti viññānavantam vā attānam
 5 attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam.
 tasmā aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam evam puṭṭhānam evam vyākaraṇam hoti. sassato loko ti vā ... pe ... n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā.
30. Tathāgato ca kho Vaccha araham sammāsambuddho
 10 na rūpam attato samanupassati na rūpavantam vā attānam na attani vā¹ rūpam na rūpasmiṃ vā¹ attānam. na vedanam ...^{bc} na saññam ...^c na saṅkhāre ...^c na viññānam attato samanupassati na viññānavantam^e vā¹ attānam na attani vā¹ viññānam na viññānasmim vā¹ attānam. tasmā
 15 Tathāgatassa evam puṭṭhassa^f na evam vyākaraṇam hoti. sassato loko ti pi asassato loko ti pi antavā loko ti pi anantavā loko ti pi taṅ jīvam^g tam sarīran ti pi aññañ jīvam aññañ sarīran ti pi hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi^h na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pi hoti ca na ca hoti
 20 tathāgato param marañā ti pi n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti pī ti.
30. acchariyam bho Moggalāna abbhutam bho Moggalāna yatra¹ hi nāma satthu^{2j} ca sāvakassa ca atthena^{3k} attho vyañjanena vyañjanam saṃsandissati samessati na viḥāyissati^{4l}
 25 yad idam aggapadasmim.
31. idānāham bho Moggalāna samaṇam Gotamam upasaṅkamitvā etam attham apucchim.^m samaṇo piⁿ Gotamo etehi padehi etehi vyañjanehi etam attham vyākāsi seyyathā pi bhavam Moggalāno. acchariyam bho Moggalāna
 30 abbhutam bho Moggalāna yatra¹ hi nāma satthu^{2j} ca sāvakassa ca atthena^{3k} attho vyañjanehi vyañjanam saṃsandissati samessati na viḥāyissati^{6l} yad idam aggapadasmin ti.

¹Missing in C^{1,3}. ²So all the mss here and further on ³C^{1,3}. atthen' attho ⁴B¹. viḥāyissati; B². virodhayissati ⁵C^{1,3}. atthen' attham ⁶As in 30. (s. n. 4), but C¹. seems to have viṅgāyissati

^aE^e añña- ^bB^e S^e attato samanupassanti ... pe ^cC^e pe ^dE^e -nam ^eE^e viññāvantam ^fC^e ph- ^gE^e ji- ^hE^e omits ⁱS^e yattha ^jS^e satthu c' eva ^kC^e as n. 3. ^lB^e virodhayissati ^mE^e appucchim; C^e āpucchim ⁿB^e C^e S^e add me

9. Kutūhalasālā

2. atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā
ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi.
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam
5 antaṃ nisīdi.

3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
Bhagavantam etad avoca. purimāni bho Gotama divasāni
purimatarāni sambahulānaṃ nānātitthiyānaṃ¹ a samaṇa-
brāhmaṇaparibbājakānaṃ Kutūhalasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ
10 sannipatitānaṃ ayam antarā^c kathā udapādi.

4. ayam kho Pūraṇo^d Kassapo saṅghī c' eva gaṇī ca
gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī^e titthakaro sādhu^{cf} sammato
bahujaṇassa. so pi^{2g} sāvakaṃ abbhātītaṃ kālāṅkatam^h
upapattīsu³ⁱ vyākaroti⁴⁻ asu amutra upapanno^{j-4} asu amutra
15 upapanno ti. yo^{5k} pi 'ssa sāvako uttamapuriso paramapuriso
paramapattipatto tam pi sāvakaṃ abbhātītaṃ
kālāṅkatam upapattīsu vyākaroti asu amutra upapanno
asu amutra upapanno ti.

5. ayam pi kho Makkhali^f Gosālo ... pe^l ...
20 6. ayam pi kho Nigaṇṭho⁶ Nāṭaputto^{7m} ... pe^{ln} ...
7. ayam pi kho Saṅjayo^{8o} Belaṭṭhiputto^{9p} ... pe^{ln} ...
8. ayam pi kho Pakuddho^q Kaccāyano^{10r} ... pe^{ln} ...
9. ayam pi kho Ajito Kesakambalo¹¹ saṅghī c' eva gaṇī
ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhu sammato
25 bahujaṇassa. so pi sāvakaṃ abbhātītaṃ kālāṅkatam
upapattīsu vyākaroti asu amutra upapanno asu amutra
upapanno ti. yo¹² pi 'ssa sāvako uttamapuriso paramapuriso¹³
paramapattipatto tam pi sāvakaṃ abbhātītaṃ

¹C³. nāntā-; B¹⁻². añña- ²Missing in B¹⁻²; C³. sā pi. ³C^{1,3}. uppattīsu here and further on ⁴⁻⁴C¹. has ... pe ... and C³. asuama instead of the first asu ... upapanno, and C^{1,3}. have uppanno instead of upapanno always ⁵C^{1,3}. so ⁶B². Nigandho ⁷C^{1,3}. Nāta- ⁸B¹. saṅcayo; B². saṅjeyyo ⁹B¹⁻². Celaddha [E^e adds no hyphen here to indicate continuation with -putto] ¹⁰B¹⁻². Kaccāno ¹¹C³. -kambali ¹²C^{1,3}. so ¹³Missing in C^{1,3}

^aB^e nānātitthiyānaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ; C^e nānātitthiya samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakānaṃ [sic]; S^e aññatitthiyānaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakānaṃ; E^e nānātitthiyānaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakānaṃ; C^e S^e aññatitthiyānaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ ^bS^e Kutu-; C^e, like E^e, treats this as a proper name ^cB^e S^e I. word ^dC^e C^{1,2}. Purāṇo ^eC^e -i here ^fC^e I. word here ^gS^e omits ^hC^e S^e kālaka- ⁱC^e uppattīsu; C^e B^S as n. 3. ^jC^e C^e B^S uppanno [presumably the latter is a misprint for upapanno] ^kC^e C^{1,2}. as n. 5. ^lS^e omits ^mC^e as n. 7; C^e S^e as E^e ⁿB^e omits ^oB^e Saṅcayo; B^e C^S K^e as E^e ^pB^e C^e S^e Belaṭṭha-; C^e Bellaṭṭhi-; S^e Velatṭha- ^qB^e C^e S^e Pakudho ^rB^e S^e as n. 10.

kālaṅkatam upapattīsu vyākaroṭi¹⁻ asu amutra upapanno
asu amutra upapanno ti⁻¹.

10. ayam pi kho samaṇo Gotamo saṅghī c' eva gaṇī^a ca
gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī tithakaro sādhu sammato
5 bahujanassa. so pi sāvakam abbatītam kālaṅkatam
upapattīsu vyākaroṭi asu amutra upapanno asu amutra
upapanno ti. ^{2b-}yo ca khv assa^{-2b} sāvako uttamapuriso
^{c-}paramapuriso paramapattipatto tam ³pi sāvakam abbatītam
kālaṅkatam upapattīsu na⁴ vyākaroṭi^{-c} asu amutra
10 upapanno asu amutra upapanno ti. api ca kho nam
evam vyākaroṭi. acchejji^{5d} taṇhaṃ vivattayi^c saññojanaṃ
sammā^f mānābhisamayā antam akāsi dukkhassā ti.

15 11. tassa mayham bho Gotama ahud eva kaṅkhā ahu
vicikicchā kathaṅ hi^{6g} nāma samaṇassa Gotamassa ^{7h-}dhammā
'bhiñṇeyyā ti^{-7h}

12. alaṅ hi te Vaccha kaṅkhituṃ. alaṃ vicikicchituṃ.
kaṅkhanīye⁸ⁱ ca pana te ṭhāne vicikicchā uppannā. ^jsaupādānassa
khvāhaṃ^{9k} Vaccha upapattim^l paññāpemi^{10m} no
anupādānassa.

20 13. seyyathā pi Vaccha aggiⁿ saupādāno jalati no anupādāno
evam eva khvāhaṃ Vaccha saupādānassa upapattim
paññāpemi no anupādānassā ti.

25 14. yasmim pana^{11o} bho Gotama samaye acci vātena
khittā^p dūram pi gacchati imassa^q pana bhavaṃ Gotamo
kim upādānasmim paññāpetī ti.

yasmim kho^{12r} Vaccha samaye acci. ¹³vātena khittā dūram
pi^s gacchati tam ahaṃ vātupādānaṃ^t vadāmi. ^{14u}vāto hi 'ssa
Vaccha tasmim samaye upādānaṃ hotī ti.

¹⁻¹The first asu- ... -panno is missing in C¹; C³ adds to it ti and only asu amutra
²⁻²C¹ so ca kho 'ssa; C³ so pi 'ssa ³C¹ B¹ taṅ ca; B² has ... pa ... instead of
paramapuriso- ... -vyākaroṭi ⁴In C^{1,3} only ⁵C³ acchechchi; C¹ acchechcha
⁶C^{1,3} omit hi ⁷⁻⁷B² dhammā abhi-; C^{1,3} dhammo añṇeyyo ti ⁸B¹⁻² kaṅkhanīye
⁹C^{1,3} kho 'haṃ ¹⁰B¹⁻² pañña- always ¹¹Missing in B¹⁻². ¹²Missing in C^{1,3}.
¹³B² acchi ¹⁴B¹⁻² paññāpemi

^aE^e -i ^{b-b}B^e C^e yo pi 'ssa ^{c-c}B^e paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṅ ca sāvakam
abbatītam kālaṅkatam upapattīsu na vyākaroṭi; C^e paramapuriso parama-
pattipatto tam pi sāvakam abbatītam kālakatam upattīsu na vyākaroṭi; S^e pe;
cf. nn. 3, 4. above] ^dB^e C^e acchechchi ^eC^e note vāvattayi – aññātra ^fS^e 1. word
^gB^e C^e as n. 6; B^e S^k B^{v.1} C^e S^s as E^e; B^e also notes kathaṃ (repeated) as reading
Chakkaṅguttare pañcamavagge dutiyasutte [= PTS A III 347] ^{h-h}E^e dhāmmā
'bhiñṇeyyā ti; B^e S^e dhammo abhiñṇeyyo ti; C^e dhammo abhiñṇeyyo; B^e B^{v.1} as
text; B^e also notes dhammo ... añṇeyyo (Chakkaṅguttare) ⁱB^e C^e kaṅkhanīye;
S^e as n. 8. ^jS^e upapannā ^kC^e as n. 9. ^lC^e upattim ^mS^e as n. 10. ⁿC^e agghi,
corrected at back to aggi ^oB^e S^e as n. 11. ^pC^e -o here ^qS^e imissā; C^e S^s imissa
^rC^e as n. 12. ^sS^e omits ^tB^e C^e -ū- ^uS^e C^e S^B as n. 14; B^e paññāpemi

15. yasmiñ ca ^{1a}pana bho Gotama samaye imañ ca kāyaṃ nikkhipati satto ca aññataraṃ kāyaṃ anuppanno^{2b} hoti imassa pana bhavaṃ Gotamo kim upādānasmim paññāpetī^cti.

5 yasmiṃ kho Vaccha samaye imañ ca kāyaṃ nikkhipati satto ca aññataraṃ kāyaṃ anuppanno hoti tam ahaṃ tañhupādānaṃ^{3d} vadāmi. ⁴tañhā hi 'ssa⁴ Vaccha tasmim samaye upādānaṃ hotī ti. ^{5e}

10. Ānando (or Atthatto)^f

10 2. atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamī. upasaṅkamitvā^g Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodī. sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdī.

15 3. ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca. kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama atth' attā ti.

evaṃ vutte Bhagavā tuñhī ahoṣi.

kim pana bho Gotama^h n' atth' attā ti.

dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā tuñhī ahoṣi.

20 atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako utthāy' āsanā pakkāmi.

4. atha kho āyasmā Ānando acirapakkante Vacchagotte paribbājake Bhagavantam etad avoca. kiṃ nu kho bhante Bhagavā Vacchagottassaⁱ paribbājakassa pañham puṭṭho na vyākāsī ti.

25 5. ahañ c'^j Ānanda Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa atth' attā ti puṭṭho samāno atth' attā ti vyākareyyaṃ ye te Ānanda samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā tesam etaṃ saddhim^k abhaviṣsa.

30 6. ahan c'^j Ānanda Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa n' atth' attā ti puṭṭho samāno n' atth' attā ti vyākareyyaṃ ye te Ānanda

¹C^{1,3}. omit ca pana ²The true reading ought to be anupatto; B¹⁻². have anupapanno ³B². takkhpādānaṃ ⁴⁻⁴C^{1,3}. samaṅgissa ⁵B¹. adds ... pa ...

^aS^e as n. 1. ^bB^e S^e C^e C^{1,2}. anupapanno ^cC^e paññāpeti; S^e paññāpetī ti ^dB^e C^e - ū- ^eB^e B^{v.1}. as n. 5; E^e tī ^fB^e Ānanda-; C^e Attattha- ^gC^e upasamiṅkatvā; note at back corrects upasamikkhatvā to upasaṅkamitvā ^hE^e -o ⁱS^e -gotassa ^jC^e ca ^kC^e B^e C^e laddhi

samaṇabrāhmaṇā ucchedavādā tesam etaṃ saddhim^a abhaviṣṣa.

5 7. ahañ c' Ānanda Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa atth' attā
ti puṭṭho samāno atth' attā ti vyākareyyam api nu me ^btam
anulomam abhaviṣṣa ñāṇassa¹ c⁻ upādāya² sabbe dhammā^c
anattā ti.

no h' etaṃ bhante.

10 8. ahañ c'^d Ānanda Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa n' atth' attā
ti puṭṭho samāno n' atth' attā ti vyākareyyam sammūḥassa^e
Ānanda Vacchagottassa bhīyyo^f sammohāya abhaviṣṣa ahu
^gvā me nūna pubbe attā ³so etarahi n' atthī ti.

11. Sabhiyo^h

1. ekaṃ samayam āyasmā Sabhiyo Kaccāno Ñātike
viharatī Giṇṇjakāvasathe.

15 2. atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yen' āyasmā Sabhiyo
Kaccāno ten' upasaṅkami. upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sabhiyena
Kaccānena saddhim sammodī. sammodanīyaṃ
kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi.

20 3. ekaṃ antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
āyasantam Sabhiyaṃ Kaccānam etad avoca. kiṃ nu
kho bho Kaccāna hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti.

avyākatam kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā. hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti.

25 4. kim pana bho Kaccāna na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti.

etaṃ⁴ pi kho Vaccha avyākatam Bhagavatā. ¹ na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti.

5. kiṃ nu kho bho Kaccāna hoti ca na ca⁵. hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti.

30 avyākatam kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā. hoti ca na ca
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti. ⁶

¹B². ñāṇam ²B¹. uppādāya ³B¹. attāso; B². attā, so; C^{1,3}. attasā ⁴C^{1,3}. evam
⁵Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁶C¹. pi; C³. hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti

^aC^e laddhi ^bB^e me taṃ Ānanda; C^e S^e m' etaṃ Ānanda ^{c-c}B^e C^e S^e uppādāya
sabbe dhammā; C^e C^{1,2}. upādāya sabbo dhammo ^dC^e ca; C^e notes c' as Sīmu, 1,
2, which might mean C^e C^p C^{1,2}. or refer to 2. printed editions ^eB^e C^e S^e -ū- ^fB^e
C^e bhīyyo; S^e bhīyyo- ^gB^e 1. word ^hB^e Sabhiya-Kaccāna-sutta; C^e Sabhiya-
suttam ⁱE^e -vātā

- 6.¹ kim pana bho Kaccāna n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti.
etam² pi kho Vaccha avyākatam Bhagavatā. n' eva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti.
- 5 7. kiṃ nu kho bho Kaccāna hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti iti puṭṭho samāno avyākatam kho etam Vaccha
Bhagavatā. hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vadesi.
8. kim pana bho Kaccāna na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti iti puṭṭho samāno ^{3a-}avyākatam kho etam Vaccha^{-3a}
10 Bhagavatā. na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vadesi.
9. kiṃ nu kho bho Kaccāna hoti ca na ca⁴ hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti iti puṭṭho samāno avyākatam kho
etam Vaccha Bhagavatā. hoti ca na ca⁴ hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti vadesi.
- 15 10. kim pana bho Kaccāna n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti iti puṭṭho samāno etam pi kho
Vaccha avyākatam Bhagavatā. n' eva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param marañā ti vadesi.
11. ko nu kho bho Kaccāna hetu ko paccayo yena ^btam
20 avyākatam samaṇena Gotamenā ti.
12. yo ca Vaccha^{5c} hetu yo ca paccayo⁶ paññāpanāya⁷
rūpī ti vā arūpī^d ti vā saññī ti vā asaññī ti vā ^{e-}n' eva saññī
nāsaññī^e ti vā so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbam
sabbathā sabbam aparisesam⁸ nirujjheyya. kena nam
25 paññāpayamāno ^fpaññāpeyya rūpī ti vā arūpī ti vā saññī
ti^g vā asaññī ti vā ^hi-n' eva saññī nāsaññīⁱ ti vā ti. ⁹⁻
13. kīva^{10j} ciram pabbajito 'si^k Kaccānā ti.
na ^lciram āvuso tīṇi^m vassānī ti.
14. yassa p' assa āvuso¹¹ⁿ ettakena ettakam eva tam p' assa
30 bahum. ^{12o} ko pana vādo eva^{13p} abhikkante ti.

¹The question is missing in C^{1,3}. ²C^{1,3}. evam ³⁻³C^{1,3}. evam pi kho Vaccha
avyākatam ⁴Missing in C^{1,3}. ⁵C^{1,3}. āvuso ⁶B². inserts yāya ⁷B¹. paññā-
payamāno ⁸B¹⁻², C¹. apariseso ⁹Missing in C^{1,3}. B¹. ¹⁰B¹⁻². kiṃ va; C³. k' eva
¹¹B¹. inserts etam, B². evam ¹²C³. bāhu ¹³B¹. evam; B². avam

^{a-a}C^e etam pi kho Vaccha avyākatam ^bB^e S^e yen' etam ^cC^e as n. 5. ^dE^e -u-
^{e-e}B^e C^e nevasaññīnāsaññī; S^e nevasaññīnāsaññī ^fS^e paññāpayamāno
paññāpeyya ^gE^e omits ^hE^e va ⁱ⁻ⁱB^e nevasaññīnāsaññī; C^e nevasaññī ti nā
saññī; S^e nevasaññīnāsaññī ^jB^e C^e S^e kīva- ^kB^e C^e S^e add bho ^lB^e I. word
^mE^e -ni ⁿB^e C^e S^e ^b add etam; S^e as E^e ^oB^e C^e S^e bahu ^pB^e S^e C^e ^s evam; B^e C^e
as E^e

	Avyākatasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ ^{1a} tass' uddānaṃ ^{2b}
	^{3c} -Khemā ^d therī Anurādho
5	Sāriputto ti Koṭṭhiko ^e Moggalāno ca Vaccho ca Kutuhālasālī-Ānando Sabhiyo ekādasaman ti ^{3c}
	Saḷāyatanavaggasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ ^{4f} tass' uddānaṃ ^g
10	Saḷāyatana ^{dh} Vedanā Mātugāmo Jambukhādako Sāmaṇḍako ⁱ Moggalāno Citto Gāmaṇi ^j Saṅkhatam Avyākatan ^k ti dasadhā ^l ti 15 ^m Dasabalaselappabhavā ⁵ nibbānamahāsamuddapariyantā atthaṅgamaggasalilā Jinavacananadī ciraṃ vahatu ^{6n-m}
20	Saḷāyatanavaggo ^o

¹This mention, driven back, without samyuttam, after the uddāna, in C^{1,3}, is the ending phrase of B², which adds only prī: prī: "finished," without uddāna or any recapitulation ²C^{1,3}: tatr' uddānaṃ ³⁻³The uddāna of C^{1,3}, much differing from that of B¹, is this: Khemam Anuruddho Paganam Samuddam yam Pema Ārāmaṃ Āyatana Bandham Kutuhālasālā Attha- (C¹: atta-) -nto Sabhī- (C¹: -hi-) -yena cā ti ⁴This mention and the following uddāna are to be found in B¹ only ⁵C³: omits -sela- ⁶C³: nahatu – This gāthā (?) and the following mention are to be found in C^{1,3} only

^aB^e S^e Abyākatasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ; C^e Abyākatavaggo paṭhamo ^bC^e as n. 2. ^{c-c}C^e Khemā Anurādhopagataṃ samudaya pema ārāmaṃ || āyatana khandham Kutuhālasālā atth' attā Sabhiyena cā ti ^dB^e I. word ^eS^e Sāriputtā ti Koṭṭhito ^fB^e kutuhala-; S^e kutuhala- ^fB^e Saḷāyatanavaggo catuttho; C^e Abyākatasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ ^gC^e Saḷāyatanavagge samyutta uddānaṃ ^hS^e I. word ⁱC^e Sāmaṇḍo ^jC^e gāmaṇi saṅkhatam; S^e gāmaṇy asaṅkhatam ^kB^e C^e S^e aby-; C^e includes this at the end of the previous line ^lC^e omits; S^e dasa cā ti ^{m-m}B^e S^e omi ⁿC^e vahatū ti ^oB^e Saḷāyatanavaggasaṃyuttapāḷi niṭṭhitā; C^e Saḷāyatanavaggo niṭṭhito; S^e omits

INDICES

The following are the numbers and abbreviations referring to the several Saṃyuttas.

XXXV.	Saḷ. = Saḷāyatana-saṃyuttam	(I.)
XXXVI.	Ved. = Vedanā-saṃyuttam	(II.)
XXXVII.	Māt. = Mātugāma-saṃyuttam	(III.)
XXXVIII.	Jamb. = Jambukhādaka-saṃyuttam	(IV.)
XXXIX.	Sam. = Sāmaṇḍaka-saṃyuttam	(V.)
XL.	Mog. = Moggalāna-saṃyuttam	(VI.)
XLI.	Cit. = Citta-saṃyuttam	(VII.)
XLII.	Gām. = Gāmani-saṃyuttam	(VIII.)
XLIII.	As. = Asaṅkhata-saṃyuttam	(IX.)
XLIV.	Avy. = Avyākata-saṃyuttam	(X.)

The Arabic, subjoined to these Roman, numbers point out the place of each Sutta in its Saṃyutta without regard to the division into chapters (vaggas) which is to be found only in I, II, III, IX.

I. INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES.

Qualifications not taken from the texts are included between [].

- Acelo Kassapo [gahapati] Cit. XLI.9
 Ajito Kesakambalo [aññatitthiyo], Avy. XLIV.9
 Anāthapindikassārāma (S. Jetavana)
 Anurādha (Anuruddha ?) āyasmā, Avy. XLIV.2
 Anuruddha āyasmā, Māt. XXXVII.5, 24; Avy. XLIV.2 (?)
 Ambavana [desa], Saḷ. XXXV. 133
 Ambāṭavana [desa], Cit. XLI. 1-7, 10
 Ayojjhā (or Kosambi) [nagaram], Saḷ. XXXV.200
 Avanti [nagaram], cit. XLI. 3
 Avantī [manussā], Saḷ. XXXV. 130, 132
 Asibandhakaputto gāmani, nigaṇṭhasāvako, Gam. XLII. 6-9
 (Assāroho gāmani), Gām. XLII. 5
 Ānando āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 84-86, 116-117, 129, 192-193; Ved. XXXVI. 15-16, 19; Avy. XLIV.10
 Ārāmadevatā, Cit. XLI.9
 Isidatto āyasmā, Cit. XLI.2, 3
 Isipatana [desa], Saḷ. XXXV. 191; Avy. XLIV.3
 Ukkavelā [desa], Sām. XXXIX. 1-16; Avy. XLIV. 3-6
 Uggo gahapati Vesāliko, Saḷ. XXXV. 124
 Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmakko Saḷ. XXXV.125
 Uttaram nigāmo Koliyānam, Gam. XLII. 13
 Udāyī āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 133, 193; Ved. XXXVI. 19
 Udena rājā Kosambiyam, Saḷ. XXXV. 127
 Uddako Rāmaputto, Saḷ. XXXV. 103
 Upavāno āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 70
 Upasena āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 69
 Upālī gahapati, Saḷ. XXXV. 126
 Uruvelakappa Mallānam nigāmo, Gām. XLII. 11
 Uruvelakappiyā manussā, Gām. XLII. 11
 Osadhidevatā, Cit. XLI.9
 Kaccāno (Pakuddho-) titthiyo, Avy. XLIV. 9
 Kaccāno (Mahā-) āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV.130, 132
 Kaccāno (Sabhiyo-) āyasmā, Avy. XLIV. 11
 Kaccāyano = Kaccāno
 Kapilavatthu [nagaram], Saḷ. XXXV. 202
 Kapilavatthuvādsino (or Kapilavatthavā), Saḷ. XXXV. 202
 Kalandakanivāpo (S. Veḷuvana)
 Kassapo (Acelo-) [gahapati], Cit. XLI. 9
 Kassapo (pūranā-) titthiyo, Avy. XLIV. 9
 Kāmabhū āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 192; cit. XL. 5, 6
 Kāmaṇḍā nagarī, Saḷ. XXXV. 133
 Kimila (or Kimbila), Saḷ. XXXV. 201
 Kulaghara (or Kuraraghara) pabbata, Saḷ. XXXV. 130
 Kūtāgāra-sālā, Saḷ. XXXV. 124; Ved. XXXVI. 7, 8; Avy. XLIV. 2
 Kesakambalo (Ajita-) titthiyo, Avy. XLIV. 9
 Kotṭhiko (Mahā-) āyasmā (= Moggalāno), Saḷ. XXXV. 161-163, 191; Avy. XLIV. 3-6
 Kosambi desa, Saḷ. XXXV. 127, 129, 192, 193, 200
 Kosalā maṇussā, Gām. XLII. 9; Avy. XLIV. 1
 Kosalo (Pasenadī-) rājā, Avy. XLIV. 1
 Koliyā manussā, Gām. XLII. 13
 Khemā bhikkhunī, Avy. XLIV. 1
 Gaṅgā nadī, Saḷ. XXXV. 203; Cit. XLI. 8; Avy. XLIV. 1
 Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīram, Saḷ. XXXV. 200-201; Sām. XXXIX. 1-16; Gām. XLII. 13
 Gandhabhavo — Gandhagato (or Bhadragako) gāmani, Gām. XLII. 11
 Gandhabba- [deva-] putto, (Pañcasikho-) Saḷ. XXXV. 119
 Gayā, Gayāsisa [desa], Saḷ. XXXV. 28

- Gijjhakūtapabbata, Saḷ. XXXV. 87, 118–119
 Giṇṇakāvasatha, Saḷ. XXXV. 113; Avy. XLIV. 11
 Gotamā (= Sakkā) manussā, Saḷ. XXXV. 201
 Gotamo (Bhavan-), Ved. XXXVI. 21
 Gotamo (Samaṇo-), Jamb. XXXVIII. 4; Cit. XLII. 8; Gām. XLII. 9, 13; Avy. XLIV. 8–9
 Godatto āyasmā, Cit. XLI. 7
 Gosālo (Makkhali-) titthiyo Avy. XLIV. 9
 Ghositārāma, Saḷ. XXXV. 127, 129, 192–193
 Ghosito gahapati, Saḷ. XXXV. 129
- (Caṇḍo gāmaṇi), Gām. XLII. 1
 Candano — devaputto, Mog. XL. 11, 1.
 Citto gahapati, Cit. 1–10
 Ciravāsī kumāro, Gām. XLII. 11
 Ciravāsissa mātā, Gām. XLII. 11
 Cundo (Mahā-) āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 87
 Channo āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 87
- Jambukhādaka paribbājaka, Jamb. XXXVIII. 1–16
 Jivakambavanam [desa] Saḷ. XXXV. 159–160
 Jetavana (S. Sāvatti)
- Ñātika [desa], Saḷ. XXXV. 113; Av. XLIV. 11
- Taḷaputto naṭagāmaṇi, Gām. XLII. 2
 Tāvatiṃsā devā, Saḷ. XXXV. 207
 Tiṇa-devatā, Cit. XLI. 1
 Todeyyo brāhmaṇo, Saḷ. XXXV. 133
 Toranavatthu desa, Avy. XLIV. 1
 Thero āyasmā, Cit. XLI. 2–4
- Devadhanigāmo Sakkānaṃ, Saḷ. XXXV. 134
- Nakulapitā gahapati, Saḷ. XXXV. 131
 Naṭaputto (Nigaṇṭho-) titthi- yo, Cit. XLI. 8; Gām. XLII. 8,9; avy. XLIV. 9
 Nando gopāliko, Saḷ. XXXV. 200
 Nā [ka] gāmaka, Jamb. XXXVIII. 1–16
 Nālandā desa, Saḷ. XXXV. 126; Gām. XLII. 6–9
 Nigaṇṭho (S. Naṭaputto)
 Nigrodhārāma desa, Saḷ. XXXV. 202
- Pakkudho Kaccāyano titthiyo, Avy. XLIV. 9
 Pañcakaṇḍo thapati, Ved. XXXVI. 19
 Pañcasiko Gandhabba [deva-]putto, Saḷ. XXXV. 119
 Parajitā (or Sarajitā) devā, Gām. XLII. 3–5
 Pasenadī — Kosalo rājā, Avy. XLIV. 1
 Pahāso nirayo, Gām. XLII. 2
 Pātāla, Ved. XXXVI. 4
 Pātaliyo gāmaṇi, Gām. XLII. 13
 Pāvarikambavana, Saḷ. XXXV. 126; Gām. XLII. 6–8
 Piṇḍola - Bhāradvāja, Saḷ. XXXV. 127
 Puṇṇo āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 88
 Pubbavijjhanam Saḷ. XXXV. 87
 Pūraṇo Kassapo titthiyo, Avy. XLIV. 9
 Phagguno āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 83
- Bārāṇasī [nagara], Saḷ. XXXV. 191; Avy. XLIV. 3
 Bāhiyo āyasmā. Saḷ. XXXV. 89
 Belatthi-putto (Saṇḍayo-), Avy. XLIV. 9
 Brahmajāla [suttam], Cit. XLI. 3; Avy. XLIV. 3–6
 Bhaggā manussā, Saḷ. XXXV. 131
 Bhadra or Bhadragako (= Gandhabhavo) gāmaṇi, Gām. XLII. 11
 Bhāradvāja (Piṇḍola-) Saḷ. XXXV. 127
 Bhesakalāvana, Saḷ. XXXV. 131
- Makkarakata araṇṇa, Saḷ. XXXV. 132
 Makkhali-Gosālo titthiyo, Avy. XLIV. 9
 Macchikāsaṇḍa desa, Cit. XLII. 1–9, 10 (?)
 Maṇicūlako gāmaṇi, Gām. XLII. 10
 Malatā (or Mallā) manussā, Gām. XLII. 11
 Mahako āyasmā, Cit. XLII. 4
 Mahā-Kaccāno-Kotthiko-Cuṇṇo-Moggalāno (S. These names)
 Mahāvana. Saḷ. XXXV. 124; Ved. XXXVI. 7–8; Avy. XLIV. 2
 Māgadhā manussā, Jamb. XXXVIII. 1–16
 Māro, Saḷ. XXXV. 65, 114–115, 189, 202, 207
 Mālukyaputto āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 95
 Migajālo āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 63–64
 Migadāya (desa) Bārāṇasi-yaṃ, Saḷ. XXXV. 191
 Migadāya (desa) Bhaggesu, Saḷ. XXXV. 131
 Migapathaka (desa), Cit. XLI. 1
 Moggalāno (Mahā-) āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 202; Mog. XL. 1–11; Avy. XLIV. 7–8
 Moliya-sivako paribbājako, Ved. XXXVI. 21
- Yodhājīvo gāmaṇi, Gām. XLII. 3
 Rājagaha S. Veluvana, Gijjhakūta
 Rādho, Saḷ. XXXV. 76–78
 Rāmaputto (Pddako-), Saḷ. XXXV. 103
 Rāsiyo gāmaṇi, Gām. XLII. 12
 Rāhulo āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 121
 Rukkhadevatā, Cit. XLII. 9
- Lohicco brāhmaṇo, Saḷ. XXXV. 132
- Vacchagotto paribbājako, Avy. XLIV. 7–11
 Vajjigāma desa, Saḷ. XXXV. 87
 Vajjī [manussā], Saḷ. XXXV. 125; Sām. XXXIX. 1–16
 Vatthu-devatā, Cit. XLI.9
 Vana-devatā, Cit. XLI.9
 Vanaspati-devatā, Cit. XLI.9
 Vasavatti devaputto, Mog. XL. 11
 Vepacitti asurindo, Saḷ. XXXV. 207
 Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇi, Saḷ. XXXV. 133
 Vesālī nagarī, Saḷ. XXXV. 124; Ved. XXXVI. 7–8; Avy. XLIV. 2
 Veluvana kalandanivāpo desa, Saḷ. XXXV. 29, 65–68, 87, 128; Ved. XXXVI. 21; Gām. XLII. 2, 10
- Sakkā (or Sakyā) manussā, Saḷ. XXXV. 134, 202

Sakko devānamindo, Saḷ. XXXV. 118, 207; Mog. XL. 10, 11
 Sañjāyo Bellatṭhi putto, Avy. XLIV. 9
 Santusito devaputto, Mog. XL. 11, III.
 Sappasonḍikapabbhāra, Saḷ. XXXV. 69
 Sabhiyo Kaccāno āyasmā, Avy. XLIV. 11
 Samiddhi āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 65–68
 Sarañjitā or Sarājītā and
 Surañjitā -Surājītā (= Parājītā) devā, Gām. XLII. 3–5
 Sāketa nagaram, Avy. XLIV. 1
 Sāmañcakāni or Sāmañdakaparibbājako, Sām. 1–16
 Sāriputto āyasmā, Saḷ. XXXV. 69, 87, 120, 191; Jamb. XXXVIII. 1–16; Sām. XXXIV. 1–16; Avy. XLIV. 3–6
 Sāvatti nagaram, Saḷ. 1–27, 30–32 (?), 33–64, 70–73 (?), 74–86, 88–96 (?), 97–112, 114–117, 120–123, 135–144 (?), 145–147, 160–186 (?),

187–190 (?); 194, 202–206; Ved. XXXVI. 1–6, 9–20, 22–29 (?); Māt. XXXVII. 1–34; Mog. XL. 1–11; Gām. XLII. 1, 3–5 (?), 12; As. XLIII. 1–44; Avy. XLIV. 1, 7–10
 Sivako (Moliya-) paribbājako, Ved. XXXVI. 21
 Sītavana desa, Saḷ. XXXV. 69
 Sanāparantakā manussā, Saḷ. XXXV. 88
 Sunāparanto janapādo, Saḷ. XXXV.
 Sunimitto devaputto, Mog. XL. 11, iv.
 Suyāmo devaputto, Mog. XL. 11, III.
 Surañjitā (S. Sarañjitā)
 Suṃsumāragiri, Saḷ. XXXV. 131
 Soṇo gahapatiputto, Saḷ. XXXV. 128
 (Hatthāroho gāmaṇi), Gām. XLII. 4
 Hatthigāma Vajjīsu, Saḷ. XXXV. 125
 Hāliddakāni gahapati, Saḷ. XXXV. 130

II.

INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS.

The titles between [] are those which are not given by the Uddānas.

Akodhano, Māt. XXXVII. 15
 Agayha, Saḷ. XXXV. 136
 Agāra, Ved. XXXVI. 14
 Aṅga, Māt. XXXVII. 29
 Acela, Cit. XLI. 9
 Acchariya, As. XXXIX. 30 (19)
 Ājajjara, As. XXXIX. 19 (8)
 Ajjhata, Saḷ. XXXV. 185
 Ajjhata (hetunā-), XXXV. 139–141
 Aṭṭhaka, Ved. XXXVI. 17, 18
 [Aṭṭhaṅgikamaggo]; As. XLIII. 12–44; XXXVIII.–XLV.
 Aṭṭhasata, Ved. XXXVI. 22
 Aticārī, Māt. XXXVII. 9
 Atīta, Saḷ. XXXV. 173–178
 Attano, Saḷ. XXXV. 166
 Atthi-nu-kho pariyāyo, Saḷ. XXXV. 152
 Anatam (or Antam), As. XLIII. 13 (2)
 Anaticārī, Māt. XXXVII. 19
 Anattā, Saḷ. XXXV. 3, 6, 9, 12, 45
 Anālayo, As. XLIII. 39 (28)
 Anāsavam, As. XLIII. 14 (3)
 Anicca, Saḷ. XXXV. 1, 4, 7, 10, 43; Ved. XXXVI. 9
 Anicca (yad-), Saḷ. XXXV. 178–183
 Anidassanam, As. XLIII. 22 (11)
 Animitto, Mog. XL. 9
 Anissukī, Māt. XXXVII. 17
 Anītika, As. XLIII. 32 (21)
 Anītikadhamma, As. XLIII. 33 (22)
 Anupanāhī, Māt. XXXVII. 16
 Anurādha, Avy. XLIV. 2
 Anusayā, Saḷ. XXXV. 58, 59
 [Antam (or Anatam ?), As. XLIII. 13 (2)
 Antevasī, Saḷ. XXXV. 150
 Andhabhūtam, Saḷ. XXXV. 29
 Apalokitam, As. XLIII. 21 (10)

Appassuto, Māt. XXXVII. 11
 Abbhutam, As. XLIII. 31 (20)
 Abhiññāpariññeyya, Saḷ. XXXV. 50
 Abhiññeyya, Saḷ. XXXV. 46
 Abhibhūyya, Māt. XXXVII. 27
 Abhinanda, Saḷ. XXXV. 19, 20
 Amaccharī, Māt. XXXVII. 18
 Amatam, As. XLIII. 25 (14)
 Amanāpa (Manāpa-), Māt. XXXVII. 1, 2
 Arahattam, Jamb. XXXVII.; Sām. XXXIX. 2
 Avassuto, Saḷ. XXV. 202
 Avijjā, Saḷ. XXXV. 53, 79, 80; Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 9
 Avitakka, Mog. XL. 2
 Avyāpajjo, As. XLIII. 35 (24)
 Asañkhatam, As. XLIII. 12 (1)
 Assa or Haya, Gām. XLII. 5
 Assāda, Saḷ. XXXV. 15, 16
 Assāso, Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 5
 Ākāsam, Ved. XXXVI. 12, 13
 Ākāsa, Ved. XXXVI. 12, 13; Mog. XL. 5
 Ākiñcañña, Mog. XL. 7
 Āgāra, Ved. XXXVI. 14
 Āditta, Saḷ. XXXV. 28, 194
 Ānanda, Avy. XLIII. 10
 Āyatana or Moggalana, Avy. XLIV. 7
 Ārāma or Sāriputta-Kotthika, Avy. XLIV. 6
 Āvenika, Māt. XXXVII. 3
 Āsavā, Saḷ. XXXV. 56, 57; Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 8
 Āsivīsa, Saḷ. XXXV. 197
 Iddhipādā, As. XLIII. 7
 [Iddhipādā (Cattāro-)], As. XLIII. 12–44 (XVII.–XX.)

- Indriya, Saḷ. XXXV. 153; As. XLIII. 8
[Indriyāni (panca-)], As. XLIII. 12–44 (XXI.–XXV.)
Isidatta, Cit. XLI. 2, 3
Issukī, Māt. XXXVII. 7
- Udāyī, Saḷ. XXXV. 193
Uddako, Saḷ. XXXV. 103
Upaddutam, Saḷ. XXXV. 51
Upanāhī, Māt. XXXVII. 6
Upavāna, Saḷ. XXXV. 70
Upasena, Saḷ. XXXV. 69
Upasatṭha, Saḷ. XXXV. 52
Upassuti, Saḷ. XXXV. 113
Upādānam, Saḷ. XXXV. 110, 123; Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 12
Upādāya, Saḷ. XXXV. 105
Upekkhaka, Mog. XL. 4
Uppāda, Saḷ. XXXV. 21, 22
- Eka, Māt. XXXVII. 28
Eja, Saḷ. XXXV. 90, 91
- Ogha, Jamb. XXXVII.; Sām. XXXIX. 11
- Kathika, Saḷ. XXXV. 154
Kammam, Saḷ. XXXV. 145
Kāmabhū, Saḷ. XXXV. 192; Cit. XLI. 5, 6
Kāya, As. XLIII. 1
Kimatthiya, Saḷ. XXXV. 151; Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 4
Kimsukā, Saḷ. XXXV. 204
Kutūhyalasālā, Avy. XLIV. 9
Kummo, Saḷ. XXXV. 199
Kula, Gām. XLII. 9
Kusīto, Māt. XXXVII. 12
Koṭṭhika, Saḷ. XXXV. 161–163, 191
Koṭṭhika (Sāriputta-), Avy. XLIV. 3–6
Kodhano, Māt. XXXVII. 5
- Khaya, Saḷ. XXXV. 39
Khīrarukkha, Saḷ. XXXV. 190
Khema, As. XLIII. 28 (17)
Khemā-therī, Avy. XLIV. 1
- Gilāna, Saḷ. XXXV. 74, 75
Gilānadassanam, Cit. XLI. 10
Gelañña, Ved. XXXVI. 7, 8
Godatto, Cit. XLI. 7
Ghosita, Saḷ. XXXV. 129
- Caṇḍa, Gām. XLII. 1
Cattāro, S. Iddhipādā, Satipaṭṭhānā, Sammappadhānā
Candana, Mog. XL. 11. I.
Chanda, Saḷ. XXXV. 167–172
Channa, Saḷ. XXXV. 87
Chapāna, Saḷ. XXXV. 206
Chaphassāyatānikā, Saḷ. XXXV. 71–73
- Chasamādhi, As. XLIII. 12
- Jarā, Saḷ. XXXV. 34
Jāti, Saḷ. XXXV. 33
Jivakambavane, Saḷ. XXXV. 159, 160
- Ṭhānam, Māt. XXXVII. 32
- Taṇhakkhayam, As. XLIII. 29 (18)
Taṇhā, Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 10
Tāṇam, As. XLIII. 42 (31)
Tīhi, Māt. XXXVII. 4
- Datṭhabba, Ved. XXXVI. 5
Dārukhandha, Saḷ. XXXV. 200–201
Dīpa, As. XLIII. 40 (29)
Dukkaram, Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 16
Dukkha, Saḷ. XXXV. 2, 5, 8, 11, 44, 106; Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 14
Dukkhadhammā, Saḷ. XXXV. 203
Dussīlam, Māt. XXXVII. 10
Devadahakhano, Saḷ. XXXV. 134
Desanā, Gām. XLII. 7
Dvayam, Saḷ. XXXV. 92, 93
- Dhammavādī, Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 3
Dhuvam, As. XLIII. 20 (9)
- Nakulapitā, Saḷ. XXXV. 131
Natumhāka, Saḷ. XXXV. 101, 102
Nandikkhaya, Saḷ. XXXV. 155–158
Nālanda, Saḷ. XXXV. 126
Nāsenti, Māt. XXXVII. 30
Nigaṇṭho, Cit. XLI. 8
Nipuṇam, As. XLIII. 17 (6)
Nippapam, As. XLIII. 23 (12)
Nibbānam, Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 1; As. XLIII. 34 (23)
Niramisa (Suddhika-), Ved. XXXVI. 29
Nirodha, Saḷ. XXXV. 42
Nevasaññī, Mog. XL. 8
Nocetena, Saḷ. XXXV. 17, 18
- Pagatam or Sārīputta-Koṭṭhika, 1; Avy. XLIV. 3
Pacchābhūmako or Matakko, Gām. XLII. 6
Pajānam, Saḷ. XXXV. 111, 112
Pañca, S. Indriyāni, Balāni
Pañcakaṅgo, Ved. XXXVI. 19
Pañcaveram, Māt. XXXVII. 14
Pañcasikha, Saḷ. XXXV. 119
Pañḍasīla, Māt. XXXVII. 24
Paṭisallāna, Saḷ. XXXV. 100
Pañītam, As. XLIII. 26 (15)
Pamādavihārī, Saḷ. XXXV. 97
Paramassāso, Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 6
Parāyaṇa, As. XLIII. 44 (33)
Parijānāna, Saḷ. XXXV. 26, 27
Pariññā, Saḷ. XXXV. 60
Pariññeyya, Saḷ. XXXV. 47

- Parīyādinnaṃ, Saḷ. XXXV. 61, 62
 Parihānaṃ, Saḷ. XXXV. 96
 Palāsi, Saḷ. XXXV. 137, 138
 Paloka, Saḷ. XXXV. 84
 Pasayha, Māt. XXXVII. 26
 Pahātabbam, Saḷ. XXXV. 48
 Pahāna, Saḷ. XXXV. 24, 25; Ved. XXXVI. 3
 Pāṭali or Manāpa, Gām. XLII. 13
 Pātāla, Ved. XXXVI. 4
 Pāram, As. XLIII. 16 (5)
 Pārāyanam, As. XLIII. 44 (33)
 Puṭo, Gām. XLII. 2
 Puṇṇa, Saḷ. XXXV. 88
 Pubbeñāṇam, Ved. XXXVI. 24
 Pemam or Sāriputta-Koṭṭhika, 3, Avy. XLIV. 5

 Phagguno, Saḷ. XXXV. 83
 Phassamūlaka, Ved. XXXVI. 10
 Phassāyatanikā (Cha-), Saḷ. XXXV. 71, 73

 Bandha or Vaccha, Avy. XLIV. 8
 Bala, As. XLIII. 9
 [Balāni (panca-)], As. XLIII. 12–44 (XXVI.–XXIX.)
 Bahussuto, Māt. XXXVII. 21
 Bālīsiko, Saḷ. XXXV. 189
 Bāhiyo, Saḷ. XXXV. 89
 Bāhira, Saḷ. XXXV. 186
 Bāhira (Hetunā-), Saḷ. XXXV. 142–144
 Bojjhaṅgā, As. XLIII. 10

 Bhaganda-Haṭṭhaka or Bhadra, Gām. XLII. 11
 Bhadra or Bhaganda-Haṭṭhaka, Gām. XLII. 11
 Bhavo, Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 13
 Bhāradvāja, Saḷ. XXXV. 127
 Bhikkku, Saḷ. XXXV. 81; Ved. XXXVI. 20, 23, 25

 Magga, As. XLIII. 11
 [Magga (aṭṭhaṅgika-)], As. XLIII. 12–44
 (XXXVIII.–XLV.)
 Macchara, Māt. XXXVII. 8
 Māṇiculaṃ, Gām. XLII. 10
 Matako or Pacchābhūmako, Gām. XLII. 6
 Manāpa or Pāṭali, Gām. XLII. 13
 Manāpa-amanāpa, Māt. XXXVII. 1, 2
 Maraṇa, Saḷ. XXXV. 36
 Mahako, Cit. XLI. 4
 Mārapāsa, Saḷ. XXXV. 114, 115
 Mīgajāla, Saḷ. XXXV. 63, 64
 Micchadīṭṭhi, Saḷ. XXXV. 164
 Muṭṭhassati, Māt. XXXVII. 13
 Mutti, As. XLIII. 38 (27)
 Moggalāno or Āyatanam, Avy. XLIV. 7

 Yadanicca, Saḷ. XXXV. 179–184
 Yavakalāpi, Saḷ. XXXV. 207
 Yogakkhemi, Saḷ. XXXV. 104
 Yodhājīvo, Gām. XLII. 3

 Rato, Saḷ. XXXV. 198
 Rahogataka, Ved. XXXVI. 11
 Rādha, Saḷ. XXXV. 76–78
 Rāsiyo, Gām. XLII. 12
 Rāhula, Saḷ. XXXV. 121

 Lena, As. XLIII. 41 (30)
 Loka, Saḷ. XXXV. 82, 107
 Lokakāmaguṇa, Saḷ. XXXV. 116, 117
 [Lohicca, Saḷ. XXXV. 132

 Vaccha or Bandha, Avy. XLIV. 8
 Vajjī, Saḷ. XXXV. 125
 Vaḍḍhi, Māt. XXXVII. 34
 Vaya, Saḷ. XXXV. 40
 Vasavatti, Mog. XL. {11V.}
 Viññāṇam, Mog. XL. 6
 Vitakko, As. XLIII. 3
 Vipassanā, As. XLIII. 12–44 (II.)
 Virāgo, As. XLIII. 36 (25)
 Viriya, Māt. XXXVII. 22
 Visārada, Māt. XXXVII. 25, 33
 Vīṇā, Saḷ. XXXV. 205
 Vedanā, Jamb. XXXVIII.; Sām. XXXIX. 7
 Verahaccānī, Saḷ. XXXV. 133
 Vesālī, Saḷ. XXXV. 124
 Vyādhi, Saḷ. XXXV. 35

 Sakka, Saḷ. XXXV. 118; Mog. XL. 10
 Sakkāya Saḷ. XXXV. 165; Jamb XXXVIII.; Sām.
 XXXIX. 15
 Saṅkilesa, Saḷ. XXXV. 38
 Saṅkha, Gām. XLII. 8
 Saṅkhitta, Saḷ. XXXV. 86
 Saṅgayha, Saḷ. XXXV. 94, 95, 135
 Sacceam, As. XLIII. 15 (4)
 Sacchikātābbam, Saḷ. XXXV. 49
 Sañña, Saḷ. XXXV. 85
 Sati, Māt. XXXVII. 23
 Satipaṭṭhānā, As. XLIII. 5
 [Satipaṭṭhānā (Cattāro-)], As. XLIII. 12–44 (IX.–
 XII.)
 Santam, As. XLIII. 24 (13)
 Santakam, Ved. XXXVI. 15, 16
 Santusito, Mog. XL. 11111.
 Sappāya, Saḷ. XXXV. 31, 32 146–149
 Sabba, Saḷ. XXXV. 23
 Sabhiyo, Avy. XLIV. 11
 Samatho, As. XLIII. 2, 12–44 (I.)
 Samaṇabrāhmaṇā, Ved. XXXVI. 26–28
 Samādhi, Saḷ. XXXV. 99; Ved. XXXVI. 1
 [Samādhi (Cha-)], As. XLIII. 12–44 (III.–VIII.)
 Samiddhi, Saḷ. XXXV. 65–68
 Samudaya, Saḷ. XXXV. 41
 Samudaya or Sāriputta-Koṭṭhika, 2; Avy. XLII. 4
 Samudda, Saḷ. XXXV. 187, 188
 [Sambojjhaṅgā (Satta-)], As. XLIII. 12–44
 (XXXVIII.–XLV.)
 Sambodha, Saḷ. XXXV. 13, 14

- Sammappadhānā, As. XLIII. 6
 [Sammappadhānā (Cattaro-)], As. XLIII. 12–44
 (XIII.–XVI.)
 Saṃyojana, Saḷ. XXXV. 54, 55, 109, 122; Cit. XLI.
 I
 Saṃvara, Saḷ. XXXV. 98
 Sallatta, Ved. XXXVI. 6
 Saraṇam, As. XLIII. 43 (32)
 Saruppa, Saḷ. XXXV. 30
 Savitakka, Mog. XL. 1
 Sāriputta, Saḷ. XXXV. 120
 Sāriputta-Koṭṭhika or Pagatam, Samudayam,
 Pemam, Ārāma, Avy. XLIV. 3–6
 Sāruppa, Saḷ. XXXV. 30
 Sivam, As. XLIII. 27 (16)
 Sivaka, Ved. XXXVI. 21
 Sīlavā, Māt. XXXVII. 20
 Sukha, Ved. XXXVI. 2; Mog. XL. 3
- Suñña, Saḷ. XXXV. 85
 Suññatā, As. XLIII. 4
 Sududdasam, As. XLIII. 18 (7)
 Suddhi, As. XLIII. 37 (26)
 Suddhika-nirāmisa, Ved. XXXVI. 29
 Sunimmita S., Mog. XL. 11IV.
 Suyāmo, Mog. XL. 11II.
 Seyyo, Saḷ. XXXV. 108
 Soṇa, Saḷ. XXXV. 37
- Hattha or Bhaganda or Bhadra, Gām. XLII. 11
 Hatthapādupamā, Saḷ. XXXV. 195, 196
 Hatthi, Gām. XLII. 4
 Haya or Assa, Gām. XLII. 5
 Haliddako, Saḷ. XXXV. 130
 Hetu, Māt. XXXVII. 31
 Hetunā, Saḷ. XXXV. 139–144

III.

INDEX TO THE GĀTHĀS.

- Adukkhamasukhaṃ santam, XXXVI. 3 (3)
 Anāsakā, XXXV. 132 (4)
- Idaṃ jātu vedagū, XXXV. 103
- Etam dukkhan ti, XXXVI. 2 (2)
 Evam mano, XXXV. 94 (8)
- Kummo va aṅgāni, XXXV. 199
 Kuhanā vaṅkaṃ, XXXV. 132 (5)
 Kodhābhībhūtā, XXXV. 132 (3)
 Ko nu aññatramariyehi, XXXV. 136 (8)
- Gandhañca ghātvā, XXXV. 94 (4)
 Gandham ghātvā, XXXV. 95 (3)
- Cittaṃ ca susamāhitam, XXXV. 132 (6)
 Chaleva phassāyatanāni, XXXV. 94 (1)
- Tatheviasmim pi kāyasmim, XXXVI. 12 (3)
 Tassānurodhā, XXXVI. 6 (3)
- Disvāna rūpāni, XXXV. 94 (2)
 Dukkham vediyamānassa, XXXVI. 3 (2)
 Dhammaṃ ñatvā, XXX. 95 (6)
 Dhamme ca jhāne ca, XXXV. 132 (2)
- Na vedanaṃ vediyati, XXXVI. 6 (1)
 Na so rajjati gandhesu, XXXV. 95 (9)
 Na so rajjati gandhesu dhammesu XXXV. 95 (12)
 Na so rajjati gandhesu phassesu XXXV. 95 (11)
 Na so rajjati gandhesu rasesy XXXV. 95 (10)
 Na so rajjati gandhesu rūpesu XXXV. 95 (7)
 Na so rajjati gandhesu saddesu XXXV. 95 (8)
 Nelaṅgo setapacchādo, XLI. 5

- Papañcasaññā, XXXV. 94 (7)
 Pittaṃ semhaṃ ca, XXXVI. 21
 Phassadhammaṃ, XXXV. 136 (5)
 Phassamphussa, XXXV. 95 (5)
 Phassenaphuṭṭho, XXXV. 94 (6)
- Bhavarāgaparetehi, XXXV. 136 (7)
- Yato ca kho bhikkhu, XXXVI. 3 (4); 12 (4)
 Yattha cetā nirujjhanti, XXXVI. 1 (2)
 Yathā pi vātā, XXXVI. 12 (1)
 Yam pare sukhato āhu, XXXV. 136 (4)
 Yo imaṃ samuddaṃ, XXXV. 187
 Yo etā nādhivāseti, XXXVI. 4 (1)
 Yo ce tā adhvāseti, XXXVI. 4 (2)
 Yo sukhaṃ dukkhato adda, XXXVI. 5 (1)
- Rasañca bhotvā, XXXV. 94 (5)
 Rasam bhotvā, XXXV. 95 (4)
 Rūpaṃ disvā, XXXV. 95 (1)
 Rūpā saddā, XXX. 136 (1)
- Saṅkhātadhammassa, XXXVI. 6 (2)
 Saṅgātiko maccejāho, XXXVI. 189
 Satañca vivaṭaṃ hoti, XXXV. 136 (6)
 Sadevakassa lokassa, XXXV. 136 (2)
 Sattañca sutvā, XXXV. 94 (3)
 Sattaṃ sutvā, XXXV. 95 (2)
 Saddhāya sīlenaca, XXXVII. 34
 Samāhito sampajāno, XXXVI. 1 (1)
 Sarajā arajā vā pi, XXXVI. 12 (2)
 Sīluttamā, XXXV. 132 (1)
 Sukhaṃ vā yadivā, XXXVI. 2 (1)
 Sukhaṃ vediyamānassa, XXXVI. 3 (1)
 So vedanā pariññāya, XXXVI. 3 (5); 5 (2); 12 (5)